

GOVERNMENT OF INDIA

ARCHÆOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA

CENTRAL  
ARCHÆOLOGICAL  
LIBRARY

ACCESSION NO. 2700

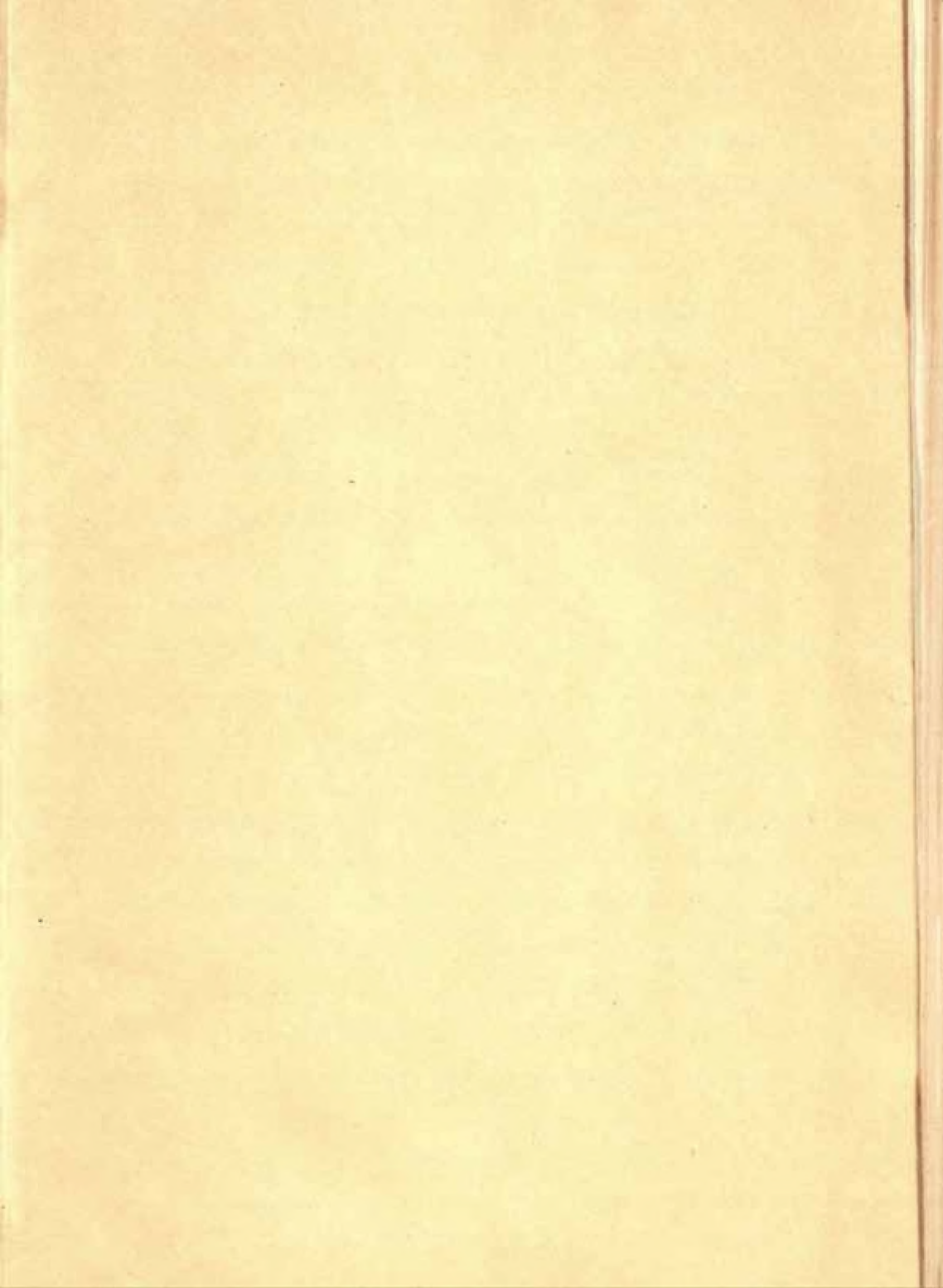
CALL No. 491.375/ Agg/Sm

D.G.A. 79.















6 3  
SADDANĪTĪ - Part 2

LA GRAMMAIRE PALIE D'AGGAVAMSA

TEXTE ÉTABLI

PAR

HELMER SMITH

II

DHĀTUMALĀ

(PARICCHEDA XV-XIX)



491.375

Agg / Smi

Ref BPa7  
Agg / Smi

LUND, C. W. K. GLEERUP

LONDON, HUMPHREY MILFORD  
OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS

PARIS, ÉDOUARD CHAMPION  
LEIPZIG, O. HARRASSOWITZ

1929

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL  
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 2700.

Date. 14. 4. 55.

Call No. 491. 375/Agg/6mi

LUND 1929

BERLINGSKA BOKTRYCKERIET



(DHĀTUMĀLĀ)

XV.

Ito paran tu sarato *kakārantādibhedato*

<sup>1</sup>dhātuyo dhātunipphannarūpāni vividhāni ca 1  
sāṭṭhakathe piṭakamhi jinapāṭhe yathābalaṃ 5  
nayaṃ upaparikkhitvā samāsenā kathess' ahaṃ<sup>a</sup>. 2

2 I gatiyaṃ. <sup>2</sup>Yesaṃ dhātūnaṃ gati attho, buddhi pi te-  
saṃ attho pavatti-pāpuṇāni pi. Tatra gamanaṃ duvidhaṃ:  
kāyagamanaṃ nāṇagamanaṃ ca. Tesu kāyagamanaṃ nāma  
iriyāpathagamanaṃ, nāṇagamanaṃ nāma nāṇupatti. Tasmā 10  
payogānurūpena *gacchaṭi* ti padassa jānāti ti pi attho bhavati,  
pavattati ti pi attho bhavati, pāpuṇāti ti pi attho bhavati,  
iriyāpathagamanena *gacchaṭi* ti pi attho bhavati, nāṇagamanena  
*gacchaṭi* ti pi attho bhavati. Tathā hi *siḥhaṃ gacchaṭi* ti ādisu  
iriyāpathagamanaṃ gamanaṃ ti vuccati, <sup>3</sup>"sundaraṃ nibbānaṃ 15  
gato; 'gatimā' ti ādisu pana nāṇagamanaṃ. Evaṃ sabbesaṃ  
pi gatiyathānaṃ dhātūnaṃ yathāpayogaṃ attho gahetabbo.

Tass' imāni-rūpāni bhavanti: *ili, eli, udeli* — kārite <sup>4</sup>*udāyati*  
ti rūpaṃ bhavati, utthāpeti ti hi attho, *dakāro āgamo* —  
*upeti samupeti*, <sup>5</sup>*veli apeli aveli anveti sameti abhisameti; samayo* 20  
*abhisamayo*, *idi* <sup>7</sup>*udi ekodi paṇḍito, ito udito* <sup>8</sup>"upeto samupeto",  
*anvilo apelo samelo; etabbo paccetabbo*; <sup>9</sup>*paṭiyamāno*; <sup>10</sup>*paṭicco*;  
*ento; adhippeto adhippāyo; paccayo*, aññāni pi yojetabbāni, *itā*  
*itan* ti ādinā yathārahaṃ itthi-napumsakavasena pi; *paccetuṃ*  
*upetuṃ samupetuṃ anvetuṃ sametuṃ abhisametuṃ, icca paṭicca* 25  
*samecca abhisamecca apecca upecca*, <sup>10</sup>*paṭimukhaṃ itvā, itvāna*  
*upetvā upetvāna*<sup>b</sup> *upetūna*, <sup>11</sup>aññāni pi buddhavacanānurūpato  
yojetabbāni.

<sup>1</sup> (1<sup>st</sup>). <sup>2</sup> (*infra* V536). <sup>3</sup> cf. Sp I 117<sup>2</sup>. <sup>4</sup> D III 107<sup>4</sup>, J VI 286<sup>28</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Vm 156<sup>72</sup>.  
<sup>6</sup> M III 282<sup>16</sup> (ns). <sup>7</sup> Vm 156<sup>72</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Nidd I 16<sup>12</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Vm 521<sup>1-2</sup> (ns). <sup>10</sup> cf.  
Vm 521<sup>12</sup>. <sup>11</sup> = pacciya pacciyāna etc., ns.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ns kathissahaṃ (= kathaṃ issaṃ, ns). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om.

- 'Iti iti kriyāsaddo suttantesu na dissati'  
 idam ettha na vattabbaṃ, dassanā yeva me ruto; 3  
 "it' āyaṃ kodharūpena" iti pāli hi dissati  
 Aṅguttaranikāyamhi munināhacca bhāsītā. 4
- 5 Vuttaṃ h'etaṃ Bhagavatā Aṅguttaranikāye kodhaṃ nindan-  
 tena: "it' āyaṃ kodharūpena Maccuveso guhāsayo, taṃ  
 damena samucchinde paññā viriyena diṭṭhiyā" ti. Tatra "it-  
 āyan ti iti ayan" ti chedo<sup>a</sup>, iti iti ca gacchati pavattatī ti  
 attho, ayaṃ paṇ' ettha suttapadattho<sup>b</sup>: yo doso loke "kodho"  
 10 ti lokiyamahājanena vuccati, nāyaṃ atthato "kodho" ti vattab-  
 bo, kin ti pana vattabbo: eso hi sarīrasaṃkhātāguhāsayo  
 Maccurājā eva kodhavasena pamaddanto sattasantāne gac-  
 chatī ti vattabbo, taṃ evarūpaṃ Maccurājā ti vattabbaṃ  
 bahuno janassa anattakaraṃ kodhaṃ hitakāmo damena pañ-  
 15 ñāya viriyena diṭṭhiyā ca chindeyyā ti. *Eti* ti imassa pana  
 'āgacchati' ti attho; eti ti ettha hi ā upasaggo sandhikiccena  
 paṭicchannattā na pākaṭo valāhakāvattharito puṇṇacando viya;  
 tathā hi ettha 'ā-iti eti' ti sandhiviggaho bhavati, ākārassa ca  
 ikāre pare ikārena saddhiṃ yeva ekārādeso, — tasmā "ayaṃ  
 20 so sārathī eti; 'etu Vessantaro rājā' ti ādisu 'āgacchati,  
 āgacchatū' ti ādinā attho kathetabbo; <sup>a</sup>vyākaraṇasatthe pi  
 hi "ā iti eti" ti sandhiviggaho dissati, tasmā ayaṃ pi nīti  
 sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā. Atha vā *itt* ti rassavasena vuttaṃ  
 padaṃ<sup>c</sup> gamanaṃ bodheti, *eti* ti vuddhivasena vuttaṃ pana  
 25 yathāpayogaṃ āgamanādini; mattāvasena<sup>d</sup> pi hi padāni savi-  
 sesatthāni bhavanti, taṃ yathā: <sup>e</sup>"sāsane pabbajito; <sup>f</sup>ratthā  
 pabbājito" ti, saññogāsaññogavasena pi, taṃ yathā: *gāma  
 niggacchati* <sup>g</sup>"yasaṃ poso nigacchati" ti<sup>e</sup>, tasmā ayaṃ pi nīti  
 sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:
- 30 "i gatiyan" ti kathitā dhātu vuddhigatā<sup>f</sup> yadā,  
 tadā āgamanatthassa vācikā pāyato-vasā, 5  
 iriyāpathatthato h'esā niccāgama(na)vācikā<sup>g</sup>,

<sup>a</sup> A IV 98<sup>a-4</sup> (cf. J III 201<sup>11</sup>); ns: pāli to<sup>2</sup> nhuik Maccupāso rhi eā<sup>1</sup>, cf. 201 n. a, 324 n. b, 337 n. g. <sup>2</sup> Mp *ad loc.* <sup>3</sup> J VI 19<sup>22</sup> (Sd § 61). <sup>4</sup> J VI 579<sup>6</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> = loki byākaraṇ<sup>8</sup> kyaṃ<sup>8</sup>, ns. <sup>6</sup> cf. Dhpa I 319<sup>6</sup>. <sup>7</sup> cf. J VI 517<sup>10</sup> 525<sup>10</sup>.  
<sup>8</sup> J VI 292<sup>13</sup> (*infra* V 1075<sup>c</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> Bm bhedo. <sup>b</sup> Bm om. sutta-. <sup>c</sup> Ce vuttapadaṃ. <sup>d</sup> Bm mattāvase-  
 sena (o: ovisesena?). <sup>e</sup> (ns *ad. ādi*). <sup>f</sup> CeBens vuddhiṃ gatā. <sup>g</sup> CeBemns  
 (iriyāpathatthato he||sā) niccāgamavācikā.



- 1"ayam so sārathī eti" icc ād' ettha nidassanaṃ; 6  
 aniriyāpathatthena vattane gamane pi ca  
 āgamane ca hoti ti dhīmā lakkheyya, taṃ yathā: 7  
 2"paṭicca phalam eti" ti evamādisu vattane  
 vuddhippattā ākāravhā esā dhātu pavattati, 8 5  
 3"attham entamhi suriye vāḷā" icc ādisu pana  
 gate, 4"eti ti itī" ti ādisv āgamane siyā; 9  
 tathā hi 'itī ti anattāya eti āgacchatī ti itī upaddavo' itī  
 āgamanattho gahetabbo, āha ca Suttanipātaṭṭhakathāyaṃ:  
 4"eti ti itī, āgantukānaṃ akusalabhāgināṃ vyasanahetūnaṃ 10  
 etaṃ adbhivacanan" ti.

Idāni yathārahaṃ nipāt'ākhyāta-nāmikapariyāpannānaṃ  
*itī-itos*saddānaṃ atthuddhāro vuccate. Tattha *itīs*saddo hetu-  
 parisamāpan'-ādi-padatthavipariyāya-pakārāvadhāraṇa-nidassa-  
 nādianekatthappabhedo. Tathā h' esa 5"ruppati ti kho bhik- 15  
 khave tasmā rūpan ti vuccati" ti ādisu hetuatthe dissati, 6"tas-  
 mā-t-īha me bhikkhave dhammadāyādā bhavatha mā āmisa-  
 dāyādā, atthi me tumhesu anukampā, kin ti me sāvaka dham-  
 madāyādā bhavēyyuṃ no āmisadāyādā" ti ādisu parisamāpane,  
 7"itī vā itī evarūpā naccagītavāditavisūkadassanā<sup>a</sup> pativirato" 20  
 ti ādisu ādiatthe, 8"Māgandiyo<sup>b</sup> ti tassa brāhmaṇassa saṃkhā  
 samaññā paññatti vohāro, nāmaṃ nāmakammaṃ nāmadhey-  
 yaṃ, nirutti vyañjanam abhilāpo" ti ādisu padatthavipariyāye,  
 9"itī kho bhikkhave sappatibhaya bālo appatibhaya paṇḍito  
 saupaddavo bālo anupaddavo paṇḍito saupasaggo bālo anupa- 25  
 saggo paṇḍito" ti ādisu pakāre, 10"atthi idappaccayā jarāma-  
 raṇan ti itī puṭṭhena satā Ānanda atthi ti 'ssa vacaniyaṃ,  
 kimpaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ itī ce vadeyya, jātipaccayā jarāma-  
 raṇan ti icc assa vacaniyan" ti ādisu avadhāraṇe, 11"atthi ti kho  
 Kaccāna ayam eko anto, n'atthi ti kho Kaccāna ayam dutiyo 30  
 anto" ti ādisu nidassane, nipātavasen' ete payogā gahetabbā;  
 12"it' āyaṃ kodharūpenā" ti ettha pana ākhyātavasena gamane  
*itīs*saddo dissati, ayam ev' attho idhādhippeto, nipātattho pana

<sup>1</sup> (316<sup>19</sup>). <sup>2</sup> Vm 526<sup>27</sup> (Sd § 61). <sup>3</sup> Cf. J VI 557<sup>10</sup> (+ Ja III 433<sup>4</sup>). <sup>4</sup> Pj II 100<sup>14</sup>. <sup>5</sup> S III 86<sup>22</sup>. <sup>6</sup> M I 12<sup>20</sup>. <sup>7</sup> D I 6<sup>18</sup> + 5<sup>6</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Cf. Nidd I 191<sup>22</sup> + Nidd II ad Sn 1032—1033 (Dhs § 1306, As 390<sup>14</sup>). <sup>9</sup> A I 101<sup>18</sup> (Mp). <sup>10</sup> D II 55<sup>18-21</sup>.  
<sup>11</sup> Cf. S II 17<sup>21</sup>. <sup>12</sup> (316<sup>6</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>c</sup> om. naccagītavāditā (= D I 6<sup>18</sup>). <sup>b</sup> Bemns Māgaṇḍiyo.



na icchitabbo, viññūnaṃ atthagahage kosalluppādanatthaṃ  
kevalaṃ atthuddhāravasena āgato ti dattḥabbaṃ. Itaro pana  
gatatthe<sup>a</sup> c' *imasaddatthe ilosaddo* pavattati:

"anvīto" ti hi gatyatthe paccattavacanaṃ bhavē, 10

5 *imasaddassa* atthamhi nissakkavacanaṃ bhavē

"ito sā dakkhiṇā disā" iti ādisu pālisu; 11

gatattho<sup>b</sup> icchito ettha, itarattho na icchito,  
atthuddhāravasā vutto kosallatthāya viññūnaṃ. 12

Idha pana *samayasaddassa* atthuddhāraṃ sanibbacanaṃ vat-  
10 tabbaṃ pi avatvā uparī<sup>3</sup> *ayadhātuvisaye* yeva vakkhāma:  
*i-yā-ayadhātuvasena* tidhātumayattā *samayasaddassa*.

Tatra *itī* ti *ikārānantarātyantapadassa* ca *eti udeti* ti  
ādināṇ ca *ekārānantarātyantapadānaṃ* aññesaṇ ca evarūpānaṃ  
padamālā yathārahaṃ yebhuyyena attanopadāni vajjietvā yoje-  
15 tabbā, idisesu hi thānesu dukkarā kiriyāpadamālā; yasmā pana  
imasmim pakaraṇe sukarā ca dukkarā ca *tyantapadamālā* jāni-  
tabbā, tasmā *bhuvādigaṇādisu* atthasu gaṇesu vihitēhi chan-  
navutiyā vacanehi sabbasādhāraṇaṃ asabbasādhāraṇaṇ ca pa-  
damālānayaṃ brūma:

20 *akārānantarātyantapadānaṃ* pantiyo budho

<sup>4</sup>*bhavati-rundhatā* ādināṃ yoje sabbattha sabbathā; 13

*itī eti* ti c' etesaṃ padānaṃ pana pantiyo  
suddhassarapubbakānaṃ yoje viññū yathārahaṃ; 14

25 <sup>5</sup>*yāti suṇāti asnāti* icc ādināṃ yathārahaṃ; 15

*ivaṇṇānantarātyantapadānaṃ* api pāliyo

yoje <sup>6</sup>*rundhiti rundhiti* icc ādināṃ yathārahaṃ; 16

*ikārānantarātyanta-sūti* iti padassa ca

perānatthe<sup>c</sup> pavattassa yoje mālāṃ yathārahaṃ; 17

30 *ekārānantarātyantapadānaṃ* pi yathārahaṃ

<sup>7</sup>*jeti rundheti kāreti kārapeti* ti ādināṃ; 18

*okārānantarātyantapadānaṃ* pi padaḍḍame

<sup>8</sup>*karoti bhoṭi hōti* ti ādināṃ yuttito vade, — 19

<sup>1</sup> D III 198<sup>1</sup>. <sup>2</sup> V687 (< Pī 1 104<sup>10</sup> etc.). <sup>3</sup> V1, 1082. <sup>4</sup> V680, 1204, 1259. <sup>5</sup> V1082. <sup>6</sup> V867. <sup>7</sup> V178, 1082, (1289). <sup>8</sup> V1289, 1075<sup>ab</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> gatyatthe. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> gatyattho. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> pesarānatthe, C<sup>e</sup> pesa-  
natthe; as pesan<sup>o</sup> et perān<sup>o</sup>.

ice evaṃ sattadhā vutto padamālānayo mayā,  
ito mutto nayo nāma n'atthi koci kriyāpade. 20

*Ādatte kurute 'pete* ice ādinayadassanā

<sup>21</sup>"yathārahaṃ, yuttito" ti vacanaṃ ettha bhāsitaṃ. 21

Idāni ikārānantara/yaṇtapadassa kamo vuccate:

*Iti inti, isi ilha, imi ima* aparipuṇṇo vattamānānayo;

*ilu intu, ihi ilha, imi ima* aparipuṇṇo pañcamānayo.

Ettha ca imesaṃ dvinnāṃ sāsanaṇurūpabhāvassa imāni sādha-  
kapadāni: *veti apeti anveti* ti. Tattha vi-iti veti, vigacchati ti  
attho, *itisaddo* h' ettha gamanaṃ bodheti; tathā apa-iti apeti, 10  
apagacchati ti attho; anu-iti anveti, anugacchati ti attho,  
garū pana "anu-eti anveti" ti vadanti, taṃ <sup>22</sup>"yathā āraññakaṃ  
nāgaṃ dantiṃ anveti hatthini jessantaṃ giriduggesu samesu  
visamesu ca, evaṃ taṃ anugacchāmi putte ādāya pacchato"  
(ti) imāya pāḷiyā na sameti "jessantaṃ anveti" ti vacanato 15  
"anugacchāmi" ti vacanato ca; tathā hi *etisaddo* yattha ce  
iriyāpathavācako, tattha āgamaṇaṃ yeva jōteti na gamanaṃ,  
tasmā āgamaṇatthassa ayuttito gamanaṇatthassa ca yuttito "vi-  
iti" ādinā chedo ñeyyo, etesaṃ ca *itisadda*vasena katachedā-  
naṃ atthibhāvaṃ yuttibhāvaṃ ca <sup>23</sup>"it' āyaṃ kodharūpenā" ti 20  
pāḷi yeva sādheti, tasmā yeva *anu-iti anu-inti anu-ise* ti ādinā  
*anveti* ti ādinuṃ chede labbhamānanayena vuttappakāro vatta-  
mānā-pañcamānayo parassapadavasena dassito. Sattamirūpādini  
sabbathā appasiddhāni. Imāni pana bhavissantiyā rūpāni:  
<sup>24</sup>"sittā te lahum essati" —

25

*issati issanti, issasi issatha, issāmi issāma; issate issante,*

*issase issavhe, issaṃ issāmhe* — asabbadhātukatte pi sud-  
dhassarattā dhātussa ikārāgamo na labbhati; paripuṇṇo bha-  
vissantinayo. Atha kālātipattiyā rūpāni bhavanti:

*issā issaṃsu, isse issatha, issaṃ issamha; issalha issiṃsu,* 30

*issase issavhe, issaṃ<sup>a</sup> issāmhave* — kālātipattibhave ca asab-  
badhātukatte ca sante pi suddhassarattā dhātussa akārīkārā-  
gamo na labbhati, anekantikattā vā anupapannattā ca akārā-  
gamo na hoti, dvinnāṃ h' ettha suddhassarānaṃ anantarikā-  
naṃ ekato sannipāto anupapatti; paripuṇṇo kālātipattinayo. 35

<sup>1</sup> = kañ<sup>3</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>2</sup> (318<sup>23, 22</sup>). <sup>3</sup> J VI 496<sup>1-2</sup> (cf. V 934). <sup>4</sup> (316<sup>4</sup> 317<sup>22</sup>).

<sup>5</sup> Dbp 369b.

<sup>a</sup> Bm isse; ns om.



Imasmim pana thāne sātthakathe tepitake buddhavacane  
 sotūnaṃ payogatthesu paramakosallajananatthaṃ <sup>1</sup>"nanu te su-  
 taṃ brāhmaṇa bhaññaṃāne devā na issanti purisaparakka-  
 massā" ti pālito nayaṃ gahetvā vuttappakārehi bhavissantiyā  
 5 rūpehi sabbaso samānāni asamānatthāni vattamānikarūpāni ca  
 isakaṃ aññaṃaññaṃ samānāni bhavissanti-kālātipattinaṃ rū-  
 pāni ca pakāsayissāma. Vattamānavasena tāva issati issanti,  
 issasi issathā ti sabbam yojetabbam, attho pana 'issam karoti'  
 ti ādinā vattabbo; tasmim yeva atthe bhavissantivasena issi-  
 10 sati ississanti, ississasi issassathā ti paripuṇṇam yojetabbam,  
 attho pana 'issam karissati' ti ādinā vattabbo; kālātipattivasena  
 pana ississā ississamūsu, ississe ississathā ti paripuṇṇam yojetab-  
 bam, attho pana 'issam akarissā' ti ādinā vattabbo. Dhātvan-  
 tarāvasena saṃsandanānayo 'yaṃ.

15 Idāni ekārānantarāṭyantapadassa kamo vuccate:

*Eti enti, esi etha, emi ema.*

*Eta entu, ehi etha, ema.*

<sup>2</sup>"Na ca apatvā" dukkhaṇṭam viśāsam eyya paṇḍito; <sup>3</sup>nī-  
 vesanāni māpetvā Vedehassa yasassino yadā te pahipiśāmi<sup>b</sup>  
 20 tadā eyyāsi khattiya":

*Eyya eyyaṃ, eyyāsi eyyātha, eyyāmi eyyāma; etha eram,*  
*etho eyyavho, eyyaṃ eyyāmhē, — so puriso eyya te ey-*  
*yaṃ, tvaṃ eyyāsi tumhē eyyātha, ahaṃ eyyāmi mayaṃ*  
*eyyāma; so puriso etha te eram, tvaṃ etho tumhē eyyavho,*  
 25 *ahaṃ eyyaṃ mayaṃ eyyāmhē.*

Parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanirūpāni sabbaso appasiddhāni.

*Essati essanti, essasi essathā, essāmi essāma; essate essante,*  
*essase essavhē, essaṃ essāmhē.* <sup>4</sup>"Sammodamānā gacchanti

jālam ādāya pakkhino yadā te vivadissanti tadā ehinti me va-  
 30 saṃ; <sup>5</sup>abhidosagato [i]dāni ehi(sī)' ti vacanassa dassanato apa-  
 rāni pi bhavissantirūpāni gahetabbāni:

*ehi! ehinti, ehisi ehiṭha, ehimi ehima; ehite ehinte, ehise*  
*ehivhē, ehissaṃ<sup>c</sup> ehissāmhē ti.*

<sup>1</sup> J III 7<sup>19-20</sup> (supra 32<sup>14</sup>, infra V 872). <sup>2</sup> Th 585<sup>cd</sup> (Sd § 30). <sup>3</sup> J VI 426<sup>20-21</sup>. <sup>4</sup> J I 209<sup>12-13</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J VI 386<sup>a</sup> (v. 1).

<sup>a</sup> CeBe appatvā. <sup>b</sup> J: pahipeyyāmi. <sup>c</sup> cf. 337<sup>a</sup>: <sup>d</sup>vakkhassam.



*Essā essamsu, esse essatha, essam essamha; essatha essiṃsu, essase essavhe, essam essūmhase.*

Athāparo pi ekārānantaratyantapadakkamo bhavati:

*Udeti uđenti, uđesi uđetha, uđemi uđema. Uđetu uđentu, uđehi uđetha, uđemi uđema uđemase. Uđeyya uđeyyaṃ* 5

*sesaṃ neyyaṃ. Udissati udissanti sesaṃ neyyaṃ. Udissā udis-samsu sesaṃ neyyaṃ. — Imāni suddhassaradhāturūpāni.*

**3** *Ku sadde, 4 ke ca. Koli kavati, kāyali* evaṃ kattupa-dāni bhavanti; *kuyyati, kiyya[n]li* evaṃ kammaṇapadāni; *kā-nanaṃ kabbāṃ jātaṃ* evaṃ nāmikapadāni; *kulvā kulvāna* 10 *kavīlvā kavīlvāna kavīlvā<sup>a</sup> kavīlvāna<sup>b</sup> kāyitaṃ* evaṃ avyaya-padāni. Tatra kānanan ti ṭhitamajjhantikasamaye kavati saddaṃ karoti ti kānanam vanam, tathā hi <sup>1</sup>ṭhite majjhantike kāle sannisivesu pakkhisu saṇate va brahārāṇṇaṃ sā rati paṭibhāti man" ti vuttaṃ; atha vā kokilamayūrādayo kavanti 15 saddāyanti kūjanti etthā ti kānanam; manoharatāya avassaṃ kuyyati paṇḍitehi ti kabbāṃ kāviyaṃ kāveyyaṃ, aṇṇatra pana kavinaṃ idan ti kabban ti taddhitavasena attho gaheṭṭabbo, keci tu *kāvyān* ti saddarūpaṃ icchanti, na taṃ pāvācane-pamā-ṇaṃ sakkaṭabhāsābhāvato, sakkaṭabhāsāto pi hi ācariyā nayaṃ 20 gaṇhanti; <sup>2</sup>jātaṃ bhūtaṃ atītaṃ Bhagavato cariyaṃ, taṃ kiyaṭi kathiyaṭi etenā ti Jāta-kam, Jātakapāli hi idha Jātakan ti vuttā, aṇṇatra pana jāti<sup>c</sup> eva jātakan ti gaheṭṭabbaṃ, tathā hi *jātaka-saddo* desanāyam pi vattati <sup>3</sup>Itivuttakaṃ Jātakam Abbhūta-dhamman" ti ādisu, jātiyam pi vattati <sup>4</sup>jātakam samodhānesi" 25 ti ādisu.

**5** *Phakka nicagatiyaṃ.* Nicagamanam nāma hīnagamanam hīnappavatti vā, *nicasaddo* hi hīnavācako <sup>5</sup>"nice kule pac-cājāto" ti ettha viya. *Phakkali*, kiriyāpadam ev' ettha dissati na nāmikapadam; yattha yattha nāmikapadam na dissati, tat- 30 tha tattha nāmikapadam upaparikkhitvā gaheṭṭabbaṃ; kiriyā-padam eva hi duddasaṃ, kiriyāpade vijjamāne nāmikapadam n'atthi ti na vattabbaṃ, tasmā antamaso *phakkanam takanam* icc evamādinī bhāvavācakaṇi nāmikapadāni sabbāsu dhātusu yathārahaṃ labbhanti ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. 35

<sup>1</sup> S I 7<sup>6-8</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (cf. Spī ad Sp I 28<sup>32</sup>). <sup>3</sup> A II 7<sup>2</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Ja I 123<sup>2</sup>. <sup>5</sup> A I 107<sup>32</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> sic CeBemns; Bm om. <sup>b</sup> sic CeBemns. <sup>c</sup> sic CeBm; leg. jātam (= B<sup>emns</sup>).

6 **Taka hasane.** Hasanam hāso. *Takati.*

7 **Taki kicchajivane.** Kicchajivanam kasirajivanam. *Tamkati ātamkati, ātamko.* Ātamko ti kicchajivitakaro rogo, tathā hi atthakathācariyā <sup>1</sup>"appābādham appātamkan" ti imasmiṃ  
5 pālippadese itī attham samvaṇṇesum: <sup>2</sup>"ābādho ti visabhāga-vedanā vuccati yā ekadese uppajjitvā sakalasariram" <sup>3</sup>ayapaṭṭena bandhitvā <sup>4</sup>viya gaṇhāti, ātamko ti kicchajivitakaro rogo; atha vā yāpetabbarogo ātamko itaro ābādho, khuddako vā rogo ātamko balavā ābādho; keci pana 'ajjhattasamuṭṭhāno  
10 ābādho, bahiddhāsamuṭṭhāno ātamko' ti vadanti" ti.

<sup>5</sup>ātamko āmayo rogo vyādh' ābādho gado ruja

akallaṇ c' eva gelaṇṇam nāmaṃ rogābhiddhānakam. 22

8 **Suka gatiyam.** *Sokati, suko suki.* Tatra suko ti suvo, sokati manāpena gamanena gacchati ti suko; tassa bhariyā  
15 suki.

9 **Bukka bhassane.** Idha bhassanam nāma sunakhabhasanam adhippetam <sup>1</sup>"sunakho bhassitvā" ti ettha viya, na <sup>2</sup>"āvāso gocarō bhassan" ti ādisu viya vacanasamkhātam bhasanam. *Bukkati sā.*

20 10 <sup>3</sup>**Dhaka<sup>c</sup> paṭighāte, gatiyaṇ ca.** Paṭighāto paṭihananam. <sup>4</sup>*Dhakati<sup>c</sup>.*

11 **Caka titti-paṭighātesu.** Titti tappanam, paṭighātam paṭihananam va<sup>d</sup>. *Cakati.*

12 **Aka kuṭilagatiyam.** *Akati.* — Etā *kuṇḍikā akapariyantā*  
25 dhātuyo "parassabhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū vadanti, tesam mate etā *ti antī tu antu* icc ādinam yeva visayo; pāliyam pana niyamo n'atthi, tasmā na tam idha pamānam.

13 **I ajjhayano.** Ajjhayanam uccāraṇam sikkhanam vā. *Ayati adhiyati adhiyati<sup>c</sup> ajjhāyati adhite, ajjhenam ajjhāyako;* <sup>1</sup>"dibbam<sup>2</sup> adhiyase māyam; <sup>3</sup>"adhiyanti ve mahārāja dibbamāy' idha paṇḍitā; <sup>4</sup>ajjhenam ariyā paṭhaviṃ janindā". Tattha <sup>5</sup>"ajjhāyako ti ajjhāyati ti ajjhāyako mante parivatteti ti attho.  
30 14 **U sadde.** *Avati avanti, avasi.* Ettha <sup>6</sup>"yo ātumānam

<sup>1</sup> D I 204<sup>10</sup> et Sv (pt). <sup>2</sup> (cf. Abh 323). <sup>3</sup> cf. Dhpa I 172<sup>2</sup>, Sv I 317<sup>71</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> Vm 127<sup>2</sup> (*infra* V 893). <sup>5</sup> J VI 458<sup>19</sup>. <sup>6</sup> J VI 458<sup>24</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J VI 201<sup>2</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (Sv I 247<sup>26</sup>). <sup>9</sup> Sn 782<sup>d</sup> (cf. V 489).

<sup>a</sup> Sv: cattāro iriyāpathe. <sup>b</sup> Sv: ābandhitvā. <sup>c</sup> leg. ṭhak<sup>o</sup>; Wg § 19:20 ṭhaka. <sup>d</sup> CeBm ca; Be om. <sup>e</sup> CeBms om.



sayam eva pāvā[ti]" ti pālī *papubbassa udhātussa* payogo ti daṭṭhabbo; *papubbassa vadadhātussa dakāralopappayogo* ti pi vattum yujjati.

**15 Vamka koṭṭile.** *Vamkati, vamkaṃ. Vamkasaddo* hi *vakka-*  
saddena samānattho *vakkasaddo* ca *vamkasaddena*, tathā hi 5  
"yaṃ nissitā jagatīruhaṃ (vihaṅgamā) sv āyaṃ aggim pamuñ-  
cati, disā bhajatha vakkāṅgā jātaṃ saraṇato bhayan" ti pālī  
dissati. Ayaṃ pana *vakkasaddo* sakkaṭabhāsaṃ patvā *kakāra-*  
*akārasaṇṇogakkhariko*<sup>a</sup> bhavati, dhātubhāvo pan' assa pōra-  
ṇehi na vutto, tasmā kiriyāpadaṃ na diṭṭhaṃ; imassa pana 10  
*vamkasaddassa* "vamka koṭṭile" ti dhātubhāvo vutto *vamkati*  
ti kiriyāpadaṃ ca; pāliyan tu *vamkati* ti kiriyāpadaṃ na diṭṭhaṃ  
tathā bhāvavācako *vamkasaddo* pi, vāccaliṅgo pana anekesu  
ṭhānesu diṭṭho. Tatra *vamkati* ti kiriyāpadaṃ pāliyaṃ avijja-  
mānam pi gahetabbam eva, *nāthati* ti kiriyāpadaṃ iva; bhā- 15  
vavācakassa pana *vamkasaddassa* atthitā natthitā ca pālīdisu  
punappunam upaparikkhitabbā. || Kec' ettha vadeyyum: yadi  
bhāvavācako *vamkasaddo* n'atthi, kathaṃ <sup>2</sup>"atthavamkaṃ maṇi-  
ratanam ulāran" ti ettha samāso ti. | Ettha pana 'atthasu ṭhā-  
nesu vamkaṃ atthavamkaṃ', na 'attha vamkāni yassa' ti, dab- 20  
havācako hi *vamkasaddo*, na bhāvavācako ti daṭṭhabbam:

vamkaṃ vakkam ca kuṭilaṃ jimhaṃ ca <sup>1</sup>rimhaṃ anuju  
*vamkasaddādayo* ete vāccaliṅgā tiliṅgikā. 23

Atha vā *vamkasaddo* 'yaṃ "vamkaghastā" ti ādisu

baḷise giribhede ca vattate, sa<sup>b</sup> pumā tadā; 24 25

ayaṃ hi <sup>3</sup>"te 'me janā vamkaghastā sayanti; <sup>4</sup>yathā pi maccho  
baḷisaṃ vamkaṃ mamsena chāditam; <sup>5</sup>vamkaghasto va ambujo"  
ti ādisu baḷise vattati. || Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho "yathā pi  
maccho baḷisaṃ vamkaṃ mamsena chāditam" ti ettha *vamka-*  
*saddo* guṇavācako visesanasaddo, yena baḷiso visesito; tena 30  
'vamkaṃ kuṭilaṃ baḷisan' ti attho viññāyati ti. | Tan na: *vamka-*  
*sadde* avutte pi baḷisassa sabhāvavamkattā<sup>c</sup> kuṭilattho pākaṭo  
ti n' atthi visesanasaddena payojanam; idaṃ pana "baḷisaṃ  
vamkan" ti vacanam <sup>6</sup>"hatthināgo; <sup>7</sup>saroruhaṃ padumam; <sup>8</sup>hatthi

<sup>1</sup> J I 216<sup>11-12</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J VI 388<sup>4</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J VI 113<sup>16</sup>. <sup>4</sup> J VI 437<sup>22</sup>. <sup>5</sup> D II 266<sup>8</sup>.

<sup>6</sup> cf. J VI 489<sup>14</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Uda 297<sup>9</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 575<sup>26</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. -rakāra-. <sup>b</sup> = vattate esa, ns. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> balisasabhāvavamkattā,  
C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns baḷisasabhāvassa vamkattā.



ca kuñjaro nāgo" ti ādi vacanam iva pariyāyavacanam —  
 tasmā *vaṃkan* ti padassa 'kuñilan' ti attho na gahetabbo; atha  
 vā (yathā) <sup>1</sup>"yathā āraññakam nāgam dantiṃ anveti hatthini"  
 ti ettha *nāgasaddassa dantisaddassa* ca aññamaññaṃ pariyāya-  
 5 vacanatte pi <sup>2</sup>"dantiṃ ti manoramadantayuttan" ti attho sam-  
 vāṇṇito, tathā *baḷisaṃ vaṃkan* ti imesam pi aññamaññaṃ  
 pariyāyavacanatte pi *vaṃkan* ti 'kuñilan' ti attho vattabbo,  
 evañ hi sati attho sālārājā viya suphullito hoti desanā ca vilā-  
 sappattā, na pana *vaṃkam baḷisan* ti saddānam guṇa-guṇiva-  
 10 sena samānādhikaraṇabhāvo icchitabbo <sup>3</sup>"buddho Bhagavā  
 Verañjāyam viharati" ti ādisu *buddho bhagavā* ti imesam viya  
 samānādhikaraṇabhāvassa aniechitabbattā; na hi idisesu thānesu  
 samānādhikaraṇabhāvo porāṇehi anumato, <sup>4</sup>"yathā" etādiso  
 satthā loke appatipuggalo tathāgato balappatto sambuddho pari-  
 15 nibbuto" ti <sup>5</sup>"Buddham buddham nikhilavisayam sandhiyā  
 yāva sandhi" ti<sup>b</sup> ca ādisu pana anumato: ettha hi yathā<sup>c</sup> [ti  
 ca]<sup>c</sup> *etādiso* ti ca *appatipuggalo* ti ca *tathāgato* ti ca *balap-  
 patto* ti ca *sambuddho* ti ca *parinibbuto* ti ca imāni *satthā* ti  
 anena padena samānādhikaraṇāni [ca]<sup>c</sup>, tathā *Buddham buddhan*  
 20 ti dvinnam padānam pacchīmam purimena samānādhikaraṇam  
 bhavati, iti <sup>6</sup>"yathā pi maccho baḷisaṃ vaṃkam maṃsena  
 chāditan" ti ettha *vaṃkasaddo baḷisassābhīdhānantaram*, na  
 guṇavācako: evaṃ *vaṃkasaddo* baḷise vattati. <sup>7</sup>"Vaṃkam  
 gacchāma<sup>d</sup> pabbatam; <sup>8</sup>dūre Vaṃkatapabbato" ti ādisu pana  
 25 girivīsese vattatī, ettha ca 'Vaṃkapabbato' ti vattabbe  
 sukhuccāraṇattham niruttinayena majjhe animittam *takārāga-  
 mam* katvā "Vaṃkatapabbato" ti vuttam; atha vā *vaṃko*  
 yeva *vaṃkatā*, yathā <sup>9</sup>"devo eva devatā" yathā ca <sup>10</sup>"disā eva  
 disatā" ti, evaṃ *tāpaccayavasena* 'vaṃkatā ca so pabbato cā'  
 30 ti "Vaṃkatapabbato" ti vuttam, majjherassavasena c'etaṃ daṭ-  
 ṭhabbam; atha vā vaṃkam assa saṇṭhānam atthi ti vaṃkato  
 ti *manuatthe tappaccayo* yathā <sup>11</sup>"pabbam assa atthi ti pabbato"

<sup>1</sup> J VI 496<sup>1</sup> (*supra* 319<sup>12</sup>). <sup>2</sup> Ja VI 490<sup>10</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Vin III 1<sup>2</sup>. <sup>4</sup> D II 157<sup>1-3</sup> = S I 158<sup>2</sup>. <sup>5</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>6</sup> (323<sup>26</sup>). <sup>7</sup> (J VI 505<sup>13</sup>) Cp I 9: 31<sup>d</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 513<sup>10</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Pj I 113<sup>20</sup> (*supra* 151<sup>4</sup>). <sup>10</sup> Ja V 42<sup>11</sup>. <sup>11</sup> (§ 796).

<sup>a</sup> D et S: yathā. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>ens</sup> suddhiyā yāva (= ativiya, ns) suddhiṃ ti; ns: 'buddham' ca saḍ kā<sup>3</sup> mundakkantagāthāpāda, i nhuik 'sandhiyā yāva sandhi' rhi kra eā<sup>1</sup>, cf. 337 n. g. 201 n. a. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>ens</sup> om. <sup>d</sup> J: gacchāmi.

ti — evaṃ 'Vaṃkato ca so pabbato cā' ti Vaṃkatapabbato; Vaṃkapabbato<sup>a</sup> ice eva vā<sup>a</sup> paṇṇatti, pādakkharapāripūriyā pana "dūre Vaṃkatapabbato" ti vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

**16 Loka dassane.** *Lokati, loko āloko* [ti], aññāni pi rūpāni gaheṭabbāni; *curādiganaṃ* pana patvā imissā *loketi lokayati oloketi* 5 *olokayati* ti ādinā rūpāni bhavanti. Loko ti tayo lokā: saṃkhāraloko sattaloko okāsaloko ti, tattha "eko loko sabbe sattā āharaṭṭhitikā" ti āgato saṃkhāro eva loko saṃkhāraloko, sattā eva loko sattaloko, cakkavālasaṃkhāto okāso eva loko okāsaloko, yo bhājanaloko ti pi vuccati. Tesu saṃkhāro luṇṇati ti 10 loko ti, vuttaṃ h'etaṃ Bhagavatā: "luṇṇati paluṇṇati ti kho bhikkhu tasmā loko ti vuccati" ti; lokiyati ettha puññapāpaṃ tabbipāko cā ti satto loko; lokiyati vicittākārato dissati ti cakkavālasaṃkhāto okāso loko; yasmā pana *lokasaddo* samūhe pi dissati, tasmā lokiyati samudāyavasena paññāpiyati ti loko 15 samūho ti ayam pi attho gaheṭabbo. Atha vā loko ti tayo lokā: kilesaloko bhavaloko indriyaloko ti, tesam sarūpaṃ <sup>a</sup>*curādigane* kathessāma bahuvīdhataṃ ca. Bahiddhā pana kavihi "loko tu bhuvane jāne" ti ettakam eva vuttaṃ.

**17 Siloka saṃghāte.** Saṃghāto piṇḍanaṃ. *Silokati, siloko*: "silokam 20 anukassāmi". Akkharapadaniyamito<sup>b</sup> vacanasamghāto siloko, so<sup>c</sup> pajjan ti vuccati, tatthā hi "siloko yasasi pajje" ti kavayo vadanti.

**18 Deka 19 dheka sadd'ussāhesu.** Saddo ravo, ussāho vāyāmo. *Dekati, dhekati.*

**20 Reka 21 saki saṃkāyaṃ.** *Rekati, saṃkati*: "tasmim me 25 saṃkate mano", *saṃkā*.

**22 Aki lakkhaṇe.** *Aṃkati, aṃko sasamko.*

**23 Maki maṇḍane.** Maṇḍanaṃ bhūsanam. *Mamkati.*

**24 Kaka loliye.** Lolabhāvo loliyaṃ, yathā <sup>a</sup>*dakkhiyaṃ*. *Kakati, kāko kākī*. Ettha "kāko dhamko vāyaso balibhoji aritṭho" ti 30 imāni kākābhidhānāni.

**25 Kuka 26 vaka ādāne.** *Kukati, vakati; koko, vako*. Ettha koko ti <sup>a</sup>araññasunakho; vako ti khuddakavanadipiko, vyaggho ti pi vadanti.

<sup>a</sup> Patj. I 122<sup>17</sup> (*infra* V 1292), *cf.* Vm 204<sup>34</sup>, <sup>b</sup> *cf.* S IV 52<sup>2</sup>, <sup>c</sup> V 1292.

<sup>a</sup> Amk III 3: 2<sup>b</sup>, <sup>a</sup> D II 255<sup>23</sup>, <sup>a</sup> Amk III 3: 2<sup>c</sup>, <sup>c</sup> J III 65<sup>22</sup>, <sup>a</sup> (*ns cit.* Ja I 282<sup>19</sup>), <sup>a</sup> *cf.* Ja VI 326<sup>1-4</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm om, <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> oniyāmito, Bm < <sup>a</sup>niyāmito, <sup>c</sup> *sic* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>mns (*leg. yo?*).



27 Vaka dittiyaṃ, paṭighāte ca. Ditti sobhā. *Vakati*.

28 Kaki 29 vaki 30 sakka 31 tika 32 ṭika 33 seka gatyatthā. *Kamkati vaṃkati sakkati* <sup>1</sup>*nisakkati parisakkati osakkati*,

<sup>2</sup>*"vadhāya parisakkanam; <sup>3</sup>biḷāranis(s)akka(na)mattam pi"*; *lekati*;  
5 *ḷekali, ḷikā; sekali*. Ettha ṭikā ti ṭikiyati jāṇiyati samvaṇṇanāya  
attho etāyā ti ṭikā. — Etā idhātuādikā *sekapariyantā* dhātuyo  
"attanobhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū vadanti; tesam mate etā *te*  
*ante lam antam* icc ādinam yeva visayo, pāvacane pana niya-  
mo n'atthi.

10 34 Hikka avyattasadde. Avyattasaddo avibhāvitatthasaddo ni-  
ratthakasaddo ca. *Hikkali hikkate*. — Imaṃ "ubhayatobhāsā" ti  
vadanti, idan tu pāvacanena saṃsandati, parass'attanobhāsā-  
nam hi dhātūnam *bhavati bhavate bādgate badhatti* ti ādinā  
yebhuyena dvidhā dvidhā rūpāni sāsane dissanti. — Imāni *ka-*  
15 *kārantadhāturūpāni*.

35 Khā pakathane, 36 khyā ca. Pakathanam ācikkhanam desa-  
nam vā. *Khāti samkhāti*; āpubbatte visadisabhāvena *khā t'*  
akkharassa dvittam ākārassa ca saññogapubbattā rassattam: *ak-*  
*khāti*; <sup>4</sup>*"akkhāsi purisuttamo; <sup>5</sup>akkheyyam te aham ayye"*; *dham-*  
20 *mo samkhāyati akkhāyati* — atra pana *kakāralopo*: <sup>6</sup>*"svākhāto*  
Bhagavatā dhammo", *saṃkhāto; akkhāto*, <sup>7</sup>*"akkhātāro tathāgatā;*  
<sup>8</sup>*saṃkhātā sabbadhammānam Vidhuro"*; *saṃkhā paṭisaṃkhā;*  
<sup>9</sup>*"kiriyaṃ ākhyāti katheti ti ākhyātam"*. Keci pana *svākhāto* ti ca  
*svākkhāto* <sup>10</sup>ti ca *svākhyāto* ti ca padam icchanti. Tattha pac-

25 chimāni sakkaṭabhāsāto nayam gahetvā vuttāni, itaram yathā-  
ṭṭitarūpanipphattivasena; ito <sup>b</sup>yathā dassitapadāni yeva pasat-  
thatarāni. <sup>10</sup>Tattha *saṃkhāsaddassa* atthuddhāro niyyate:  
*saṃkhāsaddo* ñāṇa-koṭṭhāsa-paññatti-gaṇanāsu dissati, <sup>11</sup>*"saṃ-*  
*khāy' ekaṃ paṭisevati"* ti ādisu hi ñāṇe dissati, <sup>12</sup>*"papañcasaññā-*  
30 *saṃkhā samudācaranti"* ti ādisu koṭṭhāse, <sup>13</sup>*"tesam tesam dham-*  
*mānam saṃkhā samaññā"* ti ādisu paññattiyam, <sup>14</sup>*"na sukaram*  
*saṃkhātun'* ti ādisu gaṇanāyam; etth' etaṃ vuccati:

<sup>1</sup> vide V1076<sup>a</sup> (ns). <sup>2</sup> Ja I 278<sup>12</sup>. <sup>3</sup> D II 83<sup>14</sup>, III 101<sup>9</sup>. <sup>4</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>5</sup> J VI 20<sup>2</sup>.  
<sup>6</sup> D II 93<sup>21</sup> (Vm 213<sup>12</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Dh 276<sup>b</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 286<sup>27</sup>. <sup>9</sup> cf. Rūp 408 (C<sup>c</sup> 171<sup>12</sup>).  
<sup>10</sup> cf. Ps I 75<sup>6-11</sup>. <sup>11</sup> A IV 354<sup>9</sup>. <sup>12</sup> M I 109<sup>24</sup>. <sup>13</sup> Dhs § 1308. <sup>14</sup> Sn<sup>2</sup> p.  
126<sup>1</sup> (ns: Puññābhisandāsut, cf. A II 55<sup>14</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> svākkhyāto (*recte?* cf. Kāśikā VIII 4: 47). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> ato (= thui kroñ<sup>1</sup>).

ñāṇa-paññatti-kotṭhāsa<sup>a</sup>-gaṇanāsu padissati

*saṃkhāsaddo* ti dipeyya dhammadipassa sāsane ti. 25

**37 Khi khaye.** <sup>1</sup>"Khiyanadhammaṃ kḥiyati"; sāsānānurūpena sare ikārassa iyyādeso: *kḥiyati; khayo khaṃ* ice api rūpāni ñeyyāni. Tattha khayo ti kḥiyanam khayo, atha vā kḥiyanti 5 kilesā etthā ti khayo - magga-nibbānāni, khayasaṃkhātena maggena pāpuṇiyattā phalam pi khayo; khaṇ ti tucchaṃ suññaṃ vivittaṃ rittaṃ, khaṇ ti vā ākāso.

**38 Khi nivāse.** *Kḥiyati, kḥiyati* vā, sāsānānurūpena ikārassa iya-*iyyādeso* datṭhabbo — ayaṃ *divādigane* pi pakkhipitabbo; 10 *khaṃ, khayam*, <sup>2</sup>"atiramaṇiyam<sup>b</sup> rājakkhayaṃ". Tattha kḥiyati ti nivasati; khaṇ ti cakkhādi indriyaṃ - cakkhuviññāṇādinam nivāsaṭṭhena; khayan ti nivesanam, rājakkhayan ti rañño nivesanam, atrāyaṃ pāli: <sup>3</sup>"sace ca<sup>c</sup> ajja vāresi<sup>d</sup> kumāram cārudassanam Kusena jātakhattiyaṃ<sup>e</sup> suvaṇṇamaṇimekha- 15 lam, pūjitā ñātisaṃghehi na gaecchasi<sup>f</sup> Yamakkhayan" ti, tattha Yamakkhayan ti Yamanivesanam.

**39 Khu sadde.** *Khoti khavati.*

**40 Khe khādāna-sattāsu.** *Khāyati*, <sup>4</sup>"undurā khāyanti"; *vikkhāyilakam gokkhāyilakam*; <sup>5</sup>"asiri<sup>e</sup> viya khāyati; <sup>6</sup>disā pi me 20 na pakkhāyanti". Etthādimhi khāyati ti khādati, atha vā upatṭhāti paññāyati.

**41 Sukha 42 dukkha takkiriyaṃ<sup>b</sup>.** Takkiriya<sup>b</sup> ti sukha-  
dukkhānam vedanānam kiriya, sukhanam dukkhanam ti vuttaṃ hoti. Akammakā ime dhātavo. *Sukhati dukkhati, su- 25 khaṃ dukkhaṃ, sukhilo dukkhiro*. <sup>7</sup>Sukhaṃ sātamaṃ piṇanam, dukkhaṃ vighātamaṃ aghamaṃ kilesa; tattha sukhaṃ ti sukhayati ti sukhaṃ, yass' uppajjati taṃ sukhitam karoti ti attho; dukkhaṃ ti dukkhayati ti dukkhaṃ, yass' uppajjati taṃ dukkhitam karoti ti attho, imāni nibbānāni kārītavasena vut- 30 tāni ti datṭhabbam - <sup>8</sup>atthakathāyaṃ *sukha-dukkhasaddatthaṃ* vadantehi garūhi *sukhayati-dukkhayatisaddānam* kammattam ādāya vivaraṇassa katattā; tathā hi *sukheti sukhayati su-*

<sup>1</sup> cf. A III 55<sup>2</sup>. <sup>2</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>3</sup> J V 304<sup>12-13</sup>. <sup>4</sup> undurakhāyita Sv I 92<sup>26</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> Ud 79<sup>26</sup>. <sup>6</sup> D II 99<sup>22</sup>. <sup>7</sup> cf. V 533. <sup>8</sup> (mṭ ad) As 40<sup>26</sup>—41<sup>24</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup> ñāṇa-kotṭhāsa-paññatti. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns abhiramaṇiyam. <sup>c</sup> J: tvam.  
<sup>d</sup> CeBemns dhāresi. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> jātaṃ khattiyaṃ. <sup>f</sup> J: gañchisi (codd. C<sup>ks</sup>). <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns  
assiri. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>e</sup> takriya.



- khāpeti sukhāpayatī · dukkheti dukkhayatī dukkhāpeti dukkhāpayatī* ti imāni tesam kārītapadarūpāni · <sup>1</sup>"attānaṃ sukheti piṇeti" ti ca <sup>2</sup>"sukhayatī ti sukhaṃ dukkhayatī ti dukkhaṃ" ti ca <sup>3</sup>"sace ca kimbici<sup>a</sup> kāle maraṇaṃ me pure siyā
- 5 putte ca me paputte ca sukhāpeyya Mahosadho" ti ca pālādidassanato. Saddasatthe pana Dhātupāṭhasaṃkhepe<sup>b</sup> ca ime dhātavo *curādigāṇe* yeva vuttā, *sukhayatī dukkhayattī* ti ca akārītāni suddhakattupadāni icchitāni; mayan tu tesam tabba-
- 10 viruddhattā, tasmā yeva te imasmiṃ *bhuvādigāṇe* vuttā, ayañ hi suddhakattuvisaye asmākaṃ ruci: sukhati ti sukhito, dukkhati ti dukkhito ti. || Nanu ca<sup>c</sup> bho *sukhati dukkhati* ti kiriyāpadāni buddhavadāna na dissanti ti. Saccam, evaṃ sante pi atthakathānayaavasena gahetabbattā dissanti yeva nāma, na hi
- 15 sabbathā sabbesaṃ dhātūnaṃ rūpāni sāsane loke vā labbhanti: ekaccāni pana labbhanti, ekaccāni na labbhanti evaṃ sante pi nayaavasena labbhanti yeva: <sup>4</sup>"kappayavho patissatā"<sup>d</sup> ti hi diṭṭhe *caravho bhañjavho* ti ādini pi nayaavasena diṭṭhāni yeva nāma. Tatra paṇāyaṃ nayo: Visuddhimaggādisu hi <sup>5</sup>"ekayo-
- 20 janamattam<sup>e</sup> pi addhānaṃ gatassa vāyo kuppati gattāni dukkhanti" ti evaṃ *bhuvādigāṇikaṃ* akammakaṃ suddhakattuvācakaṃ *dukkhanti* ti kiriyāpadaṃ dissati, tasmīṃ diṭṭhe yeva (*sukhati*)<sup>c</sup> *sukhanti*, *sukhasi sukhatha*, *sukhāmi sukhāmā* ti ādini ca (*dukkhati*)<sup>c</sup> *dukkhanti*, *dukkhasi dukkathā* ti ādini ca di-
- 25 ṭṭhāni nāma honti · diṭṭhena adiṭṭhassa tādisassa anavajjassa nayaassa gahetabbattā, tasmā 'sukhati ti sukhito, dukkhati ti dukkhito' ti *bhuvādinayo* eva gahetabbo, na pana *curādinayo*. Aparam p' ettha nibbacanaṃ: sukhaṃ sañjātaṃ etassā ti sukhito, <sup>6</sup>sañjātasukho ti attho, esa nayo dukkhito ti etthā pi;
- 30 atha vā sukhena ito pavatto ti sukhito, esa nayo dukkhito ti etthā pi. Dullabhāyaṃ nīti sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā.
- 43 Mokka muccane.** Akammako 'yaṃ dhātu. *Mokkhati, mokkho pātimokkho*, kārīte *mokkheti mokkhayati mokkhāpeti mokkhāpayati* ti rūpāni. Keci pan' imaṃ "mokka mocane" ti

<sup>1</sup> S I 90<sup>10</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (cf. As 41<sup>24</sup>). <sup>3</sup> J VI 477<sup>11-12</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Sa 283<sup>b</sup>. <sup>5</sup> cf. Vm 264<sup>26</sup>, Pj I 68<sup>1</sup>, Vibha 247<sup>25</sup>. <sup>6</sup> cf. V 82, 349.

<sup>a</sup> J: kismici. <sup>b</sup> Bm <sup>6</sup>saṃkhepenā. <sup>c</sup> Bm om. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>ens</sup> patissatā, (Bm patitīyatā). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>ens</sup> ekadvī<sup>0</sup>.

paṭhitvā *curādigane* pakkhipanti, tesam mate *mokkheti mokkhayati* ti suddhakattupadāni bhavanti. Etāni pāṇiyā aṭṭhakathāya ca virujjhanti; tathā hi <sup>1</sup>"mokkhanti mārabandhanā; <sup>2</sup>na me samaṇa mokkhasi; <sup>3</sup>mahāyaññaṃ yujissāma evaṃ mokkhāma pāpakā" ti pāṇiyā virujjhanti, <sup>4</sup>"yo naṃ pāti rakkhati taṃ 5 mokkheti moceti āpāyikā(dī)hi dukkhehi <sup>a</sup> ti pātimokkho" ti aṭṭhakathāya ca virujjhanti, tasmā pāṇiyaṃ 'mokkhesi, mokkhemā' ti ca avatvā "mokkhasi, mokkhāmā" ti suddhakattuvācakaṃ vuttaṃ · tañ ca kho apādānavisayaṃ katvā; aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana <sup>4</sup>"mokkheti moceti" ti hetukattuvācakaṃ vuttaṃ · tam pi apā- 10 dānavisayaṃ yeva katvā. Evaṃ imassa dhātuno suddhakattuvisaye akammakabhāvo vidito, hetukattuvisaye ekakam- makabhāvo vidito. *Muca-paca-chidādayo* viya *mokkhadhātu* dvigaṇiko ti ce, na · anekesu sātṭhakathesu pāḷippadesesu *mokkheti mokkhayati* ti suddhakatturūpānaṃ adassanato ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. 15

44 Kakkha hasane. *Kakkhati*.

45 Okha 46 rākha 47 lākha 48 dākha 49 dhākha sosanālamatthesu. *Okhati, rākhati, lākhati, dākhati, dhākhati*.

50 Sākha vyāpane. *Sākhati, sākha*.

51 Ukha 52 nakha 53 makha 54 rakha 55 lakha 56 rakhi 57 lakhi 20 58 ikhi 59 rikhi gatyatthā. *Ukhati, nakhati, makhati, rakhati, lakhati, ramkhati, lamkhati, imkhati, rimkhati*.

60. Rakkha pālāne. *Rakkhati, rakkhā rakkhanaṃ*. <sup>5</sup>"Silaṃ rakkhito Devadatto", *silaṃ rakkhitaṃ Devadattena*<sup>b</sup>.

61 Akkha vyatti-<sup>a</sup>saṃkhātesu<sup>c</sup>. *Akkhati, akkhi akkhaṃ*. 25

62 Nikkha cumbane<sup>d</sup>. *Nikkhati, nikkhaṃ*.

63 Nakkha gatiyaṃ. *Nakkhati, nakkhaṃ nakkhattaṃ*. Ettha nakkhattaṃ ti <sup>6</sup>etto ito cā ti visamagatiyā agantvā attano viṭhiyā va gamanena nakkha[na]ṃ gamanaṃ tāyati rakkhati ti nakkhattaṃ; porāṇā pana <sup>7</sup>"na kkharanti na nassanti ti nak- 30 khattāni" ti kathayaṃsu. "Nakkhattaṃ joti [ni]rakkhaṃ<sup>e</sup> bhaṃ" icc ete pariāyā.

64 Vekha vekkhane. *Vekkhati*.

<sup>1</sup> Dhṛ 37<sup>d</sup>. <sup>2</sup> S I 103<sup>16</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J VI 183<sup>12</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Kkh (C<sup>e</sup>) 1<sup>24</sup>, Vm 16<sup>25</sup>, Uda 223<sup>18</sup> (Sd § 675). <sup>5</sup> Kcv 628. <sup>6</sup> cf. V389. <sup>7</sup> (vide V735).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> āpāyikādidukkhehi. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns ad. silaṃ rakkhako Devadatto. <sup>c</sup> Wg § 17: 2 (vyāptau) + saṃghāte; ns saṃkhātesu et saṃghātesu. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup> cambane a: cabbane, ns cambane et cumbane. <sup>e</sup> skr. rkṣa (infra 359<sup>10</sup>).



- 65 Makkha <sup>a</sup>saṃkhāte<sup>a</sup>. *Makkhati*.  
 66 Takkha <sup>b</sup>tapane<sup>b</sup>. Tapanam saṃvaraṇam. *Takkhati*.  
 67 Sukkha anādare. *Sukkhati*.  
 68 Kakhi 69 vakhi 70 makhi kaṃkhāyam. <sup>1</sup>"Satthari kaṃkhati";  
 5 *vaṃkhati, maṃkhati*, <sup>2</sup>"kaṃkhā kaṃkhāyanā kaṃkhāyitattam,  
 vimati vicikicchā, dvelhakam dvedhāpatho, saṃsayo anekam-  
 saguho, āsappanā parisappanā aparīyogāhanā thambhitattam"  
 cittassa manovilekho" icc ete *kaṃkhāpariyāya*, etesu pana  
 vattanti lokavohāre *kaṃkhā vimati saṃsayo*  
 10 *vicikicchā* ti etāni nāmāni yeva pāyato. 26  
 71 Kakhi icchāyam. *Dhanam kaṃkhati abhikaṃkhati*: <sup>3</sup>"nābhi-  
 kaṃkhāmi maraṇam", *abhikaṃkhitaṃ dhanam*.  
 72 Dakhi 73 dhakhi ghoravāsīte, kaṃkhāyaṇ ca. *Daṃkhati, dham-*  
*khati*.  
 15 74 Ukkha secane. *Ukkhati*.  
 75 Kakha hasane. *Kakhati*.  
 76 Jakkha bhakkhane ca. *Hasanānukaḍḍhanattham cakāro*.  
*Jakkhati*.  
 77 Likha lekhane. *Likhati sallekhati* <sup>4</sup>"atisallekhat' evāyam sa-  
 20 maṇo", *lekhā lekhanam lekhako, likhitaṃ, sallekhapatipatti*. — Etā  
*khā-khūḍikā likhapariyantā* "parassabhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū  
 vadanti.  
 78 Dhukkha 79 dhikkha sandīpana-kilesana-jīvanesu. *Dhukkhati,*  
*dhikkhati*. Saddasatthavidū pana *dhukkhatē dhikkhatē* ti atta-  
 25 nobhāsam vadanti, tathā ito parāni rūpāni pi.  
 80 Rukkha 81 vakkha varaṇe. Varāṇam saṃvaraṇam. *Ruk-*  
*khati, vakkhati; rukkho, vakkho*. Ettha ca vakkho ti rukkho  
 yeva, tathā hi <sup>5</sup>"sādūni ramaṇiyāni santi vakkhā araṇṇajā"<sup>6</sup>  
 ti jānakaṭṭhakathāpātho dissati; imāni pana rukkhassa nāmāni:  
 30 <sup>6</sup>rukkho mahīruho vakkho pādapo jagatīruho  
 ago nago kujo<sup>6</sup> sākhī sālo ca viṭapī taru  
 dumo phalī tu phalavā, gaccho tu khuddapādapo ti. 27  
 || Kec' ettha vadeyyum: nanu ca *sālasaddena* silarukkho yeva  
 vutto n'aṇṇo <sup>7</sup>"sālā phandana-māluvā" ti payogadassanato; atha

<sup>1</sup> M I 101<sup>12</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Dhs § 425 (As 259<sup>22</sup>). <sup>3</sup> Th 196<sup>a</sup> — Tha *ad loc.* <sup>4</sup> M I 449<sup>2</sup> (Ps). <sup>5</sup> (J III 144<sup>16</sup>) Ja III 144<sup>17</sup>. <sup>6</sup> cf. Amk II 4: 5<sup>a</sup>—d. <sup>7</sup> J VI 528<sup>29</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Wg § 17: 12: saṃghāte. <sup>b</sup> Wg § 17: 13: tvaṇe. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>6</sup>ns chambhi-tattam. <sup>d</sup> J: manoramā, cf. J I 329<sup>5</sup>. <sup>e</sup> Amk: kuṭṭhī (kū = bhūmi, *supra* 240<sup>22</sup>).



kimattham *sālasaddena* yo koci rukkho vutto ti. | Na sālarukkho yeva *sālasaddena* vutto, atha kho sālarukkhe pi vanappati<sup>1</sup>jettharukkhe pi yasmim<sup>2</sup> kasmiñci<sup>3</sup> rukkhe pi *sālo* ti vohārassa dassanato aññe pi rukkhā vuttā; tathā hi sālarukkho pi *sālo* ti vuccati, yathāha: <sup>4</sup>"seyyathā pi bhikkhave gāmassa vā niga-<sup>5</sup> massa vā avidūre mahantaṃ sālavanam tañ c' assa eḷaṇḍehi sañchannam; <sup>6</sup>"antarena Yamakasālānan" ti, vanappati<sup>1</sup>jettharukkho pi, yathāha: <sup>7</sup>"tav' eva deva vijite tav' ev' uyyāna-bhūmiyā ujuvamsā mahāsālā nilobhāsā manoramā" ti; yo koci rukkho pi, yathāha: <sup>8</sup>"atha kho taṃ bhikkhave māluvābijam <sup>9</sup>10 aññatarasmim<sup>2</sup> sālāmūle nipateyyā" ti; atr' idaṃ vuccati:

sālarukkhe jettharukkhe yasmim<sup>2</sup> kasmiñci<sup>3</sup> pādape

*sālo* iti ravo, *sālā* santhāgāre<sup>a</sup> thiyam<sup>1</sup> siyā<sup>5</sup> ti. 28

**82 Sikkha vijjopādāne.** *Sikkhati, sikkhā sikkhanam, sikkhitaṃ sippam, sikkhako sikkhito, sekkho asekkho*, — <sup>6</sup>"kakāralope sekho <sup>15</sup> asekkho ti rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha sikkhito ti <sup>7</sup>sañjātasikkho, asikkhi ti vā sikkhito, tathā hi kattuppayogo dissati: <sup>8</sup>"aham kho pana sikkhito<sup>b</sup> anavayo sake ācariyake kumbhakārakamme" ti.

**83 Bhikkha yacane.** *Bhikkhati, bhikkhu bhikkhā bhikkhanam bhikkhako, bhikkhitaṃ bhojanam.* Ettha pana bhikkhu ya<sup>1</sup>ti 20 samaṇo muni pabbajito anāgāro tapassī tapodhano i<sup>2</sup>ce etāni pariyāyavacanāni. Etesu sāsane bhikkhū ti upasampanno vuccati, kadāci pana <sup>3</sup>"bhikkhusataṃ bhojesi bhikkhusahassam bhojesi" ti ādisu sāmaṇere pi upādāya *bhikkhū* ti vohāro pavattati, tāpasā pi ca *samaṇasaddādāhi* vuccanti: <sup>4</sup>10"ahū atīta-<sup>25</sup> m-addhāne samaṇo khantidipano" ti ādi ettha nidassanam.

**84 Dakkha vuddhiyam, sigham<sup>c</sup> ca.** *Dakkhati<sup>d</sup>, dakkhiṇā dakkho.* Dakkhanti vaddhanti satta etāya yathādh<sup>1</sup>ippetāhi sampattihi iddhā vuddhā ukkaṃsagatā honti ti dakkhiṇā<sup>2</sup> dātābbavatthu; dakkhati kusalakamme aññasmiñ<sup>3</sup> ca kieccākieccā adandhatāya <sup>30</sup> sigham<sup>4</sup> gacchati ti dakkho<sup>5</sup> cheko, yo kusalo<sup>6</sup> pi vuccati.

**85 Dikkha muṇḍiyōpanayana-niyama-bbatādesesu.** *Dikkhadhātu muṇ-*

<sup>1</sup> M I 124<sup>28</sup>. <sup>2</sup> D II 137<sup>32</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J V 251<sup>6-7</sup> (Ja). <sup>4</sup> M I 306<sup>2</sup>. <sup>5</sup> ns *de suo addit*: sālo sālādume jetthe aññataramhi pādape | sandhāgāre thiyam sālā, sālo jāyaya bhātari. <sup>6</sup> cf. 332<sup>17</sup>. <sup>7</sup> cf. 328<sup>28</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Vin III 41<sup>20</sup>. <sup>9</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>10</sup> J III 43<sup>1</sup> (*supra* 166<sup>19</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> Be<sup>ms</sup> sandhāgāre. <sup>b</sup> Vin: susikkhito. <sup>c</sup> = lyañ mran sañ eñ<sup>1</sup> apbrac, ns. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>e</sup> Be<sup>ns</sup> ad. ti.

ḍiye upanayane niyame vate ādese ca pavattati. *Dikkhati, dikkhito muṇḍo*. || Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho Sarabhaṅgajātaka  
 "gandho isīnaṃ ciradikkhitānaṃ kāyā cuto gacchati mālutenā"  
 ti etasmim padese aṭṭhakathācariyehi <sup>2</sup>"ciradikkhitānaṃ ti cira-  
 5 pabbajitānaṃ" ti vuttaṃ, na hi tattha 'cīramuṇḍānaṃ' ti vuttaṃ;  
 evaṃ sante kasmā idha *dikkhadhātu* muṇḍiye vuttā ti. | Saccaṃ,  
 tattha pana *dikkhitasaddassa* pabbajite vattanato "cīrapabba-  
 jitānaṃ" ti vuttaṃ, na dhātuatthassa vibhāvanatthaṃ, idha pana  
 dhātuatthavibhāvanatthaṃ muṇḍiye vuttā; tāpasā hi muṇḍiyat-  
 10 thavācakena *dikkhitasaddena* vattum yuttā, tathā hi aṭṭhaka-  
 thācariyehi Cakkavattisuttatthavaṇṇanāyaṃ <sup>3</sup>"kesamassuṃ ohā-  
 retvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā" ti imissā pāliyā atthaviva-  
 raṇe <sup>4</sup>"tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajantā pi hi paṭhamam kesamassuṃ  
 ohārenti tato paṭṭhāya parūlhakese bandhitvā vicaranti, tena  
 15 vuttaṃ: kesamassuṃ ohāretvā" ti evaṃ attho samvaṇṇito.

**86** *Ikkha dassan'-amkesu. Ikkhati upekkhati, apekkhati<sup>a</sup>, upekkhā  
 apekkhā paccavekkhaṇā* — <sup>5</sup>*kakāralope upekkhā apekkhā upa-*  
*sampadāpekho* ti rūpāni bhavanti.

**87** *Dakkha himsā-gatisu. Dakkhati, dakkhako.*

**20 88** *Cikkha 89 cakkha viyattiyam vācayam. Cikkhati ācikkhati  
 abbhācikkhati, ācikkhako; cakkhati, cakkhu.* Ettha <sup>6</sup>"cakkhū  
 ti cakkhati ti cakkhu, samavisamaṃ abhivyattaṃ vadantaṃ  
 viya hoti ti attho; atha vā "sūpaṃ cakkhati madhuṃ cakkhati"  
 ti ādisu viya yasmā <sup>7</sup>assādattho pi *cakkhusaddo* <sup>8</sup>bhāvati, tasmā  
 25 <sup>9</sup>'cakkhati viññāṇādhitṭhitaṃ rūpaṃ assādentam viya hoti' ti  
 assādattho pi gaheṭṭabbo, <sup>10</sup>"cakkhu kho Māgandhiya<sup>c</sup> rūpārā-  
 maṃ<sup>d</sup> rūparataṃ rūpapamuditān"<sup>e</sup> ti hi vuttaṃ — sati pi  
 sotādinam saddārāmatādibhāve, nirūlhattā nayane eva *cakkhu-*  
*saddo* pavattati *paṃkajādisaddā* viya padumādisu:

**30** cakkh' akkhi nayanam nettaṃ locanam dīṭṭhi dassanam  
 pekkhaṇam acchi; paṃhan tu pakhuman ti pavuccati. **29**  
 — Etā *dhukkhadikā*<sup>1</sup> *cakkhapariyāntā* "attanobhāsā" ti sadda-  
 satthavidū vadanti. — *Khakārantadhāturūpāni*.

<sup>1</sup> J V 138<sup>21-22</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Ja V 138<sup>20</sup>; ns *cīt.* Spk *ad* S I 226<sup>20</sup>. <sup>3</sup> D III 60<sup>9</sup>.  
<sup>4</sup> Sv (S<sup>c</sup>) III 43<sup>1-9</sup>. <sup>5</sup> cf. 331<sup>16</sup>. <sup>6</sup> 332<sup>21-22</sup> < Vibha 45<sup>9</sup> *et m.* <sup>7</sup> (J Bloch,  
 Marathī, Index s. v. cākhṇem). <sup>8</sup> M I 503<sup>14</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>b</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup>mns Māgaṇḍiya. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> rūpārāmaṃ.  
<sup>e</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns; M: <sup>9</sup>sammuditam. <sup>1</sup> B<sup>m</sup> dukkh<sup>o</sup>, B<sup>e</sup> rukkh<sup>o</sup>.



90 Gu karisussagge. Karisussaggo vaccakaraṇaṃ. Gavali.

91 Ge sadde. Gāyati, gītaṃ.

92 Vagga gatiyaṃ. Vaggati, vaggo vaggitaṃ. Ettha samudāya-vasena vagganaṃ pavattanaṃ vaggo; vaggitaṃ ti gamanaṃ, tathā hi Nāgapatavattuhatthakathāyaṃ <sup>1</sup>"yo so majjhe assa-<sup>5</sup> tarirathena catubbhi yuttana suvaggitena, ambhakaṃ putto ahu majjhimo so, amacchari dānapati viroceti" ti imissā pāliyā atthaṃ vadantehi <sup>2</sup>"suvaggitenā ti sundaragamanenā" ti (vut-<sup>10</sup>taṃ), kiñca bhiyyo, kiriyāpadam pi ca dīṭṭhaṃ: <sup>3</sup>"dhunanti vag-ganti<sup>a</sup> (pavanti)<sup>b</sup> c[a] ambare" ti.

93 Ragi 94 lagi 95 agi 96 vagi 97 magi 98 igi 99 rigi 100 ligi 101 tagi 102 sagi gamane ca. Cakāro gatipekkhako. Raṅgati, <sup>4</sup>raṅgo; laṅgati, laṅgo <sup>5</sup>laṅgi; aṅgati, aṅgeti, aṅgo samaṅgi<sup>c</sup> samaṅgiḷa aṅgaṃ aṅgaṇaṃ; vaṅgati, vaṅgo; maṅgati, maṅgo ummaṅgo<sup>d</sup> maṅgalaṃ; iṅgati, <sup>6</sup>iṅgitaṃ; riṅgati, riṅganaṃ; liṅgati <sup>15</sup>liṅgaṃ<sup>e</sup>, ulliṅgati <sup>7</sup>ulliṅganaṃ; taṅgati, taṅganaṃ; saṅgati saṅ-ganaṃ. Tattha aṅgaṇaṃ ti yesaṃ kesaṇci vatthūnaṃ avayavo, sarīraṃ pi, kāraṇaṃ pi ca vuccati; aṅgaṇaṇaṃ ti katthaci kilesā vuccanti: <sup>8</sup>"rāgo aṅgaṇaṇaṃ" ti ādisu, rāgādayo hi aṅganti etehi tamsamaṅgipuggalā nibhinabhāvaṃ gacchanti ti aṅgaṇāni ti <sup>20</sup>vuccanti; katthaci malaṃ vā paṃko vā: <sup>9</sup>"tass' eva raṇassa vā aṅgaṇassa vā pahānāya vāyamaṃ" ti ādisu, <sup>10</sup>aṅjati mak-kheti ti (hi)<sup>c</sup> aṅgaṇaṃ \* malādi; <sup>11</sup>katthaci tathārūpo viva-ṭappadeso: <sup>12</sup>"cetiyaṅgaṇaṃ bodhiyaṅgaṇaṃ" ti ādisu, aṅjati tattha ṭhitaṃ atisundaratāya abhivyaṇjeti ti hi aṅgaṇaṃ<sup>f</sup> \* <sup>25</sup>vivaṭo bhūmippadeso; icc evaṃ

rāgādisu kilesesu paṃke kāyamalamhi ca

vivaṭe bhūmibhāge ca aṅgaṇaṇaṃ ti ravo gato. 30

103 Yugi 104 jugi vajjane. Yuṅgati; juṅgati.

105 Raṅga<sup>g</sup> saṃkāyaṃ. Raṅgati. 30

<sup>1</sup> Pv 750<sup>a</sup>-d. <sup>2</sup> Pvā 57<sup>12</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Vv 750<sup>a</sup> (Vva 278<sup>25</sup>; cf. V1078-79).

<sup>4</sup> ns cit. J II 232<sup>9</sup>. <sup>5</sup> ns: laṅgi | taṃ kha<sup>3</sup> kyaṇ (o: kyaṇ?) | avijjalāṅghī [Dhs § 390, cf. M I 144<sup>12</sup>] ca saṇṇaṃ catutthakkharaṇaṃ nhaṇ<sup>1</sup> rhi kra eṇ<sup>1</sup> ||.

<sup>6</sup> ns cit. Ja II 195<sup>30</sup>. <sup>7</sup> ns cit.: uddhaṃ liṅgeti ty ulliṅgaṃ | Jālinī ||. <sup>8</sup> Vibh 368<sup>8</sup>. <sup>9</sup> A V 92<sup>16</sup>. <sup>10</sup> (cf. Spī ad Sp I 45<sup>3</sup>). <sup>11</sup> = akhyu<sup>1</sup> so aṭṭhakathā-pāji rap tui<sup>1</sup> nhuik. <sup>12</sup> cf. Vibha 349<sup>17</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm om. <sup>b</sup> CeBm om.; Bcns pavattanti (cf. 333<sup>4</sup>). <sup>c</sup> Bm om. <sup>d</sup> Bemns ummaṅgo. <sup>e</sup> Bc liṅganaṃ. <sup>f</sup> Bm aṅgaṇo. <sup>g</sup> Ccns ragi.



106 Laga saṅge ca. *Cakāro* anantaravuttāpekkhako<sup>a</sup>. *Lagati*:  
 "cajato na hoti laganam; <sup>2</sup>baṭise laggo".

107 Thaga samvaraṇe. *Thagati*.

108 Agga kuṭilagatiyaṃ. *Aggati* ti *aggi*, kuṭilaṃ gacchati ti  
 5 attho:

aggi dhūmasikho joti jātavedo-sikhī gīni  
 aggini bhāṇumā tejo pāvako tivako<sup>b</sup> 'nalo 31  
 hutāsano dhūmaketu vessānaro ca accimā  
 ghatāsano vāyusakho dahano kaṇhāvattani. 32

10 — Etā *guādikā aggapariyantā* "parassabhāsā" ti saddasattha-  
 vidū vadanti.

109 Ga gatiyaṃ. *Gāti*.

110 Ga sadde. *Gavati*.

111 Ga uggame. Uggamo uggamanam pākātata. *Gavati*. —

15 Saddasatthavidū pan' imāsaṃ<sup>c</sup> *gāle gavale* ti attanobhāsattam  
 vadanti. — *Gakārantadhāturūpāni*.

112 Ghā gandhopādāne. *Ghāti*, *ghānam*, *gandham* *ghatvā*. Atrā-  
 yaṃ pālī: <sup>3</sup>"gandham ghatvā sati [sa]mutthā"<sup>d</sup> ti. Etissā pana  
*divādigaṇam* pattāya *ghāyati ghāyivā* ti rūpāni bhavanti.

20 113 Ghu abhigamane. Abhigamanam adhigamanam. *Ghoti*.

114 Jaggha hasane. *Jagghati saṅjagghati*: <sup>4</sup>"saṅjagghitto mayā  
 saha; <sup>5</sup>jagghitum<sup>e</sup> pi na sobhati", *jagghivā*.

115 Taggha pālāne. *Tagghati*.

116 Sighi aghane. Āghānam ghānena gandhānubhavanam. *Sip-*  
 25 *ghati upasiṅghati*, *upasiṅghivā*: <sup>6</sup>"ārā siṅghāmi vāriyaṃ". —  
 Etā "parassabhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū vadanti.

117 Ghu sadde. *Ghoti ghavati*.

118 Raghi 119 laghi <sup>7</sup>*gatyakkhepe*. Gatyakkhepo gatiyā akkhepo.  
*Ramghati*; *lamghati ullaṃghati ullaṃghitā*<sup>1</sup>, <sup>8</sup>"ullaṃghikā<sup>g</sup> pīti";  
 30 *lamghivā*.

120 Maghi ketave ca. *Cakāro* pubbatthāpekkhako<sup>h</sup>. *Maṅghati*.

<sup>1</sup> Ja I 46<sup>2</sup>, <sup>2</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>3</sup> Th 798<sup>a</sup> = S IV 74<sup>1</sup> (ns). <sup>4</sup> J VI 475<sup>17</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J VI 522<sup>22</sup>.  
<sup>6</sup> J III 308<sup>20</sup>. <sup>7</sup> cf. V 1076<sup>c</sup>. <sup>8</sup> ns: ullaṃghikā | pyam tak khun lha<sup>9</sup> ce tat  
 so || pīti | ubbega pīti ||.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ovuttapekkhako. <sup>b</sup> sic CeBemns (*aliter* Amk I 1: 57<sup>d</sup>; Abh 33<sup>d</sup>).  
<sup>c</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> imesaṃ?). <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns mutthā. <sup>e</sup> J: jagghitam. <sup>f</sup> ns lamghitā; B<sup>e</sup> om.  
<sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ullaṃghitā. <sup>h</sup> ns oapekkho.

- 121 Rāgha 122 lāgha sāmattiye. *Rūghatī; lāghatī*.  
 123 Dāgha āyase ca. Āyaso kilamanam. *Cakāro sāmattiya-*  
*pekkhako. Dāghatī, nīdāgho*.  
 124 Silāgha katthane. Katthanam pasamsanam. *Silāghatī, si-*  
*lāghā; <sup>1</sup>"buddhassa silāghate"; silāghitvā. — "Attanobhāsā" ti*  
*saddasatthavidū vadanti. — Ghakārantadhāturūpāni. — Iti*  
*bhuvādigane kavaggantadhāturūpāni samattāni*.

Idāni cavaggantadhāturūpāni vuccante:

- 125 Suca soke. *Socatī, soko socanā, socam socanto <sup>1</sup>socanti <sup>2</sup>socantam kulam, socitvā.* 10  
 126 Kuca sadde tāre. Tārasaddo accuccasaddo. *Kocatī, ucca-*  
*saddam karoti ti attho*.  
 127 Kuñca koṭṭill'-appibhavesu. *Kuñcatī, kuñcikā; <sup>2</sup>"kuñcitakeso";*  
*kuñcitvā.*  
 128 Luñca apanayane. *Luñcatī, luñcako, luñcitum, luñcitvā.* 15  
 129 Añeu gati-pūjanāsu. *Maggam añcatī, buddham añcatī; <sup>3</sup>"ud-*  
*dham anuggantvā tiriyaṃ añcito ti tiracchāno; <sup>4</sup>kaṭukañcukatā".*  
 130 Vañeu 131 cañeu 132 tañeu 133 mañeu gatiyam. *Vañcatī,*  
*cañcatī, tañcatī, mañcatī; <sup>5</sup>"santi pādā avañcanā", avañcanā ti*  
*vañcitum gantum asamattā.* 20  
 134 Gueu 135 galocu<sup>a</sup> theyyakaraṇe. Thenanam theyyam <sup>1</sup>corikā,  
 tassa kiriyā theyyakaraṇam. *Gocatī; galocatī<sup>a</sup>.*  
 136 Acca pūjāyam. *Accatī; <sup>2</sup>"brahmāsurasuraccito".*  
 137 Tacea himsāyam. *Taccatī.*  
 138 Cacca 139 jacca paribhāsana-vajjanesu<sup>b</sup>. *Caccatī, cacca; jaccatī.* 25  
 140 Kuca sampaccana-koṭṭilla-paṭikkama<sup>c</sup>-vilekhanesu. *Kucatī sam-*  
*kucatī, samkoco.*  
 141 Taca samvaraṇe. Samvaraṇam rakkhāṇam. *Tacatī, taco.*  
 142 <sup>†</sup>Dica<sup>d</sup> thūtiyam. *<sup>†</sup>Dicatī<sup>d</sup>.*  
 143 Kuca samkocane. *Kocatī samkocatī, samkoco.* 30  
 144 <sup>†</sup>Vyaca<sup>e</sup> vyājikaraṇe. <sup>2</sup>Vyājikaraṇam vyājikiriya. *<sup>†</sup>Vyācatī<sup>e</sup>.*

<sup>1</sup> Kev 279. <sup>2</sup> Ja I 89<sup>22</sup>. <sup>3</sup> cf. Vibha 454<sup>18</sup> (añcitā ti gatā, m). <sup>4</sup> cf. As 376<sup>9</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J I 214<sup>16</sup> (Ja). <sup>a</sup> Ap 465<sup>28</sup> (Tha C<sup>e</sup> 422<sup>16</sup>). <sup>b</sup> ns cit. Subodh III 43, IV 116 (pt, nt) et ad.: I sui<sup>1</sup> chui khrañ<sup>2</sup> ka<sup>3</sup> arā bba pa<sup>4</sup> nhañ<sup>5</sup> khuñ<sup>6</sup> āhi ruṃ mhya sā | paṇi-aṭṭhakathā rhi rā mha sā arañ<sup>7</sup> || byādhikaraṇe lañ<sup>8</sup> rhi kra eñ<sup>9</sup> | aṇā kui prū khrañ<sup>10</sup> nhuñ<sup>11</sup> ||.

<sup>a</sup> dedit (Wg § 7: 18); C<sup>e</sup>Beṃns gaṇee<sup>o</sup>. <sup>b</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>Beṃns (o: -tajjanesu; Wg § 17: 66—68). <sup>c</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>Beṃns (o: -paṭiṭṭhambha-; Wg § 20: 27). <sup>d</sup> leg. ric<sup>o</sup> (Wg § 28: 19). <sup>e</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>Beṃns (o: vyac<sup>o</sup>, Wg § 28: 12).



**145 Vaca viyattiyam vācāyam.** Viyattassa esā viyatti, tissaṃ viyattiyam vācāyam, viyattāyam vācāyan ti adhippāyo; viyattassa hi vadato puggalassa vasena vācā viyattā nāma vuccati, yathā pana kucchisadda-tiracchānagatādisaddo avyattasaddo  
 5 ti vuccati, na evaṃ vacanasamkhāto saddo avyattasaddo ti vuccati \* viññātatthattā. *Vatti vacati* \* *vacanti*, *vacasi* icc ādini suddhakattupadāni, *vāceli vācenti* icc ādini hetukattupadāni;  
 10 <sup>1</sup>"atthābhisamayā dhīro paṇḍito ti pavuccati", *vuccati*<sup>a</sup> *puccanti*,  
 20 <sup>2</sup>"santo sappurisā loke devadhammā ti vuccare" icc ādini kammapadāni. || <sup>3</sup>Garū pana vakārassa ukārādesavasena *uttam*,  
*uccale uccante* ti ādini icchanti. Tāni sāsane appasiddhāni sakkaṭabhāsānulomāni, sāsanasmiṃ hi *rakārāgamavisaye nīpubbass'* eva *vacassa vassa ukārādeso* pasiddho: *nirutti niruttam neruttan* ti; *vacanam vācā vaco vaci*, *vuttam*<sup>b</sup> *puccamānam*<sup>c</sup>  
 15 *adhivacanam vattabham vacaniyam* imāni nāmikapadāni; *vuttam vattave vatvā vatvāna* imāni tumantādini. "Parassabhāsa" ti saddasatthavidū vadanti. Tattha vatti ti vadati, ākhyātapadam h' etam, atthasamvaṇṇakehi pi<sup>d</sup> <sup>4</sup>"vatti etāya ti vācā" ti nibbacanam udāhaṭam, saddasatthe va<sup>e</sup> tādisaṃ ākhyātapadam  
 20 diṭṭham. || Ettha pan' eke vadanti: *vacati vacanti* ti ādini kiriyāpadarūpāni buddhavacane aṭṭhakathā-ṭikāsu <sup>5</sup>satthesu ca anāgatattā chaḍḍetabbāni ti. | Tan na; yasmā sāsane *avaca avaciṃsu* ti suddhakattupadāni ca *vāceli vācenti* ti ādini hetukattupadāni ca dissanti, tasmā buddhavacanādisu anāgatāni pi  
 25 *vacati vacanti* ti ādini rūpāni gaḥetabbāni.

*Vacatu, vaceyya; vuccatu, vucceyya* sesaṃ sabbam sabbattha vitthārato gaḥetabbam.

Parokkhārūpāni vadāma:

*vaca vacu, vaca vacittha, vacam vacimha; vacittha vacire,*  
 30 *vacittho vacivho, vacim*<sup>f</sup> *vacimhe.*

Hiyyattanirūpāni vadāma:

*avaca avacu*<sup>g</sup>, *avaco avacuttha, avocam avacumha; avacuttha avacutthum, avacase avacavham, avaciṃ*<sup>h</sup> *avacamhase.*

<sup>1</sup> S I 87<sup>8</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J I 129<sup>22</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Kev 469 581, cf. et 582 (utto, sed Vucca, Mmd),  
<sup>4</sup> (cf. V<sup>2</sup>48). <sup>5</sup> = sadda kyaṃ<sup>2</sup> tui nhuik, ns.

<sup>a</sup> Be om. <sup>b</sup> Ce Bemns ad. pavuttam; Bm ad. vuttam. <sup>c</sup> Bm mānam.  
<sup>d</sup> ita Bemns; Ce ovaggaṇe hi pi, Bm ovaggaṇe yi pi. <sup>e</sup> Bemns ca. <sup>f</sup> Bm vaci.  
<sup>g</sup> Bemns avacū. <sup>h</sup> Bm avaci.

Ajjatanirūpāni vadāma:

*avaci* \* *avocum avaciṃsu*<sup>a</sup>, *avoco avocuttha, avociṃ avocumha; avoca*<sup>b</sup> *avocu, avacase avociṃhaṃ, avocaṃ avociṃhe.*

Bhavissantirūpāni vadāma:

*vakkhati vakkhanti, vakkhasi vakkhattha, vakkhāmi vakkhāma; vakkhate vakkhante, vakkhase vakkhavhe, vakkha*[ssa]*ṃ vakkhamhe*<sup>c</sup>, imesaṃ pana padānaṃ 'kathessati

kathessanti' ti ādinā attho vattabbo; 145<sup>A</sup> **vakkha** rose ti dhātussa ca *vakkhati vakkhanti, vakkhasi* ti ādini vatvā avasāne uttamapurisekavacanaṭṭhāne *vakkhemī* ti vattabbaṃ, attho pan' imesaṃ 'rosati rosanti' ti ādinā vattabbo, — ayaṃ *vaca-vakkhadhātūnaṃ bhavissanti-vattamānavasena rūpasamsandanānayo.*

Aparāni pi *vacadhātussa bhavissantisahitāni rūpāni bhavanti:*

*vakkhissati vakkhissanti, vakkhissasi vakkhissattha, vakkhissāmi vakkhissāma; vakkhissate vakkhissante, vakkhissase* 15 *vakkhissavhe, vakkhissaṃ vakkhissāmhe*<sup>d</sup>, atrāyaṃ pālī:

"atitakappe caritaṃ ṭhapayitvā bhavūbhavē imambhī<sup>e</sup> kappe caritaṃ pavakkhissaṃ, suṇohi me" ti; Gadrabhapaṇhe pi 20 "rājā tumhehi saddhiṃ paṭisanthāraṃ katvā" . . . āsanaṃ ṇatvā nisidathā ti vakkhissati"<sup>f</sup> ti evamādi atṭhakathāpāṭho dissati, 20 tasmā yeva edisī padamālā racitā. "Vakkha rose" ti dhātussa pi bhavissantisahitāni rūpāni *vakkhissati vakkhissanti* ti ādini bhavanti, attho pan' imesaṃ 'rosissati rosissantī' ti ādinā vattabbo, — ayaṃ *vaca-vakkhadhātūnaṃ bhavissantivasen'* eva rūpasamsandanānayo. 25

*Avacissā vacissā* \* *avacissaṃsu vacissaṃsu* sesaṃ sabbam neyyaṃ.

Idha pana *vuttasaddassa atthuddhāraṃ vattabbam* pi avatvā 3 *uparī yeva kathessāma* \* *ito ativiya vattabbaṭṭhānattā*<sup>h</sup>. 146 **Cu** *cavane. Cavati*, kārīte *cāveli* ti rūpaṃ; 4 "devakāyā cuto; 30 <sup>5</sup>*cutapadumaṃ*"<sup>i</sup>, *cavitum cavitvā.*

147 **Loca** *dassane. Locali, locanaṃ.*

148 **Seca** *secane. Secati.*

<sup>a</sup> Cp I 1: 2a-d. <sup>b</sup> Ja VI 342<sup>27</sup>. <sup>c</sup> (342<sup>24</sup>—344<sup>2</sup>). <sup>d</sup> *avoc*, *avoc*.

<sup>e</sup> *ita* B<sup>m</sup> *avacissu*. <sup>f</sup> (B<sup>e</sup> *avoca*). <sup>g</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns *vakkhissamhe. v ita* h. l. C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns (*cf. supra* 248<sup>12</sup>). <sup>f</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns *suppl.* *gahapatipatirūpaṃ*. <sup>g</sup> Ja: *vakkhati*; ns: *vakkhati* lañ<sup>b</sup> rhi eñ<sup>1</sup>, *cf.* 201 n. a. <sup>h</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> *ativayattabbaṭṭhānattā*). <sup>i</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns. *cutam padumaṃ*.



- 149 *Saca viyattiyam vācāyam. Sacati.*  
 150 *Kaca bandhane. Kacati.*  
 151 *Maca* 152 *muci kakkane. Kakkanam sarire ubbatṭanam. Macati; muṇcati.*  
 5 153 *Maci dhāraṇ'-ucchaya<sup>a</sup>-pūjanesu. Dhāraṇam ucchāyo<sup>a</sup> pūjanan ti tayō atthā; tattha ucchāyo<sup>a</sup> malaharaṇam. Maṇcati, maṇco maṇcanam. Maṇcati puggalaṃ dhāreti ti maṇco.*  
 154 *Paca vyattikaraṇe. Pacati, pāko paripāko vipāko, pakkaṃ phalam.*  
 10 155 *Thuca pasade. Thocati.*  
 156 *Vaca* 157 *vaci dittiyaṃ. Vacati; vaṇcati.*  
 158 *Ruca dittiyaṃ, rocane ca. Ditti sobhā, rocanam ruci. Rocati virocati<sup>b</sup>, <sup>1</sup>verocano; <sup>2</sup>samaṇassa rocate saccam; <sup>3</sup>"tassa te saggakāmassa ekattam uparocitaṃ"<sup>c</sup>. Ayaṇ ca <sup>4</sup>divādigāṇe*  
 15 *ruciatthaṃ gahetvā ruccati ti rūpaṃ janeti, tena <sup>5</sup>"gamanam mayham<sup>d</sup> ruccati" ti pāḷi dissati; <sup>6</sup>curādigāṇe pana ruciatthaṃ gahetvā roceli rocagati ti rūpāni janeti, tena <sup>7</sup>"kin nu jātim na rocesi" ti ādikā pāḷiyo dissanti. Tegaṇiko 'yam dhātu.*  
 159 *Paca sampāke. Pacati pacanti. — Saddasatthavidū pana*  
 20 *"attanobhāsā" ti vadanti.*  
 160 *Aṇca vyayagatiyaṃ. Vyayagati vināsagati. Aṇcati.*  
 161 *Yaca yācanāyaṃ. Brāhmaṇo nāgaṃ maṇiṃ yācati: <sup>8</sup>"nāgo maṇiṃ yācito brāhmaṇena; <sup>9</sup>te maṃ<sup>e</sup> asse ayācisum; <sup>10</sup>so maṃ<sup>i</sup> ratham ayācatha; <sup>11</sup>devattaṃ āyācati" evaṃ suddhakattari*  
 25 *rūpāni bhavanti; brāhmaṇo brāhmaṇena nāgaṃ maṇiṃ yāceli yācayati yācāpeti yācāpayati evaṃ hetukattari; rājā brāhmaṇena dhanam yāciyati yācāyiyati<sup>e</sup> yācāpiyati yācāpayiyati evaṃ kammani; yācam yācanto<sup>f</sup> yācanti<sup>g</sup> yācantaṃ kulaṃ, yācamāno yācamānā yācamānaṃ kulaṃ, yācako yācanā yācilaḥḥaṃ, yāciluṃ*  
 30 *(yācivā) yācivāna<sup>h</sup> yācītina yāciya yāciyāna evaṃ nāmikapadāni tumantādāni ca bhavanti.*  
 162 *Paca pāke. <sup>12</sup>"Odanam pacati". — "Ubhayatobhāsā" ti*

<sup>1</sup> ns cit. S I 51<sup>11</sup> et J V 341<sup>22</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Kev 278 (supra 132<sup>26</sup>). <sup>3</sup> J VI 64<sup>28</sup>.  
<sup>4</sup> Vī104. <sup>5</sup> J VI 544<sup>1</sup>. <sup>6</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>7</sup> S I 132<sup>25</sup> = Th 190<sup>a</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Vin III 147<sup>22</sup> = J II 285<sup>22</sup> (Sd § 551). <sup>9</sup> J VI 542<sup>23</sup>. <sup>10</sup> J VI 542<sup>24</sup>. <sup>11</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>12</sup> (Candra II 1: 43, etc.).

<sup>a</sup> (C<sup>e</sup> uccār<sup>o</sup>). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup> om. <sup>c</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns. et J v. l.; J(E<sup>e</sup>) uparocitaṃ (imper.). <sup>d</sup> J: mayha (metr.). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns tam (= J). <sup>f</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns tam (= J; J cod. L<sup>k</sup>: nam). <sup>g</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns<sup>2</sup> yācāyiyati. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ad. yācivāna.

saddasatthavidū vadanti. — Yathā pana sāsane <sup>1</sup>"paṇḍito ti pavuccati" ti *vacadhātussa* kammanī rūpaṃ pasiddhaṃ, na tathā *pacadhātussa*; evaṃ sante pi garū <sup>2</sup>"tayā paccate odano" ti tassa kammanī rūpaṃ vadanti, sāsane pana avisesato *paccate* ti vā *paccati* ti vā vuttassa pi padassa akammako yeva *divādi-* 5 *gaṇiko* payogo icchitabbo. <sup>3</sup>"Devadatto niraye paccati; <sup>4</sup>yāva pāpaṃ na paccati" ti ādidassanato. || Kec' ettha vadeyyuṃ: <sup>5</sup>*sayam eva piyale pāṇiyan* ti ādi viya *bhuvādigagaṇapakkhiko* kammakattuppayogo esa, tasmā *sayam eva* ti padaṃ ajjhāharitvā 'sayam eva Devadatto paccati' ti ādinā attho vattabbo 10 ti. | Tan na; *sayam eva piyale pāṇiyan* ti ettha hi pāṇiyaṃ manussā pivanti, na pāṇiyaṃ pāṇiyaṃ pivati, manusseh' eva taṃ piyate na sayam; evaṃ parassa pānakiriyaṃ paṭicca kammabhūtaṃ pi taṃ sukarapānakiriyaavasena sukarattā 'attana va sījjhantaṃ viya hoti' ti "sayam eva piyate pāṇiyan" ti 15 <sup>6</sup>rūlhiyā payogo kato, — <sup>7</sup>*sayam eva kaḷo kariyale* ti etthā pi kaṭaṃ manussā karonti, na kaṭaṃ kaḷo karoti, manusseh' eva kaḷo kariyate na sayam; evaṃ parassa karaṇakiriyaṃ paṭicca kammabhūto pi so su(kara)karaṇakiriyaavasena sukarattā 'attana va sījjhanto viya hoti' ti "sayam eva kaḷo kariyate" ti rūlhiyā 20 payogo kato; ettha yathā *sayamsaddo* 'pāṇiyaṃ pāṇiyan' eva piyate na amhehi, kaḷo kaṭen' eva kariyate na amhehi ti sakammakavisayattā payogānaṃ aññassa kiriyāpaṭisedhanasaṃkhātāṃ atthavisesaṃ vadati, na tathā <sup>8</sup>"Devadatto niraye paccati; <sup>9</sup>kammaṃ paccati" ti ādisu tumhehi ajjhāharito *sayamsaddo* 25 atthavisesaṃ vadati. <sup>10</sup>akammakavisayattā etesaṃ payogānaṃ, — evaṃ *Devadatto* ti ādikassa paccattavacanassa akammakattuvācakattā kammarahitasuddhakattuvācakattā *ca paccati* ti idaṃ *divādigagaṇikarūpan* ti datṭhabbaṃ. || *Pacadhātu* saddasatthe *divādigagaṇe* vutto n' atthi ti ce. | N' atthi vā atthi vā; kim ettha 30 saddasatthaṃ karissati, pāḷi eva pamāṇaṃ, — tasmā mayaṃ lokavohāraḥ kusālaṃ Bhagavato pālinayaṃ āeva gahetvā imaṃ *pacadhātuṃ divādigagaṇe* pi pakkhipissāma; tathā hi Dhammapālācariya-Anuruddhācariyādihi abhisamkhātā *divādigagaṇika-*

<sup>1</sup> (336<sup>a</sup>). <sup>2</sup> Kev 413. <sup>3</sup> (cf. Dhpa I 148<sup>12</sup>). <sup>4</sup> Dhpa 69<sup>b</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (7<sup>20</sup>). <sup>6</sup> = pasid-dharūlhi a<sup>3</sup> phrañ<sup>1</sup> || vā | kattusatti ma rhi so re nluik kattusatti kui thañ khrañ<sup>3</sup> hū so samūdhī-guṇ-rūlhi a<sup>3</sup> phrañ<sup>1</sup> || vā | taddhammūpacāraraṇi a<sup>3</sup> phrañ<sup>1</sup> || ns. <sup>7</sup> (cf. Saccas 127<sup>d</sup>).



ppayogā dissanti: <sup>1</sup>"nāṇayuttavaram<sup>a</sup> tattha datvā sandhim<sup>b</sup>  
 tihetukam pacchā paccati pakānam pavatte atthake duve;  
<sup>2</sup>asamkhāram<sup>c</sup> sasamkhāravipākāni na paccati" iec evamādayo;  
 ettha pana tesam idam eva pāliya na sameti, ye, *curādigā-*  
<sup>5</sup> *ṇamhi sakammakabhāvena bhuvādigāṇe ca akammakabhāvena*  
*pavattassa bhūdhātussēva, bhuvādigāṇe pavattassa sakamma-*  
*kassa<sup>d</sup> pi sato divādigāṇam patvā akammakabhūtassa paca-*  
*dhātussa sakammakattam icchanti, etaṃ hi sātthakathe tepiṭake*  
*buddhavacane kuto labbhā. Tasmā Bhagavato pāvacane sotū-*  
<sup>10</sup> *naṃ saṃsayasamugghātatthaṃ<sup>e</sup> ettha imaṃ nītiṃ paṭhema:*

vinā pi upasāggena gaṇanānattayogato

sakammākammakā honti dhātū *paca-bhūḍādayo:* 33

*puriso odanam pacati:* <sup>3</sup>"sa bhūtapacanam<sup>f</sup> paci"; *odano paccati,*

<sup>4</sup>"kammam paccati, <sup>5</sup>vihisisam paccati", *rukkhaphalāni paccanti;*

<sup>15</sup> *nāgo pakāram bhindati,* <sup>6</sup>"taḷākapālī bhijjati, <sup>7</sup>bhijjanadhammam  
 bhijjati". Ettha ca *sayamsaddam ajjhāharitvā* 'sayam eva odano

paccati' ti ādinā vutte pi, *puriso sayam eva pāṇam hanati,*

*Bhagavā sayam eva ñeyyadhammam abujjhi* ti payogesu parassa

āṇattisambhūtaḥananakiriyāpaṭisedham iva paropadesasambhū-

<sup>20</sup> *tabujjhanakiriyāpaṭisedham iva ca aññassa kiriyāpaṭisedhana-*  
*vasena vuttattā yo sayamsaddavasena kammakattubhāvaparī-*  
*kappo, taṃ na pamāṇam; sayamsaddo hi suddhakattuutthe*

pi dissati, na kevalam <sup>8</sup>*sayam eva piyale pāṇiyan* ti ādisu

kammatthe yeva, — tasmā sāsanānurūpena attho gahetabbo

<sup>25</sup> *nayaññūhi:*

vinā pi upasāggena vinā pi ca gaṇantaram

sakammākammakā honti <sup>9</sup>*atthato divuḍādayo:* 34

<sup>10</sup>"kamaguṇehi dibbati; <sup>11</sup>paccāmitte <sup>12</sup>dibbati", aññāni pi yoje-

tabbāni.

<sup>30</sup> Gaṇantarañ cōpasaggaṃ vinā pi atthanānataṃ

payogato sakammā ca akammā ca *gamādayo:* 35

<sup>1</sup> Saccas 124<sup>a</sup>-3. <sup>2</sup> Abhidh-s 24<sup>a</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J II 260<sup>21</sup> (ns *cit.* Ps I 58<sup>24-26</sup>).  
<sup>4</sup> (339<sup>25</sup>). <sup>5</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>6</sup> *cf.* Ja I 239<sup>21</sup>. <sup>7</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>8</sup> (339<sup>25</sup>). <sup>9</sup> = kiḷa-vijjigimsa [Sd  
 V 1100] anak a<sup>2</sup> phrañ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>10</sup> *cf.* Vibha 318<sup>19</sup> (+ Vva 18<sup>17</sup>). <sup>11</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>12</sup> =  
 oñ mrañ lui eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> nāṇayuttam param. <sup>b</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> sandhi). <sup>c</sup> *ita* B<sup>m</sup>ns; C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> asamkhāra-  
 d (B<sup>m</sup> om.). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns<sup>e</sup> osamugghātatthaṃ. <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> (ns) opacanam (= j).

<sup>1</sup>*puriso maggaṃ gacchati* · *gambhīresu pi atthesu nāṇaṃ gacchati*;  
*dhammaṃ carati* · *lattha lattha carati*.

Gaṇantaraṇ cōpasaggaṃ payogaṇ c' atthanānataṃ  
vinā pi ti(vi)dhā<sup>a</sup> honti *disādi rūpabhedato*: 36

*pāsādaṃ passati*, *pāsādaṃ dakkhati*, *pāsādo dissati*, aññāni pi 5  
yojetabbāni.

Sabbhāvato sakammā tu *rudadhātādayo matā*,  
sabbhāvato akammā ca *nānadhātādayo matā*: 37

<sup>2</sup>"matam vā<sup>b</sup> amma rodanti; <sup>3</sup>idha nandati pecca nandati".

Upasaggavasen' eke sakammā pi akammakā 10

sambhavanti, tath' ekacce akammā pi sakammakā, 38

ekacce tūpasaggehi sakammā ca sakammakā

akammakā akammā ca, es' attho p' ettha dipito: 39

*puriso gāmā niggacchati* · *dhanaṃ adhigacchati*; *puriso pāṇaṃ*  
*abhibhavati* · <sup>4</sup>"Himavatā pabhavanti mahānadiyo", aññāni pi 15  
payogāni yojetabbāni.

Tattha yaḍi sāsane *pacadhātussa* kammani rūpaṃ siyā,  
*purisena kammaṃ kariyati* ti payogo viya 'purisena odano  
paciṇyati' ti payogo icchitabbo; ye pana garū <sup>5</sup>"tayā paccate  
odano" ti ādini icchanti, te saddasatthanayaṃ nissāya vadanti 20  
maññe. Evaṃ sante pi upaparikkhitvā, yuttāni ce, gaḥetabbāni.

Kārite *puriso purisena*<sup>c</sup> *purisaṃ vā odanaṃ pāceli pācayati*  
*pācāpeti pācāpayati*, *purisena puriso odanaṃ pāciṇyati pācayiyati*  
*pācāpiṇyati pācāpayiyati* ti rūpāni bhavanti<sup>d</sup>. <sup>6</sup>"Yathā daḍḍena  
gopālo gāvaṃ<sup>e</sup> pāceti gocaran" ti ādisu añño pi attho daṭṭhabbo. 25

*Pacaṃ pacanto* · *pacanti*, *pacamāno pacamānā*, *pāṭabbaṃ*,  
*pacitaṃ*, *pacitabbaṃ* *pacaniyaṃ*, *pacitum pacitvā*. Ettha ca  
<sup>7</sup>"imassa<sup>f</sup> maṃsaṃ ca pāṭabban" ti payogo udāharaṇaṃ. *Pacati*  
*pacanti*, *pacasi* ti ādi padakkamo subodho.

163 Sica gharāṇe. *Secati*, *seko*. — "Ubhatobhāsā" ti vadanti. — 30  
Imāni *cakārantadhāturūpāni*.

Parassabhāsādibhāvaṃ<sup>g</sup> sabbesaṃ dhātunaṃ ito  
paraṃ na vyākarissaṃ, so sāsane irito na hi. 40

<sup>1</sup> (§ 548). <sup>2</sup> S I 209<sup>7</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Dhṛ 18<sup>8</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (§ 558). <sup>5</sup> (339<sup>9</sup>). <sup>6</sup> Dhṛ 135ab.

<sup>7</sup> J VI 453<sup>7</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm tīdhā. <sup>b</sup> Ce va. <sup>c</sup> (Bm om). <sup>d</sup> (Bm vadanti). <sup>e</sup> Dhṛ: gāvo.

<sup>f</sup> ita Ce Bemns; J *codd.* Ck<sup>10</sup>: imam (*metr.*). <sup>g</sup> (Bm parassabhāsādbhāvaṃ).



- 164 *Chu chedane. Choti*; <sup>1</sup>"chotvāna<sup>a</sup> molim<sup>b</sup> varagandhavāsitaṃ; <sup>2</sup>acchoechuṃ vata bho rukkhāṃ".
- 165 *Milecha aviyattāyaṃ vācāyaṃ. Milacchati<sup>c</sup>, milakkhu*; <sup>3</sup>"pac-cantimesu janapadesu paccājāto hoti milakkhusu aviññātāresu".
- 5 166 *Vachi icchāyaṃ. Vañchati, vañchitaṃ dhanāṃ.*
- 167 *Achi ayame. Añchati*; <sup>4</sup>"dighaṃ vā añchanto dighaṃ añ-chāmi ti pajānāti".
- 168 *Huecha koṭṭille. Huechati.*
- 169 *Muecha moha-muechāsu. (Muechati)<sup>d</sup>, <sup>5</sup>"muechito<sup>c</sup> visavegena*  
 10 *visaññi samapajjatha<sup>f</sup>, muechā, muechitvā.*
- 170 *Phucha visarāṇe. Phochati.*
- 171 *Yucha pamāde. Yucchati<sup>g</sup>.*
- 172 *Uñchi uñche. Uñcho pariyesanaṃ. Uñchati, <sup>7</sup>"uñchāca-riyāya ibatha".*
- 15 173 *Ucha pipāsāyaṃ. Uechati.*
- 174 *Puecha pañhe. Puechati, puechitā puechako puttḥo puechito puechā; bhikkhu vinayadharmaṃ pañhaṃ puechati puechi; pue-chitūṃ puechitvā. Ettha ca pañcavidhā puechā: aditṭhajotanaṃ puechā dīṭṭhasaṃsandanā puechā vimaticchedanā puechā anu-*  
 20 *matipuechā kathetukamyatāpuechā ti, tāsāṃ nānattaṃ <sup>8</sup>Attha-sāliniyādito<sup>h</sup> gahetabbāṃ.*
- 175 *Viccha gatiyaṃ. Vicchati, vicchikā.*
- 176 *Vacchu chedane. Vucchati<sup>i</sup>, vuttā<sup>j</sup> vuttavā<sup>j</sup>, vuttasiro — vakāragatassa akārassa uttāṃ. Vuttasaddo kesoharaṇe pi*  
 25 *dissati <sup>10</sup>"Kāpaṭiko . . . māṇavo daharo vuttasiro" ti ādisu, ettha ca sirasaddena siroruhā vuttā yathā <sup>11</sup>mañcasaddena mañcaṭṭhā <sup>12</sup>cakkkhusaddena ca cakkhunissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ; ropite pi <sup>13</sup>yathā saradikaṃ bijaṃ khette vuttaṃ virūhati"*

<sup>1</sup> Ja I 65<sup>6</sup> (V 1107). <sup>2</sup> J VI 502<sup>17</sup> (cf. 362 n. d). <sup>3</sup> D III 264<sup>12</sup>. <sup>4</sup> M I 56<sup>23</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> J VI 82<sup>12</sup>. <sup>6</sup> ns cit.: . . . uchi uñchāyaṃ iti dhātu | Bīḷarakosiyajāt-ṭṭka [ad J IV 66<sup>9</sup>] || uñchāto ti mūlaphalāphalapariyesanato | Vessantaraṭṭ-ṭṭka [ad J VI 556<sup>10</sup>]. <sup>7</sup> J VI 518<sup>21</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (cf. Wg § 7: 37, 28: 14). <sup>9</sup> As 55<sup>17</sup> (supra 279<sup>17</sup>).

<sup>10</sup> M II 168<sup>18</sup> (supra 165<sup>11</sup>). <sup>11</sup> (supra 19<sup>14</sup>, infra § 572 [ubi cit. Mahābhāṣya vol. II 218<sup>14-16</sup>] § 671). <sup>12</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>13</sup> J II 322<sup>12</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup> chetvāna. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> molim. <sup>c</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>e</sup> ns milecchati. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> muechatito (3: muechati muechito, vide n. d). <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns visaññāṃ samāpajjatha (visaññāṃ | amhat saññā kaṇ<sup>3</sup> khraṇ<sup>3</sup> sui<sup>3</sup> || samāpajjatha | rop (3: rok) eñ<sup>1</sup> ||, ns). <sup>g</sup> ita B<sup>e</sup> ns; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> yucchati. <sup>h</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns Aṭṭhas<sup>o</sup>. <sup>i</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns (B<sup>e</sup> vucchati). <sup>j</sup> = rit phrat sañ, ns.

ti ādisu; kathite pi <sup>11</sup>"vuttam idaṃ Bhagavatā vuttam arahatā"  
ti <sup>2</sup>ādisu, atr' idaṃ vuccati:

*vacchu-vapa-vacavasā vuttasaddo pavattati*

kesohāre ropite ca kathite ca yathākkaman ti; 41

aparo nayo: *vuttasaddo* <sup>3</sup>"no ca kho paṭivuttan" ti ādisu vāpa- 5  
samikaraṇe dissati, <sup>4</sup>"pannalomo paradattavutto" ti ādisu jīvi-  
tavuttiyaṃ, <sup>5</sup>"paṇḍupalāso bandhanā pavutto"<sup>a</sup> ti ādisu apagame,  
<sup>6</sup>"gitaṃ pavuttaṃ samihitaṃ" ti ādisu pāvacaṇa(vasena)<sup>b</sup> pa-  
vattite, loke pana <sup>7</sup>"vutto <sup>8</sup>pārāyano" ti ādisu ajjhene dissati,  
atr' idaṃ vuccati: 10

vāpasamikaraṇe ca atho jīvitavuttiyaṃ

apagame pāvacaṇavasena ca pavattite

ajjhene c' evaṃ etesu *vuttasaddo* padissati ti; 42

aparo pi nayo: *vuttasaddo* saupasaggo ca anupasaggo ca vapane  
vāpasamikaraṇe kesohāre jīvitavuttiyaṃ pamuttabhāve pāva- 15  
cāvasena pavattite ajjhene kathane ti evamādisu dissati;  
tathā h' esa <sup>9</sup>"gāvo tassa pajāyanti khette vuttaṃ virūhati  
vuttānaṃ phalaṃ asāti"<sup>c</sup> yo mittānaṃ na dūbhati"<sup>d</sup> ti ādisu  
vapane āgato, <sup>3</sup>"no ca kho paṭivuttan" ti ādisu atthadantakū-  
dihī vāpasamikaraṇe, <sup>10</sup>"Kāpaṭiko . . . māṇavo daharo vuttasiro" 20  
ti ādisu kesohāre, <sup>4</sup>"pannalomo paradattavutto migabhūtena  
cetasā viharati" ti ādisu jīvitavuttiyaṃ, <sup>5</sup>"seyyathā pi nāma  
paṇḍupalāso bandhanā pavutto"<sup>a</sup> abhabbo haritattāyā" ti ādisu  
bandhanato pamuttabhāve, <sup>6</sup>"yesaṃ idaṃ etarahi porāṇaṃ  
mantapadaṃ gitaṃ pavuttaṃ samihitaṃ" ti ādisu pāvacaṇa- 25  
bhāvena pavattite — loke pana <sup>11</sup>"vutto guṇo; <sup>7</sup>vutto <sup>8</sup>pā-  
rāyano" ti ādisu ajjhene —, <sup>12</sup>"vuttaṃ kho paṇ' etaṃ Bhaga-  
vatā: dhammādayādā me bhikkhave bhavatha mā āmisadāyādā"  
ti ādisu kathane, atr' idaṃ vuccati:

<sup>13</sup>*vapa-vatu-vacchu-vacadhātūnaṃ vasato mato* 30

sopasaggo nopasaggo *vuttasaddo* yathārahaṃ 43

vapane ca vāpasamikaraṇe muṇḍatāya ca

<sup>1</sup> cf. It 1<sup>4</sup>. <sup>2</sup> = i suī<sup>1</sup> aca rhi so Itivuttakapaḷi tui<sup>1</sup> nui<sup>1</sup> ns. <sup>3</sup> Vin III 131<sup>3</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Vin II 184<sup>21</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Vin III 47<sup>20</sup>. <sup>6</sup> D I 104<sup>11</sup>. <sup>7</sup> \*\*\*, <sup>8</sup> = pārāyana-bedaṃ, ns. <sup>9</sup> J-VI 14<sup>39-21</sup> (*infra* V1259). <sup>10</sup> (342<sup>23</sup>). <sup>11</sup> (guṇo = guṇ kye<sup>3</sup> jū<sup>3</sup>, ns). <sup>12</sup> M I 13<sup>11</sup>. <sup>13</sup> V358, 400, 176, 145.

<sup>a</sup> Vin: pamutto. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om.-vasena. <sup>c</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> asati). <sup>d</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns dubbhati.



jīvavutyam pamuttatte vasā pāvacanassa tu  
pavattite ca ajjhene kathane cā ti lakkhaye.

44

177 Taccha tanukaraṇe. Tacchaṭi tacchako dāraṃ. — Chakāraṇ-

5 tadhātūrūpāni.

178 Ji jaye. Jeti jayati parājayati. <sup>1</sup>dhammaṃ caranto sāmikaṃ parājeti. <sup>2</sup>"dhammaṃ caranto parajjati; <sup>3</sup>rājānaṃ . . . jayāpesuṃ, 'jayāpetvā' — ettha jayāpesuṃ ti 'jayatu bhavan' ti āsiṃsayacanaṃ vadimsū ti attho; jayanaṃ jitaṃ jaygo<sup>a</sup> vijitaṃ jino  
10 jela Jelo, <sup>5</sup>"jito Māro; <sup>6</sup>Māraṃjito", (jīlavā)<sup>b</sup>, jītāvi vijitāvi Māra-  
raji lokaji odhijino anodhijino jito vijito, jetaṃ (vijetaṃ)<sup>c</sup> jītvā  
vijitvā. Imassa pana dhātussa <sup>7</sup>kīyādigaṇaṃ pattassa jināti  
jinītvā ty ādini rūpāni<sup>d</sup> bhavanti.

179 Ji abhibhava. Jeti, jino pubbe viya rūpāni. Ettha ca  
15 "tumhehi Ānanda sappurisehi vijitaṃ, pacchimā janatā sālī-  
maṃsodanaṃ atimaññissati" ti pālī abhibhavanatthasādhakā<sup>e</sup>,  
ettha hi vijitan ti adhibhūtan ti attho.

180 Ja gatiyaṃ. Ettha sīghagati adhippetā. Javati, javanaṃ  
javo, javam javanto, javanacittaṃ javanapañño javanahaṃso.  
20 <sup>9</sup>"manojavaṃ gacchaṭi yenakūmaṃ".

181 Je khaye. Jiyati, ekārassa iyādeso sāsanānurūpena, <sup>10</sup>"kiṃ  
maṃ<sup>f</sup> dhanena, jiyethā" ti hi pālī dissati; saddasatthavidū pana  
jāyati ti rūpaṃ vadanti.

182 Sajja gatiyaṃ. Sajjati.

25 183 Kuju 184 khuju theyyakaraṇe. Kojati; khojati.

185 Vaju gatiyaṃ, 186 dhaja 187 dhaji ca. Vajati<sup>g</sup>, <sup>11</sup>"manus-  
sattañ ca abbaje", vajo vajanaṃ (pavajanaṃ)<sup>c</sup> pabbajjā pabba-  
jito (pabbajito)<sup>c</sup>, <sup>12</sup>"sakā raṭṭhā pabbajito<sup>b</sup> aññaṃ janapadaṃ  
gato mahantaṃ koṭṭhaṃ kayirātha duruttānaṃ nidhetave";  
30 dhajati, dhajo; dhañjati, dhañjanaṃ. Ettha dhajo ti ketu,  
dhañjanan ti gamaṇaṃ.

188 Aja khepane ca. Gatiāpekkho<sup>i</sup> yeva cakāro. Ajati, ajo.

<sup>1</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>2</sup> \*\*\* (Vināṇ<sup>3</sup> pālī, ns). <sup>3</sup> Ja II 369<sup>11</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Ja II 213<sup>12</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (V<sup>1238</sup>).  
<sup>6</sup> (V<sup>1238</sup>). <sup>7</sup> V<sup>1238</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Vin III 7<sup>1</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Vv 1b. <sup>10</sup> J VI 27<sup>13</sup>. <sup>11</sup> A II 39<sup>14</sup>. <sup>12</sup> J III 17<sup>15</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>Bm; B<sup>e</sup>ms jayo. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ms om. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup> om. <sup>e</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ms. <sup>f</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ms (yaṃ dhanam . . . || jiyetha . . . || tena dhanena . . . )  
maṃ . . . || kiṃ . . . || nimantesi ||, ns < Ja VI 28<sup>16</sup>, ad ellipsis cf. J III 190<sup>17</sup>:  
sā maṃ annena . . . , J III 433<sup>18</sup>, Vin I 25<sup>19</sup> 243<sup>20</sup>). <sup>g</sup> (B<sup>e</sup> ad. abbajati). <sup>h</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ms  
pabbajito. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ms āpekkhako.

Ettha ajo ti eḷako, imāni pan' assa pariyāyavacanāni: ajo eḷako urabbho avi meṇḍo ti; tattha urabbho ti eḷako, yo ajo ti pi vuccati; avi ti rattalomo eḷako, meṇḍo ti kuṭṭilasiṅgo eḷako, tathā hi <sup>1</sup>Janakajātake ajarathato meṇḍarathā visuṃ vuttā; api ca <sup>2</sup>"ajelakan" ti ajato eḷakassa visuṃ vacanato eḷakasaddena <sup>3</sup>meṇḍo pi gahetabbo, <sup>4</sup>Mahosadhaajātakatṭhakathāyaṃ hi meṇḍ'-eḷakānaṃ nibbisesatā vuttā ti.

189 Ajja 190 sajja ajjane. Ajjanaṃ ajjanakiriyā. *Ajjati; sajjati.*

191 Kajja vyathane. Vyathanam himsā. *Kajjati.*

192 Khajja majjane ca. Majjanaṃ suddhi. *Vyathanāpekkho* <sup>10</sup>*cakāro. Khajjati, khajjūro.*

193 Khaja manthe. Mantho viloḷanaṃ. *Khajati.*

194 Khaji gativekalle. - <sup>1</sup>"Kissa bhante ayyo khañjati ti; <sup>2</sup>ubho khañjā"<sup>a</sup>, *khañjanaṃ, khañjilum khañjilvā.*

195 Eja kampane. *Ejati, ejā.* Ettha ca ejā ti <sup>1</sup>lābhādiṃ paṭicca <sup>15</sup>ejati kampati ti ejā, balavataṇhāy' etaṃ nāmaṃ.

196 Phūja vajiranipphese<sup>b</sup>. <sup>1</sup>"Vajiranigghose" ti keci vidū va. danti. *Phojati.*

197 Khija 198 kuji 199 guji avyattasaddhe. *Khijati; kuñjati; guñjati.*

200 Laja 201 laja 202 tajja bhassane. *Lajati; lājati; lajjati.* <sup>20</sup>

203 Laji dittiyañ ca. *Bhassanāpekkho cakāro. Lañjati:* <sup>1</sup>"tatiyo nayalañjako: <sup>2</sup>lañjeti pakāseti suttatthan ti lañjako".

204 Jaja 205 jaji yuddhe. Yujjanaṃ yuddhaṃ. *Jajati; jañjati.*

206 Tuja himsāyaṃ. *Tojati.*

207 Tuji balane ca. Balanaṃ balanakiriyā; *himsāpekkhako* <sup>25</sup>*cakāro. Tuñjati.*

208 Gaja 209 kuji 210 muji 211 gajja saddatthā. *Gajati; kuñjati; muñjati; gajo gajjati, meghe gajjati,* <sup>1</sup>"yattha dāso āmajāto thito thullāni gajjati, <sup>10</sup>maṇi gajjati, <sup>11</sup>nānagajjanaṃ<sup>c</sup> gajjitum samattho", <sup>12</sup>*gajjilā gajjilvā.* Tattha gajo ti hatthi, hatthissa hi <sup>30</sup>anekāni nāmāni:

<sup>13</sup>hatthi nāgo gajo danti kuñjaro vāraṇo kari

mātango dvirado<sup>d</sup> satṭhihāyano nekapo ibho

45

<sup>1</sup> J VI 48<sup>26-27</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (§ 701 etc.). <sup>3</sup> Ja VI 354<sup>28</sup>. <sup>4</sup> \*\*\* (Vināṇ<sup>2</sup> pāli, ns).

<sup>5</sup> J I 353<sup>13</sup>. <sup>6</sup> cf. Nidd 353<sup>22, 23</sup>, Uda 188<sup>1</sup>; *aliter* As 363<sup>14</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Wg § 7: 61 v. I.; ns *cit.*: Indassa devarañño vajiranibbesanigghosaṃ . . . Uda 67<sup>2-3</sup>.

<sup>8</sup> Nettī 2<sup>12</sup> cf Nettī. <sup>9</sup> J I 226<sup>2</sup>. <sup>10</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>11</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>12</sup> (Pp 42<sup>22</sup>). <sup>13</sup> cf. Amk II 8: 34 *sqq.*

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns <sup>c</sup>nibbese. <sup>c</sup> ita B<sup>m</sup>; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns *ad.* gajjati. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup> dirado.



thambho rammo<sup>a</sup> dvipo c' eva, hatthini tu kareṇukū.

hatthipoto hatthichāpo bhiṃko ca kalabho bhava. 46

212 Caja cāge. *Cajati pariccajati, cāgo pariccāgo cajanam, cajanā cajanā* \* *cajamāno*.

5 213 Saṇja<sup>b</sup> saṅge. Saṅgo lagganam<sup>c</sup>. <sup>1</sup>*Saṇjati. satto sajanam satti āsatti, sajilum sajiltvā*.

214 Īja gatiyam. *Ījati*.

215 Bhaji bhajjane. Bhajjanam tāpakaraṇam. *Tīlāni bhañjati<sup>d</sup>, purisena bhajjāmānāni<sup>e</sup> tīlāni*.

10 216 Eja 217 bheja 218 bhaja dittiyaṃ. Ditti sobhā. *Ejati; bhejati; bhājati*.

219 Tija nisāne, khamāyaṇ ca. Nisānam tikkhatakarāṇam; khamā khanti. *Tejati litikkhati, tejano tejo*. Tattha tejano ti kaṇḍo saro usu; tejo ti suriyo, atha vā tejo ti tejanam usmā un-

15 hattam tāpo, tejo ti vā ānubhāvo pabhāvo.

220 Saṇja<sup>f</sup> parissagge. Parissaggo alīnganam<sup>g</sup>. *Saṇjati*.

221 Khaji dāne, gatiyaṇ ca. *Khañjati, khañjanam*.

222 Rāja dittiyaṃ, 223 bhāja ca. *Rājati - bhājati; virājati - vi-bhājati<sup>h</sup>; <sup>2</sup>rājā rājini vanarāji; rājiltvā virājiltvā*. Atra viññū-

20 nam atthavivarane kosallajanatanattham silokaṃ racayāma:

"mahārāja m' ahi' arāja" — "mahārāja mam' ev' ahi

n' etassa" iti vatvāna dve janā kalahaṃ karuṃ. 47

Ettha ca paṭhamapādassa dutiyapade *me ahi*: m' ahi ti chedo *puttā me atthi*: <sup>3</sup>"puttā m' atthi" ti viya, *m' ahi arāja*: m' ahi

25 arāja ti ca chedo *yo pi ayam*: <sup>4</sup>"yo p' āyan" ti viya; ettha *arājasaddo* <sup>5</sup>"atikaram akara ācariyā"<sup>i</sup> ti ettha 'akari' ti attha-

vācako <sup>6</sup>*akarasaddo* viya ākhyātaparokkhavibhattiko daṭṭhabbo, arāji<sup>j</sup> viroci ti attho, ayam pana gāthāya piṇḍattho: mahārāja

me ahi arāja mama eva ahi arāja na etassa iti vatvā dve

30 ahikuṇṭhikajanā<sup>k</sup> kalahaṃ karimsū ti.

224 Ranja<sup>m</sup> rage. *Bhikkhu civarāṃ rajati, satto rūpādisu rañjati<sup>n</sup>*.

<sup>a</sup> (As 363<sup>13</sup> v. l. et m). <sup>b</sup> (cf. 347<sup>12</sup>). <sup>c</sup> Dh 62<sup>a</sup>. <sup>d</sup> J VI 226<sup>12</sup>. <sup>e</sup> J I 431<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>f</sup> ns *ad*: aṭṭhakathā bhvaṇ<sup>1</sup> so kroṇ<sup>1</sup> "akārācariya" kuī 'akari ācariya' phraī rā eñ<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>g</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns (c: t̄thambheramo; skr. stamberamaḥ). <sup>h</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns sanja (cf. 346<sup>21</sup>). <sup>i</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> ns laganam. <sup>j</sup> ns bhajjati. <sup>k</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> ns bhañjamānāni. <sup>l</sup> (cf. 346<sup>5</sup> etc.). <sup>m</sup> (B<sup>e</sup> alīnganam parissaggo). <sup>n</sup> (B<sup>e</sup> ns om. virājati vibhājati). <sup>o</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> ns akārācariya (= j). <sup>p</sup> (B<sup>e</sup> ns arāja). <sup>q</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> ns ahikuṇṭhika<sup>o</sup>. <sup>r</sup> C<sup>e</sup> ns rañja, cf. 346<sup>5</sup>, <sup>m</sup>. <sup>s</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> ns.

*rajanam rajako rāgo virāgo haliddirāgo rājā rājini.* Imassa ca  
<sup>1</sup>*divādiganam puttassa rajjati virajjati* ti rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha  
 rajanan ti rajanavatthu; rajako ti rajakāro vatthadhovanako;  
<sup>2</sup>*rāgo* ti rajjanti<sup>3</sup> sattā tena, sayam vā rañjati, rañjanamattam  
 eva vā etan ti rāgo \* taṇhā, imāni pana tadabhidhānāni: 5

<sup>3</sup>*rāgo* lobho tasiṇā ca<sup>b</sup> taṇhā eja visattikā  
 satti āsatti mucchā pi<sup>c</sup> lubbhitattañ ca lubbhanā 48  
 kāmo nikāmanā icchā nikanti ca niyanti<sup>d</sup> ca  
 vanañ ca vanatho e<sup>e</sup> eva apekkhā bhavanetti ca 49  
 anurodho ca sārāgo saṅgo paṃko ca sibbani<sup>e</sup> 10  
 nandirāgo anunayo gedho sañjanani tathā  
 janikā paṇidhi e<sup>e</sup> eva ajjhosānan ti nekadhā; 50

*virāgo* ti maggo nibbānañ ca; *rājā* ti pathavissaro, ettha  
 dhātudvayavasena nibbacanāni niyyante: <sup>4</sup>*nānāsampattihi rājati*  
*dippati<sup>f</sup> virocati* ti *rājā*, dānañ ca piyavacanañ ca atthacariyā 13  
 ca samānattatā cā ti imehi catuhi saṅgahavatthuhī attani ma-  
 hājanam rañjeti ti pi *rājā*, *rājini* ti rājabhariyā; tesam abhi-  
 dhānāni vuccante saḥabhidhānantarehi:

*rājā bhūpati* devo ca manujindo disampati  
 patthivo jagatipālo bhūbhujo pathavissaro 51 20  
 raṭṭhādhipo bhūmipālo manussindo janādhipo  
 narindo khattiyo e<sup>e</sup> eva khetasāmi pabhāvako 52  
 muddhābhisitto *rājā* ti kathito, itaro pana  
*rājañño* khattiyo cā ti vutto khattiyajātiko, 53  
 muddhābhisitto anurājā uparājā ti bhāsito, 25  
 catuddipi rājarājā cakkavatti ti bhāsito; 54  
*rājini* <sup>5</sup>*uparidevi*<sup>6</sup> mahesi bhūbhujaṅganā  
 khattiyā rājapadumi, khattiyāni ca khattiyi;  
 itthāgāran tu orodho ubbari<sup>h</sup> ti pi vuccati. 55

225 *Bhaja sevāyam. Bhajati, bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sam-* 30  
*bhatti* <sup>7</sup>*bhattā.*

226 *Yaja devapūja-saṅgatakarana-dāna-dhammesu. Devapūjāgaha-*

<sup>1</sup> V1110. <sup>2</sup> cf. As 127<sup>10</sup>. <sup>3</sup> (367<sup>a-12</sup> cf. Dhś § 1039). <sup>4</sup> V222; Sv I 133<sup>38</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> = arhañ || va | lañ ||, ns.

<sup>a</sup> Ce rañjanti (346<sup>21</sup>; As 362<sup>27</sup>). <sup>b</sup> Ce ca tasiṇā. <sup>c</sup> (Bm vi); Ce Be ca.

<sup>d</sup> sic Ce Bem; ns: niyanti | lū khyāñ khrañ<sup>2</sup> || *nī rhe*<sup>3</sup> rhi so *īdhat kāmatta* ||.

<sup>e</sup> Bemns sibbini. <sup>f</sup> Ce Bemns dībbati. <sup>g</sup> ns: upari | mī bhurā<sup>3</sup> || *devī* ...

(5): ubbari devī, cf. 347<sup>29</sup>. <sup>h</sup> Be ns upari.



- ṇena buddhādipūjā gahitā; saṅgatakaraṇaṃ samodhānakaraṇaṃ, tathā hi <sup>1</sup>Adhimuttattheravattumhi <sup>2</sup>"yaṃ kiñci saṅgataṃ atthi" bhavo vā yattha labbhati" ti gāthāyaṃ *saṅgatasaddena* samodhānaṃ vuttaṃ; dānaṃ pariccāgo; dhammo jhānasilādi
- 5 — etesv atthesu *yajadhātu* vattati. *Pupphehi buddhaṃ yajati, devataṃ yajati, devamanussehi Bhāgavā yajiyati, <sup>3</sup>ijjati, yijjhaṃ yañño yāgo dhammayāgo, <sup>4</sup>"yajamāno sake pure"; yijjhaṃ<sup>b</sup> yajitum, <sup>5</sup>"puthu yaññaṃ yajitvāna; <sup>6</sup>soḷasaparikkhāraṃ mahāyaññaṃ kattukāmo"c.*
- 10 **227 Majja samsuddhiyaṃ. Majjati.** <sup>7</sup>"bāhiraṃ parimajjasi"<sup>d</sup>, <sup>8</sup>*bhūmip sammajjati, majjanaṃ sammajjani.*
- 228 Niñjji suddhiyaṃ. Niñjati paniñjati<sup>e</sup>, niñjitum paniñjitum niñjiltvā paniñjiltvā<sup>f</sup>.** Ayaṃ pana pāli: <sup>9</sup>"tato tvaṃ Moggallāna utthāyāsanaṃ udakena akkhini paniñjitvā<sup>f</sup> disā anulokeyyāsi" ti.
- 15 **229 <sup>†</sup>Niji<sup>g</sup> avyatte sadde. <sup>†</sup>Niñjati<sup>h</sup>.**
- 230 Bha(j)ja pake. Tīlāni bhajjati,** <sup>10</sup>"bhajjamāno<sup>b</sup> tīlāni ca".
- 231 Uju ajjave.** Ajjavaṃ ujubhāvo. *Ojati, uju.*
- 232 Saja vissagga-parissaj[j]an'-abbhukkiranesu.** <sup>11</sup>*Sajati, <sup>12</sup>"lokyam sajantaṃ udakaṃ".*
- 20 **233 Ruja <sup>13</sup>bhaṅge. Rujati, rujā rogo.** Ettha rujā ti vyādhi<sup>i</sup> rujanaatthena; rogo ti rujati bhañjati aṅgapaccaṅgāni ti rogo<sup>j</sup> vyādhi yeva, yo ātamaṃko ti pi ābādho ti pi vuccati.
- 234 Bhuja koṭille, ā-vipubbo aññatthesu ca. Urago bhujati<sup>k</sup>, bhikkhu pallamkaṃ ābhujati,** ūrubaddhāsanaṃ bandhati ti attho, <sup>14</sup>"ma-
- 25 hāsamuddo ābhujati", <sup>15</sup>āvattati<sup>j</sup> ti attho, keci pana <sup>16</sup>"osakkati" ti atthaṃ vadanti; <sup>17</sup>"vaṇṇadānaṃ ti ābhujati", manasikaroti ti

<sup>1</sup> = Adhimuttattheragāthā nluik, ns. <sup>2</sup> Th 715<sup>ab</sup> (ns *cit.* Tha: saṅgataṃ sattehi saṃkhārehi vā saṃgamo samodhānaṃ || saṅka(ṭṭa) ti pi pātho . . . paccayehi samecca sambhuyya kataṃ; *fruit, ut opinor*, saṃkhatam). <sup>3</sup> *cf.* Kev 505. <sup>4</sup> J VI 502<sup>ab</sup> = 505<sup>10, 21</sup>. <sup>5</sup> *cf.* Sn 1043 + 979<sup>a</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (Kūṭadapṇḍa-sut(I), ns; D I 138<sup>14</sup> + 143<sup>1</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Dh 394<sup>d</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (*cf.* Vin I 48<sup>12</sup>). <sup>9</sup> A IV 86<sup>17</sup>. <sup>10</sup> *see*. <sup>11</sup> (ns *cit.* D II 266<sup>2</sup>). <sup>12</sup> J VI 198<sup>2</sup>. <sup>13</sup> = nañ<sup>3</sup> nay khrañ<sup>3</sup> nluik phrae eñ<sup>1</sup> || bhañ-  
janam avamaddanaṃ bhaṅgo | tasmim bhaṅge || ns. <sup>14</sup> Be 2: 92<sup>a</sup>. <sup>15</sup> < As-mj.  
<sup>16</sup> Bva *ad loc.*; ns: ābhujati ti vāpasamati || Jāt-ṭika [ad Ja I 18<sup>12</sup>]. <sup>17</sup> *cf.* As 77<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> yad atthi saṅgataṃ kiñci (= Th). <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup> Be yijjhaṃ (*leg.* yaj-  
jhaṃ?). <sup>c</sup> *leg.* yajjhaṃkāmo? *cf.* D I 138<sup>14</sup> *et* D II 244 n. 6. <sup>d</sup> *ita* Dh; C<sup>e</sup> Bemns parimajjati. <sup>e</sup> (B<sup>e</sup> pariniñjati); B<sup>m</sup> h. l. paññajati. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> paññajitvā.  
<sup>g</sup> 3: siji *et* siñj<sup>6</sup> (Wg § 24: 17). <sup>h</sup> C<sup>e</sup> omāna, B<sup>ns</sup> omāna. <sup>i</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> *ad*,  
abhujati. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns āvattati.

attho; <sup>1</sup>"mūlāni vibhujatī ti mūlavibhujo ratho", ettha ca vibhujatī ti chindati; *bhogo bhogī ābhogo, ābhujitvā vibhujitvā*<sup>2</sup>. Ettha ca bhogo ti bhujiyati kuṭīlaṃ kariyati ti bhogo · ahi-sarīraṃ, bhogī ti<sup>3</sup> sappo.

**235 Rājī vijjhane.** *Nāgo danlehi bhūmiṃ rañjali, ārañjali*. Ettha <sup>4</sup>ca <sup>5</sup>"tathāgata-rañjitaṃ iti pī" ti Nettipāṭi nidassanaṃ, tass' attho: <sup>6</sup>"idaṃ sikkhattayasaṅgahaṃ<sup>c</sup> sāsanabrahmacariyaṃ tathāgata-gandhahatthino . . . mahāvajjirañña-sabbaññutañña-dantehi rañjitaṃ ārañjitaṃ tebhūmakadhammānaṃ ārañjana-tthānaṃ ti pī vuccati" ti, — rañjitaṃ ti hi rañjati vijjhati etthā <sup>7</sup>ti rañjitaṃ rañjana-tthānaṃ, <sup>8</sup>"idaṃ nesaṃ padakkantaṃ"<sup>e</sup> ti ādinaṃ<sup>c</sup> viya etassa saddassa siddhi veditabbā · adhikaraṇattha-sambhavato.

**236 Viji bhaya-calanesu.** *Īkāranto 'yaṃ dhātu, ten' assa sanig-gahitāgamāni rūpāni na santi. Vējati, vego dhammasaṃvego* <sup>9</sup>*saṃviggo*, <sup>10</sup>"vegena palāyi"<sup>f</sup>, *nadivego ūmivego vātavego*. Ettha dhammasaṃvego ti <sup>11</sup>"sahottappaṃ ṇāṇaṃ; vego jayo rayo ti ime ekatthā. <sup>12</sup>*Divādigaṇaṃ pana pattassa vijjati saṃvijjati ubbijjati* ti rūpāni bhavanti · dvigaṇikattā.

**237 Lajja lajjane.** *Lajjati, lajjā*. Lajjā ti hiri, yā viriṇā<sup>13</sup> ti pī <sup>14</sup>vuccati.

**238 Valajji<sup>h</sup> paribhoge.** *Valañjali<sup>h</sup>*.

**239 Kuja adhomukhikaraṇe.** *Kujjati nikujjati<sup>i</sup> ukkujjati paṭikuj-jati*, <sup>15</sup>"nikujjitaṃ<sup>i</sup> vā ukkujjeyya; <sup>16</sup>*aññissā pāliyaṃ paṭikujjati, avakujjati<sup>k</sup>*, <sup>17</sup>"avakujjo nīpajj' ahaṃ". Tattha kujjati nikuj- <sup>18</sup>jati<sup>h</sup> ti imāni <sup>19</sup>"carati vicarati" ti padāni viya samānatthāni, adhomukhaṃ karoti ti hi attho; ukkujjati ti uparimukhaṃ karoti; paṭikujjati ti mukhe-mukhaṃ tṭhāpeti.

**240 Mujja osidane.** *Mujjati nimujjati<sup>m</sup>, nimmuggo<sup>m</sup>, ummuggo<sup>n</sup>*.

<sup>1</sup> (Mahābhāṣya vol. II 98<sup>12</sup>). <sup>2</sup> cf. M I 178<sup>39</sup> (cf. virājenti S II 256<sup>8</sup> = Vin III 103<sup>28</sup> v. l. [Vmv] et saṃgha-rāji udake-danḍarāji, fortasse virāgeyya M I 327<sup>32</sup>). <sup>3</sup> Netti 10<sup>5</sup> et Nettia; ns: tathāgata-rañjitaṃ iti pī hu Cūḷahatti-padopama-sut nūhik lañ<sup>8</sup> la eñ<sup>1</sup> [M I 181<sup>36</sup>]. <sup>4</sup> J VI 559<sup>13</sup> (Ja VI 560<sup>13</sup> v. l.; Sd § 708 C<sup>e</sup> 668<sup>32</sup>). <sup>5</sup> cf. Vm 326<sup>18</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (ns cit. Sp-t ad Sp I 4<sup>18</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Vīīī. <sup>8</sup> Vin III 6<sup>8</sup>. <sup>9</sup> cf. M I 30<sup>37</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Bv 2: 52<sup>d</sup>. <sup>11</sup> cf. Dhpa II 36<sup>14</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns om. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. ti. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns o-saṅgahitaṃ. <sup>d</sup> J: parakkantaṃ. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns ādimhi. <sup>f</sup> ns palāyati. <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> viriṇā, B<sup>e</sup> ns viriṇā. <sup>h</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> val<sup>9</sup> (*radix dravidica*, tam. valāṅku-; cf. Kittel, Kannaḍa Diet. s. v. baḷasu). <sup>i</sup> C<sup>e</sup> nikujj<sup>o</sup>. <sup>k</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns om. <sup>m</sup> B<sup>m</sup> nimmu<sup>o</sup>. <sup>n</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om.



241 Opuji vilimpane. <sup>1</sup>*Gomayena pathaviṇṇ opuñjali.*  
(242 <sup>2</sup>Puji rāsikaraṇe). — *Jakārantadhāturūpāni.*

- 243 Jhe cintāyaṃ. *Jhāyati nijjhāyati upanijjhāyati ajjhāyati sajjhāyati, jhānaṃ nijjhānaṃ upanijjhānaṃ<sup>a</sup> ajjhāyanaṃ sajjhāyanaṃ nijjhanti<sup>b</sup> upajjhā upajjhāyo jhāyī ajjhāyako.* Tattha jhāyanan ti duvidhaṃ jhāyanaṃ: sobhaṇaṃ asobhaṇaṇ ca, tesu sobhaṇaṃ <sup>4</sup>"jhāyī tapati brāhmaṇo<sup>b</sup>; <sup>5</sup>"jhāyāmi akutobhāyo"<sup>c</sup> ti ādisu daṭṭhabbaṃ, asobhaṇaṃ pana <sup>6</sup>"tattha tattha jhāyanto nisīdi; <sup>7</sup>adhomukho pañjāyanto . . . nisīdi" ti ādisu daṭṭhabbaṃ;  
10 jhāyī ti <sup>8</sup>āramaṇūpanijjhānena vā lakkhaṇūpanijjhānena vā jhāyanasilo cintanasilo jhāyī, jhānavā ti attho; <sup>9</sup>ajjhāyako ti idaṃ <sup>10</sup>"na idān'<sup>c</sup> ime jhāyanti na idān'<sup>c</sup> ime jhāyanti ti kho Vāsetṭha ajjhāyako<sup>d</sup> t' eva dutiyaṃ<sup>e</sup> akkharaṃ upa[ri]nibbattan"<sup>f</sup> ti evaṃ paṭhamakappikakāle jhānavirahitānaṃ brāhmaṇānaṃ garahavacanāṃ uppannaṃ, idāni pana taṃ 'ajjhāyati ti ajjhāyako, mante parivatteti' ti iminā atthena pasamsāvacanāṃ katvā voharanti ti, ayaṃ pan' attho *adhīpubbassa* <sup>11</sup>"i ajjhāyane" ti dhātussa vasena gaheṭabbo, — evaṃ *adhīpubbassa* idhātussa vasena imassa dhātussa atthaparivattanaṃ  
20 bhavati, yaṃ sandhāya <sup>12</sup>"ajjhāyako mantadharo" ti vuttaṃ.  
244 Jhe dittiyaṃ. <sup>13</sup>*Dipo jhāyati, dārūni jhāyanti.* Ettha <sup>14</sup>jhāyati ti jalaṭi, *jhāyana-jalanasaddā* hi ekatthā.  
245 Jhajjha paribhāsana-tajjanesu. *Jhajjhati.*  
246 Ujjha ussagge. Ussaggo chaḍḍanaṃ. *Ujjhati, ujjhitaṃ.* —  
25 *Jhakārantadhāturūpāni.*

247 Nā avabodhane. *Nāli nānti nāsi, nālu nāntu, nēyya nēyyun* ti ādini yathāpāvacanāṃ gaheṭabbāni, *nāli nātako* <sup>15</sup>*añño nallaṃ nalli paññanti viññanti saññanti saññā saññānaṃ paññā paññānaṃ*

<sup>1</sup> [cf. tam. pūcu-, canar. pūsu-], vide Vin III 16<sup>19</sup>; ns cit. opuñjapetvā ti vilimpāpetvā | Majjhimapapaṇāsaka || (cf. Sp I 210<sup>9</sup>). <sup>2</sup> radicem de suo addidit ns: puji rāsikaraṇe | "dve puñje kārāpesi" [Vin III 16<sup>19</sup>] i su<sup>1</sup> lañ<sup>3</sup> chui ap eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Sp ad Vin I 94<sup>6</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Dhṛp 387<sup>d</sup>. <sup>5</sup> cf. J VI 583<sup>20</sup> + Sn 561<sup>d</sup>. <sup>6</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>7</sup> M I 132<sup>20</sup>. <sup>8</sup> cf. Vva 38<sup>10-11</sup> (Sp I 145<sup>20</sup> sqq.). <sup>9</sup> cf. Sv I 247<sup>12-17</sup>. <sup>10</sup> D III 94<sup>20-22</sup>. <sup>11</sup> (322<sup>20</sup>). <sup>12</sup> D I 88<sup>4</sup>. <sup>13</sup> (cf. D I 50<sup>14</sup> M III 243<sup>6</sup>). <sup>14</sup> cf. Sv I 151<sup>20</sup> (*ubī leg. dīpa jalanti*); Wg § 20: l jvala dīptau et § 24: 68 dīdhitā dīpti-devanayoh. <sup>15</sup> Uda 426<sup>20</sup> (*supra* 271<sup>4</sup> sqq.).

<sup>a</sup> Bm om. <sup>b</sup> Bm ad. ca. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> na dān'. <sup>d</sup> ns ajjhāyakā, B<sup>e</sup> ajjhāyakā ajjhāyakā (= D). <sup>e</sup> D: tatiyaṃ. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns upanibbattaṃ (= D).

*ñāṇaṃ viññāṇaṃ*. Tattha ñāti ti jānāti, puna ñāti ti bandhu,  
so hi 'ayaṃ ambhākan' ti ñātabbattena<sup>a</sup> ñāti ti, evaṃ ñātakō;  
añño ti diṭṭhadhammikādayo atthe na ñāti na jānāti ti añño  
avidvā, bālo ti attho; <sup>1</sup>ñattan ti jānanabhāvo, <sup>1</sup>"yāvad eva  
anattāya ñattaṃ bālassa jāyati" ti pāli nidassanaṃ; saññā-<sup>3</sup>  
ṇan ti cihanaṃ. Kārite *ñāpeti saññāpeti*<sup>b</sup> *viññāpayati* ti ādini  
bhavanti. Yasmā pana <sup>2</sup>"aññāti paṭivijjhati; <sup>3</sup>attatthaṃ vā ...  
paratthaṃ vā ñassati; <sup>4</sup>anaññātāñ-ñassāmi-t'-indriyaṃ; <sup>5</sup>ekacce  
abbhaññāṃsu ekacce n' abbhaññāṃsū"<sup>c</sup> ti pāliyo dissanti, tas-  
mā *ñāti* ti ādini ākhyātikapadāni<sup>d</sup> diṭṭhāni yeva honti 'naya-<sup>10</sup>  
sena; tathā hi *aññāti* ti ettha *ā* iti upasaggo, so parass' akkha-  
rassa saññoguccāraṇicchāya rassaṃ katvā niddiṭṭho; *ñāti* ti  
sāsane ākhyātikapadaṃ diṭṭhaṃ, tasmā yeva *ñāti* *ñanti*, *ñasi* ti  
ādinā padamālūkarāṇe n' atth' eva doso.

**248 Nā māraṇa-tosana-nisānesu.** Māraṇaṃ jīvitindriyūpacchedaka-<sup>15</sup>  
raṇaṃ, tosaṇaṃ tuṭṭhi, nisānaṃ <sup>a</sup>tikkhatā. *Ñatti*, *manuññaṃ*  
*paññatti*. Ettha ñatti ti māreti ti vā toseti ti vā niseti ti vā  
attho; ayañ ca *ñattisaddo* <sup>2</sup>"vatti etāyā ti vācā" ti ettha *vatti*-  
saddo viya ākhyātikapadaṃ ti daṭṭhabbo, tathā <sup>a</sup>*ādatte* ti ettha  
vibhattibhūtaṃ *tesaddassa* viya vibhattibhūtaṃ *tisaddassa*<sup>20</sup>  
saññogabhāvo ca dhātuantasarassa rassattañ ca; manuññaṃ  
ti manāṃ ā bhuso toseti<sup>e</sup> ti manuññaṃ, ayaṃ attho *manasad-*  
*dūpapadassa āpubbass'* imassa *ñādhātussa* vasena daṭṭhabbo;  
paññatti ti nānappakārato pavattinivāraṇena akusalānaṃ  
dhammānaṃ ñatti māraṇaṃ paññatti, atha vā dhammaṃ su-<sup>25</sup>  
ñantānaṃ dhammadesanāya citte anekavidhena somanassuppā-  
danaṃ atikhiṇabuddhinaṃ anekavidhena ñāṇatikhiṇakaraṇaṃ  
ca paññatti nāma, tathā sotūnaṃ cittatosanena cittanisānena  
ca paññāpanaṃ paññatti ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. — (*Nākarantadhāturū-*  
*pāni*)<sup>f</sup>. — Iti *bhuvādigāṇe cavaggantadhāturūpāni* samattāni.<sup>30</sup>

Idāni *javaggantadhāturūpāni* vuccante:

**249 Soṭu gabbe.** Gabbhaṃ dappanaṃ<sup>g</sup>. *Soṭati*.

<sup>1</sup> Dh<sup>p</sup> 72<sup>ab</sup> et Dh<sup>pa</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Sp I 114<sup>20</sup> Vm 200<sup>20</sup> etc. <sup>3</sup> A I 9<sup>12</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Vibh 125<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> M I 198<sup>12</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (346<sup>12</sup>). <sup>7</sup> (336<sup>10</sup>). <sup>8</sup> (373<sup>17</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> ns <sup>a</sup>atthena. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns ekacce n' abbh<sup>o</sup> ekacce abbh<sup>o</sup>.  
<sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ad. na. <sup>e</sup> ns: manāṃ | kuī || ā bhuso | van evā | ñeti toseti | eñ<sup>1</sup> ||.  
<sup>f</sup> B<sup>e</sup>m<sup>s</sup> om. <sup>g</sup> *dedi*; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns dabbanaṃ (= kram<sup>3</sup> krut khrañ<sup>2</sup>), B<sup>m</sup> gabbha-  
naṃ, om. gabbhaṃ.



- 250 Yotu sambandhe. *Yoḷati*.  
 251 Meṭu 252 mileṭu ummāde. *Meḷati; mileḷati*.  
 253 Kaṭa vass'āvarapesu. <sup>1</sup>*Kaḷati*.  
 254 [Sa]raṭa<sup>a</sup> paribhāsane. [Sa]raḷati.  
 3 255 Laṭa balye ca. Pubbāpekkhāya cakaro. *Laḷati, <sup>2</sup>laḷo*.  
 256 Saṭa ruḷa-visaraṇa-gatyavasāraṇesu<sup>b</sup>. Ruḷa pīḷa; visaraṇaṃ vippharaṇaṃ; gatyavasāraṇaṃ gatiyā avasāraṇaṃ osāraṇaṃ abhāvakaraṇaṃ, nisīdanān ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Saḷati, sāḷo*. Sāḷo vuccati sūṭako.  
 10 257 Vaṭa veṭhane. *Vaḷati, vaḷo vāḷo*.  
 258 Kheṭa uttāsane. *Kheḷati, ākheḷako kheḷo* <sup>3</sup>"ukkheṭito", <sup>3</sup>"samukkeṭito" pi<sup>c</sup>.  
 259 Siṭa anādare. [ve]<sup>d</sup> *Seḷati*.  
 260 Jaṭa 261 ghaṭa samghāte. *Jaḷati, jaḷa jaḷilo jaḷi*. <sup>3</sup>"antojaṭā  
 15 bahijaṭā jaṭāya jaṭitā paḷa"; kārite <sup>4</sup>"so imaṃ vijaṭaye jaṭaṃ; <sup>5</sup>arahattamaggakkhaṇe vijaṭeti nāma" ti payogo; *ghaḷati, ghaḷo*.  
 262 Bhaṭa bhaṭ[tiyaṃ. *Bhaḷati, bhaḷo*; <sup>6</sup>"vetanaṃ bhaṭako yathā".  
 263 Taṭa ussaye. Ussayo āroho ubbedho. *Taḷati, taḷo girilaḷo nadilaḷo taḷi taḷaṃ*.  
 20 264 Khaṭa <sup>7</sup>kaṃse. *Khaḷati, khaḷo*.  
 265 Naṭa natiyaṃ. *Naḷati, naḷo nāṭakaṃ*.  
 266 Piṭa sadda-samghātesu<sup>c</sup>. *Peḷati, peḷako piḷakaṃ. Piḷakasaddo*  
<sup>8</sup>"mā piṭakasampadānenā" ti ādisu pariyattiyaṃ dissati, <sup>9</sup>"atha puriso āgaccheyya kuddālapitaṃ<sup>1</sup> ādāya" ti ādisu yasmiṃ  
 25 kismiñci bhājane.  
 267 Haṭa dittiyaṃ. *Haḷati, haḷakaṃ haḷakaṃ*, <sup>10</sup>"yaṃ jātarūpaṃ haṭakan ti vuccati".  
 268 Saṭa avayave. *Saḷati*.  
 269 Luṭa viloṭane. *Loḷati*.  
 30 270 Ciṭa <sup>11</sup>pesane. *Ceḷati, ceḷako*.

<sup>1</sup> ns cit. Mmd 405 (C<sup>e</sup> 336<sup>70</sup>) et Abh-1 ad Abh 283<sup>d</sup> 364<sup>d</sup>. <sup>2</sup> = muik mai sañ | re<sup>a</sup> rvat sañ, ns. <sup>3</sup> Vin III 95<sup>a</sup>; ns cit. Sp (I) 500<sup>1a</sup> ariyamaggena uttāsitāta [cf. Kt apud Wg § 9: 15]. <sup>4</sup> S I 13<sup>1a</sup> et 13<sup>2a</sup>. <sup>5</sup> cf. Vm 4<sup>7</sup> 710<sup>1a</sup>. <sup>6</sup> \*\*\*; ns: Theragūthā tai<sup>1</sup> abhiṃ nibbisāṃ [Th 606<sup>d</sup>] lañ<sup>a</sup> rhi eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>7</sup> = tū<sup>3</sup> phraī khrañ<sup>a</sup>; kāmksye Wg § 9: 22 v. l. <sup>8</sup> A I 189<sup>a</sup>. <sup>9</sup> A I 204<sup>2a</sup>. <sup>10</sup> A I 215<sup>1a</sup> = IV 262<sup>1a</sup>.  
<sup>11</sup> = ce pā<sup>3</sup> khuiñ<sup>a</sup> khañ<sup>1</sup> khrañ<sup>a</sup>, ns (Wg § 9: 28 parapraṇīye, Kt praṇīye).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>e</sup> saṭa; C<sup>e</sup> suṭa; vide Wg § 9: 10. <sup>b</sup> = avasādanesu (Wg § 9: 12); ns avasānesu (et avasānaṃ 352<sup>7</sup>). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> pi veḷ vi; B<sup>e</sup> om.; C<sup>e</sup> vi- [visiṭa anādare veseṭati!]. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup> om. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns samghātesu. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> kuḷaḷo, B<sup>e</sup> kuḷaḷo.

271 Viṭa sadde. *Veṭali, veṭako.*

272 Aṭa 273 paṭa 274 iṭa 275 kiṭa 276 kaṭa gatiyam. *Aṭali; paṭali; eṭali; <sup>1</sup>keṭali; kaṭali; paṭo* icc eva nāmikapadam dīṭṭham. Paṭati jīṇabbhāvam gacchati ti paṭo; paṭo ti vattham, vatthassa hi anekāni nāmāni;

5

paṭo coḷo sāṭako ca vāso vasanam amsukam

dussam acchādanam vattham celo<sup>a</sup> vasanam<sup>b</sup> ambaram. 56

277 Muṭa pamaddane. *Moṭali.*

278 Cuṭa appibhave. *Coṭali.*

279 Vaṭi vibhajane. *Vaṭṇali, vaṇḷo<sup>c</sup>.*

10

280 Ruṭi 281 luṭi theyye. *Ruṇṇali, luṇṇali; ruṇṇako, luṇṇako.*

282 Phuṭa visaraṇe. *Phoṭali, phoḷo.*

283 Ceṭa <sup>2</sup>ceṭāyam. *Ceṭali, ceḷo.*

284 Ghuṭa parivattane. *Ghoṭali.<sup>1</sup>*

285 Ruṭa 286 luṭa paṭighāte. *Roṭali; loṭali.*

15

287 Ghaṭa <sup>3</sup>ceṭāyam. *Ghaṭali, ghaḷo. Ghaṭo* vuccati kumbho; imāni tadabbhidhānāni;

ghaṭo kumbho ghaṭi kumbhi, <sup>4</sup>tuṇḍikiro tu ukkhalī,

mahantabbhājanam cāṭi, atikhuddam kuṭam bhave. 57

288 Caṭa 289 bhaṭa paribhāsane, 290 <sup>4</sup>deṭu<sup>d</sup> ca. *Caṭali; bhaṭali; <sup>4</sup>deṭali<sup>d</sup>.* 20

291 Kuṭa koṭille. *Kuṭali <sup>5</sup>paṭikuṭali.*

292 Puṭa <sup>6</sup>samkilesane<sup>e</sup>. *Puṭali.*

293 Cuṭa 294 chuṭa 295 tuṭa<sup>f</sup> chedane. *Cuṭali; chuṭali; tuṭali<sup>f</sup>.*

296 Phuṭa vikasane. *Phuṭali.*

297 Muṭa aggisadda-pakkhepa<sup>g</sup>-maddanesu. *Muṭali.*

25

298 Tuṭa kalahakammani. *Tuṭali.*

299 Ghuṭa<sup>h</sup> paṭighāte. *Ghuṭali, ghoṭako. — Takārantadhāturūpāni.*

300 Thā gatinivattiyam. Gatinivatti uppajjamānassa gamanas-sūpacchedo. *Thāṭi thanti <sup>7</sup>liṭṭhali paṭiṭṭhali adhiṭṭhali adhiṭṭheti*

<sup>1</sup> (cf. *tamen pi ad Sv I 247<sup>91</sup>, infra V644*). <sup>2</sup> = ce khuiṇ<sup>h</sup> khrañ<sup>h</sup>, ns, cf. 353<sup>10</sup> 381<sup>3</sup> (Wg § 8: 3) *et vide* 352<sup>29</sup>. <sup>3</sup> = ce<sup>1</sup> cho<sup>2</sup> khrañ<sup>h</sup>, ns, cf. 353<sup>13</sup> etc.; ghaṭa ceṭāyam Wg § 19: 1. <sup>4</sup> [metr. - - - ut skr. tuṇḍikerah] = tha mañ<sup>h</sup> ui<sup>h</sup>, ns. <sup>5</sup> ns *ad.*; ukkuṭikam nisīditvā [Vin III 228<sup>28</sup>] ukkuṭikapadhānam [D I 167<sup>6</sup>] hu nam-pud kuī thut.

<sup>a</sup> ita B<sup>m</sup>; Ce B<sup>e</sup> ns ceḷam. <sup>b</sup> ita Ce (metr.); B<sup>m</sup> vasanam, B<sup>e</sup> ns vasani. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> vaṇḷo *pro* vaṇṇiṭṭati vaṇṇo. <sup>d</sup> a: reṭṭo (Wg § 21: 4 reṭṭ paribhāsane). <sup>e</sup> a: samkilesane (Wg § 28: 74), cf. 353<sup>24</sup>. <sup>f</sup> ita B<sup>m</sup> (Wg § 28: 82); Ce B<sup>e</sup> ns kuṭṭo. <sup>g</sup> Wg § 28: 81 Akṣepa (agnīśabda omnino deest; ns: aggipud kuī 'dvandato pubba' yu, quasi aggisadda, aggipakkhepa, aggimaddana). <sup>h</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> ghuṭi).



- saṅghāli saṅghahati adhiṭṭhahati<sup>a</sup> upaṭṭhahati; ṭhātu tiṭṭhātu; tiṭṭheyya<sup>a</sup>; [adhiṭṭhahī<sup>b</sup>]; aṭṭha aṭṭhu<sup>c</sup>; aṭṭhāsi aṭṭhaṃsu; <sup>1</sup>"yāv' assa kāyo ṭhassati", <sup>2</sup>tiṭṭhissati; <sup>3</sup>"upassutiṃ tiṭṭhiṃsu"<sup>d</sup>, aṭṭhissā aṭṭhissāṃsu, aṭiṭṭhissā aṭiṭṭhissāṃsu; <sup>4</sup>ṭhātuṃ upaṭṭhātuṃ upaṭṭha-*
- 5 *hituṃ adhiṭṭhātuṃ adhiṭṭhahituṃ; ṭhatvā adhiṭṭhitvā, upaṭṭhahitvā adhiṭṭhahitvā; ṭhānaṃ ṭhili saṅghili avaṭṭhili saṅghānaṃ paṭṭhānaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ, upaṭṭhāko ṭhilo pabbataṭṭho bhummaṭṭho, upaṭṭhaham* i.e. ādini. Tattha <sup>5</sup>*ṭhānasaddo* issariya-ṭhiti-khaṇa-kāraṇesu dissati, <sup>6</sup>"kim panāyasmā devānaṃ indo kammaṃ
- 10 *katvā imaṃ ṭhānaṃ patto*" ti ādisu hi issariye dissati, <sup>7</sup>"ṭhānakusalo hoti . . . akkhaṇavedhi" ti ādisu ṭhitiyaṃ, <sup>8</sup>"ṭhānaso p' etaṃ<sup>e</sup> tathāgataṃ paṭibhāti" ti ādisu khaṇe, <sup>9</sup>"ṭhānañ ca ṭhānato ṇatvā<sup>f</sup> aṭṭhānañ ca aṭṭhānato" ti ādisu kāraṇe, kāraṇaṃ hi yasmā tattha phalaṃ tiṭṭhati tadāyattavuttibhāvena, tasmā
- 15 *ṭhānaṃ ti vuccati:*

issariye ṭhitiyañ ca khaṇasmim pi ca kāraṇe  
catusv atthesu etesu *ṭhānasaddo* pavattati ti.

58

301 <sup>10</sup>The sadda-samghātesu. *Ṭhiyati.*

302 <sup>11</sup>The vethane. *Ṭhāyati.*

- 20 303 *Paṭha viyattiyaṃ vacāyaṃ. Dhammaṃ paṭhāti, paṭho nak-khattapaṭhako.* <sup>12</sup>"so horapāṭhakaṃ pucchi; <sup>13</sup>sabbapāṭhī bhavissati"<sup>g</sup>, *paṭhituṃ paṭhitave paṭhitvā paṭhitvāna paṭhituna paṭhiya paṭhiyāna* — evaṃvidhaṃ *tuppaccayantādivibhāgaṃ* sabbattha yathārahaṃ vattukāmā pi ganthavitthārabbhayaena na vadāma,
- 25 *avutto* pi idiso vibhāgo nayānusārena yathāsambhavaṃ sabbattha yojetabbo; yattha pana pāli(ni)dassanādiviseso<sup>h</sup> icchitabbo hoti, tatth' ev' etaṃ dassessāma.

304 *Vaṭha thūliye. Vaṭhāti, vaṭharo. Vaṭharo* ti thūlaghanasārasmim vattabbaṃ vacanaṃ<sup>i</sup>, tathā hi Vinayaṭṭhakathāyaṃ

<sup>1</sup> D I 46<sup>10</sup> (Sd Ce 786<sup>20</sup>). <sup>2</sup> (Vin IV 150<sup>10</sup>). <sup>3</sup> cf. Vin IV 150<sup>10</sup> *vide n. d.*

<sup>4</sup> (tiṭṭhituṃ, Vin IV 151<sup>4</sup>). <sup>5</sup> 354<sup>8-14</sup> < Ps I 1027-10. <sup>6</sup> D II 284<sup>10</sup>. <sup>7</sup> A II 170<sup>20</sup>. <sup>8</sup> M I 395<sup>20</sup> (ns: Saṅgaravasut, M II 212<sup>20</sup>). <sup>9</sup> (cf. M I 69<sup>24</sup>).

<sup>10</sup> cf. V 409 (Wg § 22; 14 styai: styai!). <sup>11</sup> (styai, Wg § 22; 25 n. L.). <sup>12</sup> Mhv 35: 71<sup>2</sup>. <sup>13</sup> Ap 53<sup>10</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm om. adhiṭṭhahati . . . tiṭṭheyya. <sup>b</sup> Bc ns om. (cf. n. a). <sup>c</sup> (Bc ns ad. aṭṭhā aṭṭhū). <sup>d</sup> Bc ns tiṭṭhissatha (ns: I. ohuik tiṭṭhiṃsu rhi kra eñ' || acañ ma sañ' ||). <sup>e</sup> M: v' etaṃ. <sup>f</sup> Ps om. ṇatvā (= M I 69<sup>24</sup>). <sup>g</sup> *Ita* Bc (= Ap); Ce Bm sabbapāṭhiṃ paṭhissati; ns sabbapāṭhī paṭhissati. <sup>h</sup> Bm pāḍidassanādi<sup>10</sup>. <sup>i</sup> Bc ns vattabbavacanaṃ.

1 "vaṭṭharo ti (thūlo), thūlo ca ghanasarīro cāyaṃ bhikkhū ti vuttam hoti" ti vuttam.

305 Maṭṭha nivāse. *Maṭṭhali, maṭṭho.*

306 Kaṭṭha kiechajivane. *Kaṭṭhali, kaṭṭho<sup>a</sup>.*

307 Raṭṭha paribhāsane. *Raṭṭhali.*

5

308 <sup>1</sup>Saṭṭha<sup>b</sup> balakkare. Balakkāro nāma attano balena yathā-  
jḥsayam dubbalassa abhibhavanam. <sup>1</sup>*Saṭṭhali<sup>b</sup>, <sup>1</sup>sāṭṭho<sup>b</sup>.*

309 Uṭṭha 310 ruṭṭha 311 luṭṭha upaghāte. *Oṭṭhali, roṭṭhali; loṭṭhali.*

312 Piṭṭha himsā-samkilesesu. *Peṭṭhali, piṭṭharo.*

313 Saṭṭha ketave ca. <sup>2</sup>Pubbattthesu cakāro. *Saṭṭhali, saṭṭho.* Saṭṭho 10  
ti kerāṭṭiko vuccati.

314 Suṭṭha gatipatighāte<sup>c</sup>. Gamanapatihananam<sup>d</sup> gatipatighāto<sup>e</sup>.  
*Soṭṭhali.*

315 Kuṭṭhi 316 luṭṭhi ālasiye ca. Cakāro pubbatthe ca. *Kuṭṭhali,*  
*kuṭṭho; luṭṭhali, luṭṭho.*

15

317 Suṭṭhi sosane. *Suṭṭhali<sup>f</sup>.*

318 Ruṭṭhi 319 luṭṭhi 320 aṭṭhi gatiyam. *Ruṭṭhali; luṭṭhali; aṭṭhali.*

321 Veṭṭha veṭṭhane. *Veṭṭhali nibbeṭṭhali; veṭṭhanam nibbeṭṭhanam.*

322 Vaṭṭhi ekacariyāyam. *Vaṭṭhali.*

323 Maṭṭha 324 <sup>1</sup>kuṭṭhi<sup>g</sup> soke. *Maṭṭhali; <sup>1</sup>kuṭṭhali<sup>g</sup>.*

20

325 Eṭṭha 326 heṭṭha vibādhayam. *Eṭṭhali; heṭṭhali viheṭṭhali viheṭṭhanam.*

327 Luṭṭha patighāte<sup>c</sup>. *Loṭṭhali.*

328. <sup>3</sup>Paṭṭha vikhyane. *Paṭṭhali.*

329 Luṭṭha <sup>4</sup>samkilesa<sup>h</sup>. *Loṭṭhali. — Thakārantadhāturūpāni.*

330 Dī vihayasagatiyam, gamanamatte ca. *Deṭṭi ḍayati, demāno, 25*

<sup>4</sup>"ucce sakuna<sup>i</sup> demāna<sup>i</sup>; <sup>5</sup>ye maṃ pure paccuḍḍenti"<sup>j</sup>.

331 Dī khipan<sup>l</sup>-uḍḍanesu<sup>k</sup>. *Deṭṭi uḍḍeti<sup>k</sup>,* "ito bahiddhā pāsanda  
ditṭṭhisu <sup>1</sup>pasidanti<sup>m</sup> te na tesam dhammam rocemi na te dham-

<sup>1</sup> Sp ad Vin IV 89<sup>20</sup>. <sup>2</sup> cakāro | sañ || pubbatthesu | rhe<sup>3</sup> phrac so himsā  
samkilesa anak tui<sup>1</sup> nhuik || vatūpeti | phrac ce eñ<sup>1</sup> || thañ<sup>1</sup> ||, ns. <sup>3</sup> (pratha  
prakhyāne, Wg § 19: 3). <sup>4</sup> J II 443<sup>10</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J VI 559<sup>18</sup> (ns cit. et J III 389<sup>11</sup>).  
<sup>6</sup> S I 133<sup>22-23</sup>, cf. Thī 184<sup>a</sup> (Thī 184<sup>b</sup>: diṭṭhiyo upanissitā, vide n. m).

<sup>a</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>e</sup>ns kaṭṭho [= thañ<sup>2</sup> ɔ: kaṭṭha!]. <sup>b</sup> ɔ: haṭṭho (Kt apud Wg  
§ 9: 50). <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns opaṭṭho. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns opaṭṭho. <sup>e</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> gatighāto); C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns opaṭṭho.  
<sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup> ad. suṭṭhi. <sup>g</sup> ɔ: kaṭṭhi et kuṭṭhali (Wg § 8: 11). <sup>h</sup> Wg § 28: 87: samśleṣane  
(cf. 353<sup>22</sup>). <sup>i</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> nā<sup>o</sup>. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns paccuḍḍenti (cf. Spk ad S II 255<sup>14</sup>, Sp (I)  
507<sup>17</sup>). <sup>k</sup> vide 356 n. a, b. <sup>m</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns et S (pasidanti ti samśidanti  
lagganti, Spk C<sup>e</sup>; pasidanti te e glossemate "pāsa(m) denti ti pāsanda" ortum<sup>28</sup>



massa kovidā"; ettha ca pāsaṇḍā ti <sup>1</sup>"pāsaṇḍenti"<sup>a</sup> ti pāsaṇḍā, sattānaṃ cittesu diṭṭhipāsaṃ khipanti ti attho", atha vā <sup>2</sup>"taṇhā-pāsaṃ diṭṭhipāsaṃ ca ḍenti uḍḍenti"<sup>b</sup> ti pāsaṇḍā".

332 Muḍi kaṇḍane<sup>c</sup>. *Muḍḍati*, <sup>3</sup>"kumāraṃ muḍḍimsu", *muḍḍo*.

5 333 Cuḍḍa hāvakaṇḍane. *Cuḍḍati*.

334 Aḍḍa (abhi)yoge<sup>d</sup>. *Aḍḍati*.

335 Gaḍi vadanekadese. *Gaḍḍati, gaḍḍo*.

336 Huḍi 337 piḍi saṃghate. *Huḍḍati; piṇḍati, <sup>4</sup>piṇḍo*.

338 Hiḍi gatiyaṃ. *Hiṇḍati āhiṇḍati*.

10 339 Kuḍi dahe. *Kuḍḍati, <sup>5</sup>kuḍḍo*.

340 Vaḍi 341 maḍi vethane<sup>e</sup>. *Vaḍḍati; maṇḍati maṇḍalaṃ*.

342 Bhaḍi paribhāsane. *Bhaḍḍati, bhaḍḍanaṃ bhaḍḍo*.

343 <sup>†</sup>Maḍi<sup>†</sup> majjane. <sup>†</sup>*Maṇḍati<sup>†</sup>, <sup>†</sup>maṇḍanaṃ<sup>†</sup>*.

344 Tuḍi tolane<sup>f</sup>. *Tuḍḍati, tuḍḍo*, <sup>6</sup>"tuḍḍenādāya gaccheyya".

15 345 Bhuḍi bharane. *Bhuḍḍati*.

346 Caḍi kope. *Caḍḍati, caḍḍo caḍḍālo caḍḍikkam*.

347 Saḍi<sup>h</sup> rujayaṃ. *Saḍḍati, saḍḍo*.

348 Taḍi tālane. *Taḍḍati, viṭaḍḍati viṭaḍḍā*.

349 Paḍi gatiyaṃ. *Paḍḍati, paṇḍa paṇḍito*. Ettha paṇḍā ti

20 paṇḍā, sā hi sukhumesu pi atthesu paṇḍati gacchati, dukkhā-dinaṃ piṇaṇādikam pi ākāraṃ jānāti ti paṇḍā ti vuccati; <sup>7</sup>paṇḍito ti paṇḍāya ito (gato)<sup>i</sup> pavatto ti paṇḍito, atha vā <sup>8</sup>saṇjātā paṇḍā etassā ti paṇḍito, paṇḍati nānagatiyā gacchati ti pi paṇḍito; tathā hi aṭṭhakathāyaṃ vuttam: <sup>9</sup>"paṇḍanti ti paṇḍitā,

25 sandiṭṭhika-samparāyikesu atthesu<sup>j</sup> nānagatiyā gacchanti ti attho"<sup>k</sup> ti.

350 Gaḍi<sup>m</sup> made. *Gaḍḍati<sup>m</sup>*.

351 Khaḍi khaṇḍe<sup>n</sup>. *Khaḍḍati, khaḍḍito khaḍḍo*.

352 Laḍi <sup>10</sup>jivhāmāthane. <sup>11</sup>*Laḍḍati, laḍḍo*. — *Dakārantadhātu-*  
30 *rupāṇi*.

<sup>1</sup> Spk ad S I 133<sup>20</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Thā 165<sup>8</sup>. <sup>3</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>4</sup> ns cit. Sambandhacintā (C<sup>e</sup> 10<sup>4</sup>): gopiṇḍo dabbam. <sup>5</sup> ns: Abhidhan nhuik [456<sup>a</sup>] kuṇḍam hu napum<sup>9</sup> līa rhi eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>6</sup> J III 478<sup>4</sup>. <sup>7</sup> \*\*\*; cf. Uda 97<sup>31</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (328<sup>20</sup>). <sup>9</sup> Pj I 124<sup>25</sup>.

<sup>10</sup> = jivhaviññāṇ phraṇ<sup>1</sup> si ap so arasā kui phyak chī<sup>2</sup> khraṇ<sup>3</sup>, ns (Wg § 19: 53; jivhoṃmathane). <sup>11</sup> = arasā kui phyak tat eñ<sup>1</sup> || jīgucchantaṇṇatā hit khat ||, ns.

<sup>a</sup> Spk (C<sup>e</sup>): pāsam oḍḍenti. <sup>b</sup> Thā: oḍḍenti. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup> khaṇḍane. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> yoge.

<sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> vedhane. <sup>f</sup> 3: muḍi et muḍḍo (Wg § 8: 22). <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup> toḍane. <sup>h</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> saḍa).

<sup>i</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns 3samparāyikathesu. <sup>k</sup> Pj: adhippayo. <sup>m</sup> 3: kaḍi et kaḍḍati (Wg § 8: 30). <sup>n</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>e</sup> ns manthe (= Wg § 8: 31).

**353** *Vaḍḍha vaḍḍhane. Vaḍḍhati, Sirivaḍḍhako Dhanavaḍḍhako vaḍḍhito budḍho*, ettha ca *vakārassa bakāro akārassa c' ukāro*.

**354** *Kaḍḍha ākaḍḍhane. Kaḍḍhati ākaḍḍhati nikkaḍḍhati*, <sup>1</sup> "akāmā" parikaḍḍhanti ulūkañ ñeva vāyasā". — Imāni *ḍhakāranta* dhāturūpāni.

5

**355** *Ana* **356** *raṇa* **357** *vaṇa* **358** *bhaṇa* **359** *maṇa* **360** *kaṇa* *sadde. Aṇati, aṇako brāhmaṇo; raṇati, raṇaṇi; vaṇati vāṇako; bhaṇati, bhāṇako; maṇati, maṇiko; kaṇati, kāṇo.* Tattha brāhmaṇo ti <sup>2</sup>brahmaṇ aṇati ti brāhmaṇo, mante sajjhāyati ti attho, akkharacintakā pana <sup>3</sup>"Brahmuno apaccam brāhmaṇo" <sup>b</sup> ti vadanti, <sup>10</sup> <sup>2</sup>ariyā pana "bāhitapāpattā brāhmaṇo" ti:

brāhmaṇo sotthiyo vippe bhovādi brahmabandhu ca

brahmasūnu dvijo brahmā <sup>4</sup>kamalāsanasūnu ca; 59

*raṇasaddo* <sup>5</sup>"saraṇā dhammā araṇā dhammā" ti ādisu kilese[su] vattati, <sup>6</sup>kilesā hi raṇanti kandanti etehi ti raṇā ti <sup>15</sup> vuccante; <sup>7</sup>"dhanuggaho Asadiso rājaputto mahiddhiko" . . . sabbāmitte raṇam katvā . . . saññamaṇ ajjhupāgami" ti ettha yuddhe vattati, raṇam katvā ti hi yuddham katvā ti attho; <sup>8</sup>"tiṇaṇ ca katthaṇ ca raṇam karontā" <sup>d</sup> dhāvimsu te aṭṭha disā samantato" ti ettha cuṇṇa(vicuṇṇa)karane <sup>e</sup> vattati, raṇam <sup>20</sup> karontā <sup>d</sup> ti hi cuṇṇavicuṇṇam karontā <sup>d</sup> ti attho, — evam atthavivaraṇam pi *saddasaṃkhatam* attham anto yeva katvā adhippāyatthavasena katam na dhātunānattavasenā ti daṭṭhabham, atha vā dhātunam atthātisayayogo pi bhavati, <sup>9</sup>tena evam atthavivaraṇam katan ti pi daṭṭhabbam. 25

**361** *Bhaṇa bhaṇane. Parittam bhaṇati, vacanaṇi bhaṇati, digha-bhāṇako piyabhāṇi bhāṇavāro.* Ettha bhāṇavāro ti

aṭṭh' akkharā ekapadam, ekā gāthā catuppadam,

gāthā c' ekā mato gantho, gantho bāttimsatakkharo<sup>1</sup>; 60

<sup>1</sup> J VI 508<sup>14</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Sv I 244<sup>10</sup>; Uda 58<sup>10-17</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Paṇ VI 4: 171 vāri 1—2.

<sup>4</sup> Mhv 2<sup>7</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Dhs p. 7<sup>9</sup>. <sup>6</sup> cf. As 50<sup>29</sup> (*mī cū, et Araṇavibhaṅgasutta, M III 230*).

<sup>7</sup> J II 91<sup>4</sup>, <sup>8</sup> c'. <sup>8</sup> J V 49<sup>17-18</sup>. <sup>9</sup> ns: tena | kroñ<sup>1</sup> || evam atthavivaraṇam | kul | Saṅgahakārena | sāñ || thañ<sup>1</sup> || katan | eñ<sup>1</sup> ||.

<sup>a</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns (= Ja VI 509<sup>11</sup> Mss). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns h. l. brāhm<sup>o</sup> (*codd, Birm. ubique brahm<sup>o</sup>*). <sup>c</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>e</sup> ns mahabbalo (= J). <sup>d</sup> (C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> karonto).

<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> cuṇṇakarane. <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup> batt<sup>o</sup>.



- bāttimsakkharaganthānaṃ<sup>a</sup> paññāsaṃ dvisataṃ pana  
bhāṇavāro mato eko: sv atthakkharasahassako ti 61  
evaṃ atthakkharasahassaparimāṇo paṭho vuccati.
- 362 Oṇa apanayane. *Oṇati.*
- 363 Soṇa vaṇṇa-gatisu. *Soṇati, soṇo.*
- 364 Soṇa 365 siloṇa saṃghāte. *Soṇati; siloṇati.*
- 366 Ghīṇi 367 ghuṇi 368 ghaṇi gahaṇe. *Ghīṇṇati; ghuṇṇati; ghaṇṇati.*
- 369 Ghuṇa 370 ghuṇṇa<sup>b</sup> gamane<sup>b</sup>. *Ghoṇati; ghuṇṇati.*
- 371 Paṇa vyavahāre, thutiyaṇ ca. *Paṇati vāṇiṇo, vohāraṃ karoti*  
icc attho, *saddho buddhaṃ paṇati*, thomayati icc attho, *āpanaṃ,*  
*sāpaṇo gāmo.*
- 372 Gaṇa<sup>c</sup> 373 raṇa gatiyaṃ. *Gaṇati<sup>c</sup>; raṇati.*
- 374 Caṇa 375 saṇa dāne. *Caṇati; saṇati.*
- 376 Phaṇa gatiyaṃ. *Phaṇati, phaṇaṃ.*
- 377 Veṇu nāṇa-cintā-nisāmanesu. *Veṇati.*
- 378 (Piṇa)<sup>d</sup> piṇane. Piṇanaṃ paripuṇṇatā. *"Piṇo<sup>e</sup> divā na*  
*bhuṇṇati; piṇorakkhaṃsabāhu"<sup>f</sup>.*
- 379 Miṇa himsāyaṃ. *Miṇati.*
- 380 Duṇa gatiyaṇ ca. *Himsāpekkhako cakāro. Duṇati.*
- 381 Saṇa avyattasaddhe. *Saṇati, "saṇate 'va brahāraññaṃ", sa-*  
*ṇate 'vā ti nadati viya.*
- 382 Tuṇa koṭille. *Toṇati.*
- 383 Puṇa nipuṇe. *Puṇati nipuṇati, nipuṇadhammo. Ettha ca*  
25 *nipuṇa-saṇha-sukhumasaddā vevacunasaddā, kusala-cheka-dak-*  
*khasaddā viyā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.*
- 384 Muṇa paṭiññāne. *Muṇati.*
- 385 Kuṇa saddopakarāṇe<sup>g</sup>. *Koṇati.*
- 386 Cuṇa chedane. *Coṇati.*
- 387 Maṇa cāge. *"Veram maṇati ti veramaṇi".*
- 388 Phuṇa vikiraṇe, vidhunane ca. *Phuṇati, "aṅgārakāsuṃ apare*

<sup>a</sup> Śloka-vartika, Arthapattiparicch<sup>o</sup> v. 51<sup>a</sup> (piṇo divā na bhuṇkte).

<sup>b</sup> Mmd 330 C<sup>e</sup> 296<sup>21</sup> (Sd § 708 C<sup>e</sup> 667<sup>20</sup>). <sup>c</sup> S I 7<sup>2</sup>. <sup>d</sup> Pj I 24<sup>20</sup> (Wg § 28: 41).

<sup>e</sup> J VI 107<sup>20</sup> (= vidhunanti vel okiranti, Ja VI 108<sup>10-17</sup>, cf. Wg § 28: 165).

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup> batt<sup>o</sup>. <sup>b</sup> o: bhamāṇe (Wg § 12: 4-5). <sup>c</sup> o: kaṇ<sup>o</sup> (Wg § 19: 32).  
<sup>d</sup> Bm om. (Wg § 28: 40 pṇa). <sup>e</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>Bemns. <sup>f</sup> = pyui so raṇ (o: uro) ṇhap-rui<sup>3</sup>  
(o: akkhaṃ) pa-khuṃ<sup>3</sup> (o: amso) lak-rum<sup>3</sup> (o: bāhu) rhi, ns. <sup>g</sup> Bm saddāpak<sup>3</sup>;  
ns: saddopakarāṇe (= asaṃ eṇ<sup>3</sup> acchok aṇṇ<sup>3</sup> nhuik || vā | asaṃ pu khraṇ<sup>3</sup> nhuik).

phuṇanti". — Imāni *ṇakāranta*dhāturūpāni. — Iti *bhuvādigane* *tavagganta*dhāturūpāni samattāni.

Atha *tavagganta*dhāturūpāni vuccante:

**389 Te palane.** Pāṇaṃ rakkhaṇaṃ. <sup>1</sup>*Tāyati, taṇaṃ gottam nakkhallaṃ.* <sup>2</sup>"aghassa tātā; <sup>3</sup>kicchenādhigatā bhogā te tāto 5 vidhami dhamam". Tattha <sup>4</sup>gottan ti gaṃ tāyati ti gottam, 'Gotamo, Kassapo' ti hi ādinā pavattamānaṃ gaṃ vacanaṃ buddhiṃ ca tāyati ekaṃsikaṃvisayatāya rakkhati ti gottam, yathā hi buddhi ārammaṇabhūtena atthena vinā na vattati, tathā abhidhānaṃ abhidheyyabhūtena, tasmā so gottasaṃkhāto attho 10 tāni<sup>a</sup> tāyati rakkhati ti vuccati, ko pana so ti: aññakulapa-ramparāsādhāraṇaṃ tassa kulassa ādipurisasamuditaṃ taṃku-lapariyāpannasādhāraṇaṃ sāmāññarūpaṃ; <sup>5</sup>nakkhattan ti visamagatiyā agantvā attano vithiyā va gamanena nakkha[na]ṃ gamanaṃ tāyati rakkhati ti nakkha-ttaṃ, taṃ pana Assayuja- 15 divasena <sup>6</sup>sattavisatiṇḍhaṃ hoti, tathā hi Assayujo Bharāṇi Kattikā Rohaṇi Migasiro Addā Punabbasu Phusso Assaliso<sup>b</sup> Māgho Pubbaphagguṇi Uttaraphagguṇi Hattho Cittaṃ Svāti Visākhā Anurādhā<sup>c</sup> Jeṭṭhā Mūlaṃ Pubbāsālhaṃ<sup>d</sup> Uttarāsālhaṃ<sup>d</sup> Sāvaṇaṃ Dhan[as]siṭṭhā<sup>e</sup> Satabbhisattaṃ<sup>f</sup> Pubbabbaddapadaṃ Ut- 20 tarabbaddapadaṃ Revati cā ti sattavisati nakkhattāni, tāni pana attano gamanaṭṭhānaṃ isakam pi na vijahanti, kiñci siḥhaṃ kiñci dandhaṃ, kadāci<sup>g</sup> siḥhaṃ<sup>g</sup> kadāci dandhaṃ, etto ito cā ti evaṃ visamagatiyā agantvā yantacakke paṭipāṭiyā yojitakāni<sup>h</sup> viya samappamāṇagatiyā attano vithiyā va gac- 25 chantāni maṇḍalākāreṇa Sinerup parivattanti, evaṃ imāni nakkh[an]aṃ gamanaṃ tāyanti rakkhanti ti nakkha-ttāni vuc-canti, porāṇā pana <sup>7</sup>kharadhātuvasena "na kkharanti na nas-santi ti na-kkhattāni" ti avocaṃ; nakkhattaṃ joti rikkhaṃ<sup>i</sup> <sup>8</sup>bhaṃ icc etāni nakkhattatārakānaṃ nāmāni, uḷu tārā tārakā 30 ti imāni pana sabbāsam pi tārakānaṃ sādharāṇanāmāni, osadhī ti pana tārakāvisesassa<sup>j</sup> nāmaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> cf. V702, 1115 = 1080c. <sup>2</sup> Sp I 171<sup>22</sup>, Sv I 229<sup>18</sup>. <sup>3</sup> cf. J I 284<sup>22</sup>. <sup>4</sup> cf. 241<sup>20</sup> — 242<sup>17</sup>. <sup>5</sup> cf. 329<sup>28</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (contra Nidd I 382<sup>4</sup>). <sup>7</sup> (V735). <sup>8</sup> Uda 24<sup>24</sup>, Amk I 3: 21<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm om. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup> Assaliso (skr. Āśleṣa). <sup>c</sup> Bm Anarādhā. <sup>d</sup> Bemns oṇsālhaṃ. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> Dhaniṭṭhā. <sup>f</sup> ita Bemns (o: oḥhisakkaṃ?); C<sup>e</sup> Satabbhisajo. <sup>g</sup> Bm om. <sup>h</sup> Bemns yojitāni. <sup>i</sup> ita h. l. C<sup>e</sup> Bemns (vide 329<sup>28</sup>). <sup>j</sup> (Bm ovisesaka).



**390 Citi saññāṇe.** Saññāṇaṃ cihanaṃ lakkhaṇakaraṇaṃ. *Cetali*, cihanaṃ karoti ti attho; *ikārantavasena* vuttatā asmā dhātuto <sup>1</sup>"saki saṃkāyaṇ" ti dhātuto viya niggahitāgamo na hoti, esa nayo aññesu pi idisesu thānesu.

**391 Pata gatiyaṃ.** Patati (papatati)<sup>a</sup>, <sup>2</sup>"papātā<sup>b</sup> papateyy' ahaṃ; <sup>3</sup>pāpatthaṃ<sup>c</sup> nirayaṃ bhusaṃ" — *ahaṃsaddena* yojetabbaṃ, pāpatthaṃ<sup>c</sup> papatito 'smi ti attho; <sup>4</sup>"pāpattha<sup>c</sup> nirayaṃ bhusaṃ" so kumāro ti yojetabbaṃ, pāpattha<sup>c</sup> papatito ti attho, parokkhāpadaṃ hi etaṃ dvayaṃ, <sup>5</sup>*pāvadaṃ pāvada* ti ādisu viya upasaggapadassa dighabhāvo, tato *aṃsaddassa tthaṃnā-*

**392 Ata sātaaccagamane.** Sātaaccagamaṇaṃ nirantaragamanāṃ. *Atati*. Yasmā pana *atadhātu* sātaaccagamanatthavācikā, tasmā bhavābhavaṃ dhāvanto jātijarāvyādhimaraṇādibhedaṃ anekavi-  
<sup>15</sup> hitaṃ saṃsāradukkhaṃ atati satataṃ gacchati pāpuṇāti adhigacchati ti attā ti pi nibbacaṇaṃ icchitabbaṃ, atthantaravasena pana <sup>6</sup>'āhito ahaṃmāno etthā ti attā attabhāvo' ti ca <sup>7</sup>'sukhaduk-  
khaṃ adati anubhavati ti attā' ti ca, 'attamaṇo ti pītisomanassena gahitamano' ti ca attho daṭṭhabbo <sup>8</sup>'yattha yattha yathā yathā  
<sup>20</sup> attho labbhati tattha tattha tathā tathā atthassa gahetabbato ti.

**393 Cuta āsecane, kharāṇe ca.** *Colati*.

**394 <sup>a</sup>Ati bandhane.** *Antati, antaṃ*. Antiyati bandhiyati anta-  
guṇeṇā ti antaṃ; idha *anta*saddassa atthuddhāro vuccate:  
<sup>25</sup> <sup>9</sup>"antaṃ antaguṇaṃ udariyaṇ" ti ettha Dvattimsākārantoga-  
dhaṃ kuṇapantaṃ antaṃ nāma; <sup>10</sup>"(kāya)bandhanaṇaṃ<sup>d</sup> anto  
jirati; <sup>11</sup>haritantaṃ vā" ti ettha antimamariyādanto anto nāma;  
<sup>12</sup>"antaṃ idaṃ bhikkhave jivikānaṇ" ti ettha lāmakanto; <sup>13</sup>sak-  
kāyo eko anto" ti ettha koṭṭhāsanto; <sup>14</sup>"es' ev' anto dukkhassa  
sappaccayasamkhayā"<sup>e</sup> ti ettha koṭanto, icc evaṃ:

<sup>30</sup> kuṇapantaṃ antimaṇ ca mariyādo ca lāmakam

koṭṭhāso koṭi 'me atthā *anta*saddena bhāsita. 62

**395 Kita nivāse, rogāpanayane ca.** *Ketati*, <sup>15</sup>"Sāketam nagaraṃ",

<sup>1</sup> (325<sup>26</sup>). <sup>2</sup> J VI 498<sup>10</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J VI 16<sup>28</sup>. <sup>4</sup> J VI 20<sup>29</sup> (V 255<sup>26</sup>). <sup>5</sup> (389<sup>4</sup>).  
<sup>a</sup> a + *Vdhā vel Vad*, cf. Mmd 629. <sup>6</sup> (55<sup>12</sup>). <sup>7</sup> (V 1080<sup>1</sup>). <sup>8</sup> Khp III. <sup>9</sup> Vin II  
136<sup>14</sup>. <sup>10</sup> M I 188<sup>15</sup>. <sup>11</sup> S III 93<sup>4</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Nidd I 52<sup>6</sup>. <sup>13</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>14</sup> (cf. Vva II 115<sup>22</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>om</sup>s papātam. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> papattam et papatta (*skr.*  
prāpatti) itapādeso et itādeso. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om, kāya-. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> samkhayā.

*niketo*, <sup>1</sup>"niketaṃ pāvisi; <sup>2</sup>āmodamāno gacchati san niketaṃ",  
*ṭikicchati cīkicchati, cīkicchā cīkicchako*. Tattha Sāketan ti  
<sup>3</sup>sāyaṃ gahitavasanaṭṭhānattā Sāketam, yaṃsaddalopo.

**396 Yata patiyatane.** Patiyatanaṃ vāyāmakaraṇaṃ. *Yatati,*  
*yati*<sup>a</sup> *yatavā payatanaṃ āyatanam lokāyatam*. Ettha āya- 5  
 tanan ti āyatanato āyatanam · cakkhurūpādini, etāni hi taṃ-  
 taṃdvārārammaṇacittacetasikā dhammā sena sena anubhava-  
 nādikiccena āyatanti utthahanti ghaṭanti vāyamanti etesū' ti  
 āyatanāni ti vuccanti, ettha pana *ni-tanudhātūnaṃ* vasena pi  
*āyatanasaddattho* vattabbo siyā, so <sup>4</sup>uttarim<sup>b</sup> āvibhavissati —, 10  
*āyatanasaddo* nivāsaṭṭhāne ākare samosaraṇaṭṭhāne sañjātidese  
 kāraṇe ca, tathā hi loke "Issarāyatanaṃ, Vāsudevāyatanan"  
 ti ādisu nivāsaṭṭhāne *āyatanasaddo* vattati "suvannāyatanam,  
 rajatāyatanan" ti ādisu ākare, sāsane pana <sup>5</sup>"manorame āya-  
 tane sevanti naṃ vihaṅgamā" ti ādisu samosaraṇaṭṭhāne, <sup>6</sup>"Dak- 15  
 khiṇāpatho gunnaṃ āyatanan" ti ādisu sañjātidese, <sup>7</sup>"tatra  
 tatr' eva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati sati āyatane" ti ādisu  
 kāraṇe vattati ti veditabbo, so ca nānāpavattinimittavasena  
 gahetabbo:

nivāse ākare c' eva jātidese ca kāraṇe 20

samosaraṇaṭṭhāne ca *āyatanaravo* gato; 63

lokāyatam nāma "sabbaṃ <sup>8</sup>ucchiṭṭhaṃ sabbaṃ n' ucchiṭṭhaṃ;  
<sup>9</sup>seto kāko kāḷo bako iminā ca iminā ca kāraṇenā" ti evamā-  
 diniratthakakāraṇapaṭisaṃyuttaṃ tittihyasattham, yaṃ loke vi-  
 taṇḍasatthan ti vuccati, yaṇ ca sandhāya bodhisatto asama- 25  
 dhuro Vidhurapaṇḍito <sup>10</sup>"na seve lokāyatikaṃ n' etaṃ paññāya  
 vadḍhanan" ti āha, āyatim hitam tena loko na yatati na ihati  
 ti lokāyatam, kin taṃ: vitaṇḍasattham, taṃ hi gantham nissāya  
 sattā puññakiriyaṃ cittam pi na uppādentī, aññatthā pi hi  
 evaṃ vuttaṃ: <sup>11</sup>"lokāyatasippan ti 'kāko seto · atṭhinam setattā, 30  
 balākā rattā · lohitaṃ rattattā" ti evamādinayappavattam pa-  
 raloka-nibbānaṃ paṭisedhakam vitaṇḍasatthasippan" ti.

<sup>1</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>2</sup> J V 45<sup>o</sup>. <sup>3</sup> (Dhp I 387<sup>o</sup>). <sup>4</sup> vide Pariccheda 19 (Ce 509<sup>1</sup>).

<sup>5</sup> A III 43<sup>o</sup>. <sup>6</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>7</sup> M III 96<sup>18</sup>. <sup>8</sup> = akrvaṇ<sup>3</sup> khyāṇ<sup>3</sup> taṇ<sup>3</sup> || va | rvaṃ rha  
 bhvay khyāṇ<sup>3</sup> taṇ<sup>3</sup>, ns. <sup>9</sup> (Se I 91<sup>1-2</sup>). <sup>10</sup> J VI 286<sup>29</sup>.

<sup>11</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *ad.* yati (o: yati yati? cf. Upādisūtra IV 117, *supra* 193 n. 1).

<sup>b</sup> Ce B<sup>em</sup>ns uttari (B<sup>m</sup> uttara).



397 Yuta 398 juta bhasane. Bhāsanam udiranam. *Yotali; jotati.*  
 398<sup>A</sup> 'Juta dittiyaṃ. *Jotali vijjotali, juti joti, kārite joteti;* <sup>2</sup>"jotayitvāna saddhamman" ti payogā<sup>a</sup>. Ettha ca<sup>b</sup> juti ti āloko siri vā; joti ti patāpo, atha vā joti ti candāḍini, vuttam pi  
 5 c'etam Sirimāvimānavatthuatthakathāyaṃ: <sup>3</sup>"joti ti candimasuriya-nakkhatta-tārakānaṃ<sup>c</sup> sādharāṇānaṃ" ti, atha vā <sup>4</sup>"joti jotiparāyano" ti vacanato yo koci jotati khattiyakulādisu jātattā ca rūpasobhāyuttattā ca, so joti ti vuccati.

399 Sita vanne. *Sitadhātu setavanne vattati; kiñcāp' ettha vaṇ-*  
 10 *ṇasāmaññaṃ vuttam, tathā pi idha nilapitādisu setavaṇṇo yeva*  
*gahetabbo payogadassanavasena. Setali, setam vattham. Vā-*  
*caliṅgattā pana setasaddo tiliṅgo gahetabbo;*

setam sitam suci sukkam paṇḍaram dhavalam pi ca  
 akaṇham goram odātam setanāmāni honti hi. 64

15 400 Vatu vattane. *Vattali pavallati sampvattali anuvattali pari-*  
*vattali, pavattam.*

401 Kilota addabhāve. Addabhāvo tintabhāvo. *Kilotati pakilo-*  
*tati, temeti ti attho; kārite pakiloleti pakilolayati,* <sup>5</sup>"uṇhodakas-

20 402 <sup>†</sup>Vata<sup>c</sup> yacane. <sup>‡</sup>Vatati.

403 Kita ṇāne. *Ketati, ketanam* <sup>¶</sup>"ketako saṃkelo.

404 Kati suttajanane. <sup>‡</sup>Suttam kantati.

405 Kati chedane. *Mamsam kantati, vikantati, \**ayokanto, <sup>¶</sup>"sal-

lakatto mahāvīro; <sup>¶</sup>mā no ajja vikantiṃsu rañño sūdā ma-

25 407 Thā gatinivattiyaṃ. *Thāli, avatthā vavatthānaṃ vavatthiṇaṃ*  
*vanatho.* <sup>¶</sup>"Chetvā vanañ ca<sup>†</sup> vanathañ cā" ti ettha hi ma-

30 hantā rukkhā vanaṃ nāma, khuddakā pana tasmim vane thi-

tattā vana-tho<sup>¶</sup> nāma vuccanti.

<sup>†</sup> (V1080<sup>b</sup>). <sup>‡</sup> Bv 2: 218<sup>a</sup>. <sup>§</sup> Vva 79<sup>12</sup>. <sup>¶</sup> Pp 52<sup>17</sup>. <sup>¶</sup> J VI 109<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>c</sup> = si tat, ns. <sup>†</sup> cf. Vin IV 299<sup>31</sup>. <sup>¶</sup> (supra 118<sup>12</sup>). <sup>¶</sup> Th 832<sup>c</sup> = Sn 562<sup>c</sup>.

<sup>¶</sup> J V 368<sup>12</sup>. <sup>¶</sup> Dh 283<sup>c</sup> (Dhp III 424<sup>a</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> sic CeBem; ns payogo. <sup>b</sup> Bm om. <sup>c</sup> Vva: "tārakarūpanaṃ. <sup>d</sup> J: paki-  
 ledayitvā (cod B<sup>d</sup>; patilayitvā; Wg § 26: 132 khidā ārdribhāve, § 26: 16 tima  
 ārdribhāve); cf. chetvāna etc. 342<sup>1-2</sup>. <sup>e</sup> ns vatu; a: cata (Wg § 21: 5). <sup>†</sup> B<sup>c</sup>  
 om. (Bm om. ca vanathañ). <sup>¶</sup> Dhpa: vanathā.

408 **Thu thutiyam.** *Thavati abhūthavati, thavanā* [ca]<sup>a</sup> *abhūthavanā thuli abhūthali*, <sup>1</sup>'yadi hi<sup>b</sup> rūpini siyā<sup>c</sup> paññā me, va-sumatī <sup>2</sup>na sameyya: Anomadassissa bhagavato<sup>d</sup> phalam etaṃ nāṇathavanāya; <sup>3</sup>tehi thutappasattho<sup>e</sup> so; <sup>4</sup>'yen' idaṃ thavitam nāṇam buddhaseṭṭho ca thomito". Tatra thavanā (ti)<sup>f</sup> pa-saṃsanā, pasamsāya hi anekāni nāmāni:

thavanā ca pasamsā ca silāghā vaṇṇanā thuti

panuti thomanā vaṇṇo katthanā guṇakittanam. 65

409 <sup>5</sup>**The sadda-saṃghātesu.** *Thiyati patitthiyati, thi.* Atr' imā pāḷiyo: <sup>6</sup>"abhisajjati kuppati vyāpajjati patitthiyati kopaṇ ca 10 dosaṇ ca appaccayaṇ ca pātukaroti; <sup>7</sup>thiyo naṃ paribhāsimṣu" ti. Tatra thiyati patitthiyati t' imāni ekārass' iyādesava-sena sambhūtāni; <sup>8</sup>thiyati saṃghātaṃ gacchati gabbho etissā ti thī, ācariyā pana *itthisaddass'* eva evaṃ nibbacanam va-danti na *itthisaddassa*. 15

'Gabbho thiyati etissā iti thī' iti no ruci;

'gabbho thiyati etissā iti itthī' ti <sup>9</sup>ācariyā, 66

tesaṃ sudukkaro vāde *itthi* ti padasambhavo,

ayaṃ vinicchayo patto, nicchayaṃ bho suṇātha me: 67

*Thisaddena samānattho itthisaddo yato, tato* 20

*itthisadde labbhamānattham itthisaddamhi ropiya* 68

appānaṃ bahutāñāye gaḥite sati yujjati,

tathā hi <sup>10</sup>*dve-dve taṇhā-tasiṇā* ti nidassanam. 69

Atha vā pana *itthi* ti idaṃ vaṇṇāgamadito

niruttalakkaḥaṇenā pi sūjjhati ti pakāsaye. 70 25

<sup>11</sup>'Icchatī ti nare itthī, icchāpeti ti vā pana'

idaṃ nibbacanaṇ cā pi ñeyyam<sup>12</sup> nibbacanatthina. 71

Atr' imāni itthinam abhidhānāni:

itthī thi vanitā nārī abalā bhīru sundarī

kantā simantini mātugāmo piyā ca kāmīni 72 30

rāmaṇi pamadā dayitā lalanā mahil' aṅganā,

tāsaṃ yeva ca nāmāni avatthāto imāni pi: 73

<sup>1</sup> Ap 30<sup>14-15</sup> (ns *cit.* Apa). <sup>2</sup> na sameyya = mā tū mhya rā, ns. <sup>3</sup> Bv 2: 188<sup>a</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> Ap 87<sup>20</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (V 1080<sup>a</sup>). <sup>6</sup> A II 203<sup>10</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J VI 321<sup>24</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (Mahabhaṣṣya vol. II 198<sup>3</sup>).

<sup>9</sup> (§ 161). <sup>10</sup> (213<sup>6-7</sup>).

<sup>11</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns om. <sup>12</sup> Ap om. <sup>c</sup> Sariputtatheraapadaṃ nhuik . . . bhaveyya rhi eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns (*sed ex Apa irrepsit*). <sup>d</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> bhagato). <sup>e</sup> *ita* B<sup>m</sup> (= thuto c' eva pasattho ca, Bva); C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns thutippa<sup>o</sup> (= Bv E<sup>c</sup>). <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. nibbacanaṇ cā pi ñeyyam.



gori ca dārikā kaññā kumārī ca kumārikā

yuvati taruṇī māṇavikā therī mahallikā.

74

Tathā hi 'aṭṭhavassikā<sup>a</sup> gorī ti pi dārikā ti pi vuccati; dasa-  
vassikā kaññā ti vuccati, anibbittā<sup>b</sup> vā yobbanitthi kaññā ti  
5 vuccati; dvādasavassikā kumārī ti pi vuccati kumārikā ti pi;  
atho jaraṃ appattā yuvati ti pi taruṇī ti pi māṇavikā ti pi<sup>c</sup>  
vuccati<sup>c</sup>; jaraṃ pattā pana therī ti pi mahallikā ti pi vuccati  
— purisesu pi ayaṃ nayo yathārahaṃ veditabbo. Kiñcāp'  
ettha evaṃ niyamo vutto, tathā pi katthaci aniyamavasena pi  
10 vohāro pavattati; tathā hi <sup>1</sup>"rājā kumāraṃ ādāya rāja-putti ca  
dārikan" ti ca <sup>2</sup>"acchuṃ<sup>d</sup> Kaṇhājinaṃ kaññan" ti ca imāsaṃ  
dvinnāṃ pāliṇaṃ vasena, yā itthi dārikāsaddena vattabbā, sā  
kaññāsaddena pi vattabbā jātā, yā pi ca kaññāsaddena vat-  
tabbā, sā pi dārikāsaddena vattabbā jātā; tathā <sup>1</sup>"rājā kumā-  
15 raṃ ādāya rāja-putti ca dārikan" ti ca <sup>2</sup>"kumārīye upaseniye  
niccaṃ nigaḷamaṇḍite" ti ca imāsaṃ pana pāliṇaṃ vasena, yā  
itthi dārikāsaddena vattabbā, sā kumārikāsaddena pi vattabbā  
jātā, yā ca pana kumārīsaddena vattabbā, sā pi dārikāsaddena  
vattabbā jātā; api c' ettha <sup>4</sup>"rājakaññā Rucā<sup>e</sup> nāmā" ti ca  
20 <sup>6</sup>"tato Maddim pi nhāpesuṃ Sivikaññā samāgatā" ti ca imāsaṃ  
dvinnāṃ pāliṇaṃ dassanato yā anibbittā<sup>h</sup> vā hotu nibbittā<sup>i</sup>  
vā, yāva jaraṃ na pāpuṇāti, tāva sā kaññā yeva nāmā ti pi  
veditabbāṃ. || Kec' ettha vadeyyuṃ: yaṃ tumhehi <sup>6</sup>"aṭṭhavas-  
sika gorī ti pi . . . kumārikā<sup>k</sup> ti pi vuccati" ti vuttaṃ, etasmiṃ  
25 pana vacane <sup>7</sup>"yadāhaṃ dārako homi jātiyā aṭṭhavassiko" ti  
vacanato aṭṭhavasso dārako hotu, <sup>6</sup>"tatth' addasa kumāraṃ  
so ramamānaṃ sake pure" ti pāliyaṃ pana puttadārehi saṃ-  
vaddho Vessantaramahārājā kathaṃ kumāro ti vattum yujjis-

<sup>a</sup> J VI 513<sup>2</sup>. <sup>b</sup> J VI 577<sup>2</sup>. <sup>c</sup> J VI 64<sup>1b</sup> (*supra* 203<sup>1b</sup>). <sup>d</sup> J VI 230<sup>2b</sup>.

<sup>e</sup> J VI 589<sup>1</sup>. <sup>f</sup> (364<sup>2-3</sup>). <sup>g</sup> Cp I 9: 12<sup>ab</sup> (Ja VI 486<sup>1b</sup>). <sup>h</sup> J VI 492<sup>1a</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>(ns) aṭṭhav<sup>o</sup>. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns anibbiddhā (= ma bhom [o: phok] ma  
thvañ<sup>h</sup> lañ kañ<sup>o</sup> so sa tui<sup>1</sup> sm<sup>1</sup>). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> accu, C<sup>e</sup> accuṃ; J *cod.*  
B<sup>d</sup>: acchāṃ, L<sup>k</sup>: acchu [Ja *cod.*, L<sup>k</sup>: acchun ti kaniṇṇhaṃ]; B<sup>e</sup>ns acchā (. . .  
acchāpud kui dādhāt (añ hiyyattant-parassapud-ā ajjattant-attanopud-ā nhac  
khu tvañ tā khu khu sak . . .). <sup>e</sup> J: Rujā (ns: ī nhoik Rujā hu tatīyakkhara  
nhañ<sup>1</sup> rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup> || Rucā ruciravaggiṇi [J VI 233<sup>1a</sup>] hu athak pāli rhi ra ka<sup>2</sup>  
paṭhamakkhara nhañ<sup>1</sup> Inī sañ || *sequuntur exempla anuprāse*: Ja III 245<sup>27</sup>, Ja VI  
259<sup>1b</sup>, Vin III 16<sup>1b</sup>, 162<sup>2a</sup> et añjant janarañjant [\*\*\*]). <sup>f</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns oiddhā (*vide u. b*).  
<sup>g</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns dārika.

sati · dvādasavassātikantattā. | Yujjat' eva · Bhagavato icchā-  
vasena<sup>a</sup>; Bhagavā hi dhammissarattā vohārakusalatāya ca yaṃ  
yaṃ veneyyajanānūrupaṃ desanaṃ desetup icchatī, taṃ taṃ  
deseti eva, — tasmā Bhagavatā tassa mātāpitūnaṃ atthitaṃ  
sandhāya kumārāparihārena vaddhitattaṃ ca evaṃ desanā katā; 5  
tathā hi āyasmā Kumārakassapo kumārāparihārena vaddhitattā  
<sup>1</sup>‘mahallako pi samāno Kumārakassapo t' eva<sup>b</sup> vohariyati, <sup>2</sup>‘na  
vāyaṃ kumārako mattam aññāsi” ti ettha pana sirasmiṃ pali-  
tesu jātesu pi āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ āyasmā Mahākassapo<sup>c</sup>  
tasmim there adhimattavissāso<sup>d</sup> hutvā komāravādena oবাদanto 10  
“kumārako” ti avocā ti gahetabbam; Udānatthakathāyaṃ pana  
<sup>3</sup>“sattāhajātadivasato<sup>e</sup> paṭṭhāya yāva pañcadasavassaṃ tāva ku-  
mārakā bālā ti ca vuccanti tato visati vassāni yuvāno” ti vuttaṃ.  
410 Mantha 411 mattha viloḷane. Manthati, <sup>4</sup>“manthaṃ ca madhu-  
piṇḍikaṃ ca ādāya; <sup>5</sup>abhimatthati dummedham vajiraṃ v' am- 15  
hamayaṃ maṇiṃ; <sup>6</sup>Sineruṃ <sup>7</sup>mattham<sup>f</sup> katvā”.  
412 Kuthi 413 pathi 414 luthi himsā-saṃkilesesu. Kunthati, kuntho,  
<sup>7</sup>“kunthakipillikam; <sup>8</sup>disvāna patitaṃ Sāmaṃ puttakaṃ paṃ-  
sukunthitaṃ”; punthati; lunthati.

415 <sup>9</sup>Nātha yācanōpatāp'issariyāśimsāsu. Nāthadhātu yācane upa- 20  
tāpe issariye āsimsāne cā ti catusv atthesu vattati, tenāhu  
porāṇā: <sup>10</sup>“nāthati ti nātho, veneyyānaṃ hitasukkhaṃ āsiṃ-  
sati pattheri; parasantaṇagataṃ vā kilesavyasanaṃ upatā-  
peti, “sādhu bhikkhave bhikkhu kālena kālaṃ attasampattiṃ  
paccavekkheyyā” ti ādinā (vā) taṃtaṃhitapaṭipattiṃ yācati 25  
ti attho; paramena cittissariyena samannāgato, sabbasatte  
vā guṇehi isati abhibhavati ti paramissaro Bhagavā nātho ti  
vuccati” ti. Nāthati<sup>g</sup>, nātho<sup>h</sup>. Saddasatthavidū pana tesu  
catusv atthesu <sup>11</sup>nātha nādha iti dhātudvayaṃ paṭhanti, atta-  
nobhāsattā pana tassa<sup>i</sup> nāthale nādhale ti rūpāni bhavanti. 30  
|| Ettha siyā; yadi yācanatthena<sup>j</sup> nāthati ti nātho, evaṃ sante  
yo koci yācako daliddo, so eva nātho siyā, yo pana ayācako

<sup>1</sup> (Mp I 284<sup>12</sup>). <sup>2</sup> S II 218<sup>22</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Uda 294<sup>10-11</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Vin I 4<sup>3</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Dh 161<sup>ed</sup>.  
<sup>6</sup> Mp I 165<sup>20</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Pj I 173<sup>4</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 90<sup>7</sup>. <sup>9</sup> (V 1081<sup>a</sup>). <sup>10</sup> 363<sup>22-23</sup> = m<sup>1</sup> ad Vibha  
1<sup>a</sup>; cf. Vjb (et Sp) ad Sp 1<sup>a</sup> (vide 406<sup>17-22</sup> et cf. 394 n. 10). <sup>11</sup> Wg § 2: 5—6.  
<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> icchavasena. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns tv eva (§ 49). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om, Mahā-. <sup>d</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> adhi-  
mattaviseso). <sup>e</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>mns; (leg. sattā hi jāro; Uda: ime hi sattā jāro).  
<sup>f</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>mns; leg. mattham (= Mp). <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> ad. ti. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ad. ti. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>m</sup> tassa;  
(tassa | dhātudvayassa || ns). <sup>j</sup> B<sup>m</sup> oththena.



samiddho, so 'na nāthati na yācati' ti anātho siyā ti. Na; *nāthasaddo* hi yācanatthādisu pavattamāno lokasamketavasena uttamapurīsesu nirūlho, Bhagavā ca uttamesu sātisayaṃ uttamo, tena <sup>1</sup>"taṃtaṃhitapaṭipattim yācati" ti *nāthasaddass'* attho  
 5 vutto; *anāthasaddo* pana ittarajanesu nirūlho, so ca kho 'na nātho ti anātho, n' atthi nātho etassā ti vā anātho' ti dabbapaṭisedhavasena, na pana 'na nāthati na yācati ti anātho' ti dhātuatthapaṭisedhavasena; yo hi aññassa saraṇaṃ gati paṭiṭṭhā hoti, so nātho, yo ca aññassa saraṇaṃ gati paṭiṭṭhā na  
 10 hoti nā pi attano añño saraṇaṃ gati paṭiṭṭhā hoti, so anātho ti vuccati - samketavasena, tathā hi <sup>2</sup>"samketavacanāṃ saccāṃ lokasammutikāraṇaṃ" ti vuttaṃ. Imassa pan' atthassa āvibhāvattamaṃ imasmim̐ thāne <sup>3</sup>"lokanātho tuvaṃ eko saraṇaṃ sabbaṃpāṇinaṃ" ti ca <sup>4</sup>"anāthānaṃ bhavaṃ<sup>a</sup> nātho" ti ca <sup>5</sup>"evāhaṃ  
 15 cintayitvāna nekakoṭṭisatāṃ dhanāṃ nāthānāthānaṃ datvāna Himavantaṃ upāgamin" ti ca pāliyo nidassanāni bhavanti. Yasmā pana sāsane ca loke ca yācako nātho ti na vuccati ayācako ca anātho ti, lokassa pana saraṇaṃ nātho ti vuccati, yassa saraṇaṃ na vijjati so anātho ti vuccati, tathā samiddho  
 20 nātho ti vuccati asamiddho anātho ti, tasmā paññavatā sabbesu pi thānesu dhātuatthamattena lokasamaññaṃ anatidhāvitvā<sup>b</sup> yathānurūpaṃ attho gahetabbo; ayaṃ ca niti sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā.

416 Vithu yācane. *Vethati*.

25 417 Satha <sup>1</sup>sēthille<sup>c</sup>. *Sathati*; <sup>2</sup>"sathalo hi paribbaḷo bhiyyo ākirate rajaṃ" — "siṭhilo" ti pi pāli dissati, tadā *ḷh/kāro* mud-dhajo gahetabbo.

418 <sup>1</sup>Kathī<sup>d</sup> koṭṭille. <sup>2</sup>*Kanthati*<sup>d</sup>.

419 Kattha silaghāyaṃ. <sup>1</sup>"Katthati vikatthati"; *katthanā vikat-*  
 30 *thanā*. Tattha katthati ti pasaṃsati, vikatthati ti virūpaṃ katthati abhūtavatthudipana<sup>c</sup>; ettha ca <sup>2</sup>"bahum pi so vikattheyya aññaṃ janapadaṃ gato" ti ca <sup>3</sup>"idh' ekacco katthi hoti vikatthi, so katthati: aham asmi silasampanno ti vā vatasampanno ti vā . . . vikatthati" ti ca ādayo payogā.

<sup>1</sup> (365<sup>28</sup>). <sup>2</sup> Kva 34<sup>21</sup> Mp I 95<sup>28</sup> Ps I 138<sup>12</sup> (*supra* 72<sup>12</sup>). <sup>3</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>4</sup> Bv 2:28<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>5</sup> cf. Nidda *ad* Nidd I 67<sup>1</sup> (*leg. saṅghanāṃ et santhanāṃ*), Vva 95<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>6</sup> S I 49<sup>11</sup> etc. <sup>7</sup> Nidd I 71<sup>19</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J I 454<sup>12-13</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Nidd I 71<sup>18-22</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>c</sup> bhavanāṃ. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> anabhi<sup>o</sup> (*vide* M III 234<sup>28</sup>, Kva 35<sup>7</sup>). <sup>c</sup> C<sup>c</sup> sēthille. <sup>d</sup> 3: gathī *et* ganthati (Wg § 2: 35). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> vibhūtavo. <sup>f</sup> Nidd *ad*, vikatthati (366<sup>28</sup>).

420 Vyatha dukkha-bhayacalanesu. *Vyathati*, <sup>1</sup>"bhantā vyathita-mānasā; <sup>2</sup>tato kumārā vyathitā sutvā luddassa bhāsitaṃ; <sup>3</sup>ith' etaṃ<sup>a</sup> dvayaṃ calañ c' eva vyathañ ca".

421 Sutha 422 kutha 423 katha himsāyaṃ. *Sothati, kothati, kathati*.

424 Patha gatiyaṃ. *Pathati, patho*. Patho ti maggo, so du-<sup>5</sup>vidho: mahājanena padasā paṭipajjitabbo pakatimaggo ca, paṇ-<sup>6</sup>ḍitehi nibbānatthikehi paṭipajjitabbo paṭipadāsamkhāto ariya-<sup>7</sup>maggo cā ti. Tattha pakatimaggo uppannakiccākicehi jānehi pathiyati gacchīyati ti patho; paṭipadā pana amatamahāpuram gantukāmehi kulaputtehi <sup>8</sup>saddhāpātheyyaṃ gahervā pathiyati <sup>9</sup>paṭipajjiyati ti patho, atha vā pātheti kārakaṃ puggalaṃ gameti nibbānaṃ sampāpeti ti vā<sup>b</sup> patho · paṭipadā yeva. Maggābhidhānaṃ *curādigane* <sup>10</sup>*maggadhātukathanatṭhāne* ka-<sup>11</sup>thessāma.

425 Katha nippāke. *Kathati*.

15

426 Matha vīlothane<sup>c</sup>. *Mathati*.

427 Potha pariyāpanabhāve<sup>d</sup>. *Pothati, pothako, potheti*<sup>e</sup> ti ayaṃ *curādigane* pi vattati, tena <sup>12</sup>"samantā anupariyeyyaṃ nippot-<sup>13</sup>thentā<sup>f</sup> catuddisā" ti payogo dissati.

428 Gottha<sup>g</sup> vamsē. *Gotthati, gotthulo gotthu*.

20

429 Puthu vitthāre. *Pothati, puthavi*. — *Thakārantadhāturūpāni*.

430 Dā dāne, āpubbo gahaṇe. *Saddho dānaṃ dadāti deti, silaṃ ādadāti ādeti* imāni suddhakattupadāni · taddipakattā; *saddho asaddhaṃ dānaṃ dāpeti, silaṃ ādopeti samādapeti*. <sup>14</sup>"ye dham-<sup>15</sup>mam evādapayanti santo" imāni kārītapadāni, hetukattupa-<sup>16</sup>dāni ti ca vuccanti · taddipakattā; *saddhena dānaṃ dīyati, silaṃ ādīyati samādīyati* imāni kammaṇapadāni · taddipakattā. Ayañ ca "dā dāne" ti dhātu sāsanaṇurūpassutivasena *dīvādiga-<sup>17</sup>ṇaṃ* patvā <sup>18</sup>\*supanakīriyaṃ vadanto *dāyati niddāyati niddā* ti saṇāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni jānayaṃti; <sup>19</sup>\*dānaṃ <sup>20</sup>ava-<sup>21</sup>30 khaṇḍanañ ca vadanto <sup>22</sup>*dīyati, dānaṃ sapadānaṃ<sup>b</sup> dattan<sup>i</sup>*

<sup>1</sup> Bv 2: 171<sup>b</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J VI 343<sup>20</sup>. <sup>3</sup> S IV 68<sup>l</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (S I 44<sup>12</sup>). <sup>5</sup> (V 1323). <sup>6</sup> S I 102<sup>29</sup> (vide V 1468). <sup>7</sup> M II 104<sup>28</sup>. <sup>8</sup> V 1118. <sup>9</sup> V 1119. <sup>10</sup> V 1120. <sup>11</sup> ns: I pud kui katturup phrae rve<sup>1</sup> yathā kattari ca [Kc 446] sut phrañ<sup>1</sup> ci rañ.

<sup>a</sup> Bm icchotaṃ (2: icc etaṃ). <sup>b</sup> Ita C<sup>e</sup> Bemns. <sup>c</sup> 5: vilojane (Wg § 20: 18).

<sup>d</sup> Ita C<sup>e</sup> Bm (Wg § 21: 6: paryāptau); B<sup>e</sup> ns pariyāyanabhāve. <sup>e</sup> (B<sup>e</sup> pothati).

<sup>f</sup> Ita B<sup>e</sup> ns; C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> nippothento (S E<sup>e</sup>: nippothento). <sup>g</sup> Mmd 667: gotthu.

<sup>h</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns om. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns dattan (Pj I 50<sup>10-11</sup>).



- ti sanāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni janayati; <sup>1</sup>suddhiṃ vadanto *dāyati vodāyati vodānan* ti sanāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni janayati; imasmiṃ pana *bhuvādigāṇe dānaṃ vadanto āpubbavasena gahaṇaṇ ca vadanto dadāti deti ādadāti ādeti* <sup>2</sup>*dānaṃ ādānan* ti sanāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni janayati, tathā <sup>3</sup>*kucchitagamaṇaṃ vadanto dāti suddāti suddo suddi* ti sanāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni<sup>a</sup> janayati ti ayam viseso dātṭhabbo; yathā c' ettha, evaṃ aññatṛa pi yathāsambhavaṃ viseso upaparikkhitabbo nayaññūhi. Idāni <sup>4</sup>'ssa<sup>b</sup> nāmapadāni
- <sup>10</sup> *tumantādini brūma: dānaṃ deyyaṃ dātabbam brahmadeyyaṃ dinnam dāyako dāyikā* <sup>5</sup>*dakkhiṇā* icc ādini *dātuṃ padātuṃ dātave padātave, dātva dātvaṇa dadātuna<sup>b</sup> daditvā daditvāna dadiya dajjā dadiyāna ādātuṃ ādāya ādiya* icc ādini ca yojetabbāni. Tattha dānan ti <sup>6</sup>'dātabbam dadanti etenā' ti atthena
- <sup>15</sup> deyyadhammo dānacetanā ca vuccati. || Kasmā pana tattha *dinnasaddo* yeva kathiyyati, na *dattasaddo* ti. | Akathane kāraṇam atthi, <sup>7</sup>"dānaṃ . . . dinnam" ti ādisu hi *dinnasaddaṭṭhāne dattasaddo* na dissati; tasmā na kathiyyati:
- guṇabhūto *dattasaddo* na diṭṭho jīnabhāsīte
- <sup>20</sup> <sup>8</sup>"manasā dānaṃ mayā dinnam" iti *dinnapadaṃ* viya, 75  
"Devadatto Yaññadatto; Datto" iti ca ādiko  
paññattivacane diṭṭho samāsa-vyāsato pana, — 76  
tasmā Devadatto ti ādisu 'devena dinno' ti samāsaṃ katvā  
paññattivacanattā *dinnasaddassa dattādeso* kātabbo sāsana-
- <sup>25</sup> nurūpena, <sup>9</sup>'upari hi <sup>10</sup>'dinnassa datto kvaci paññattiyan' ti lakkaṇaṃ passissatha. Ayam eva hi sāsane nīti avilaṃghaniyā; idam pan' ettha vavatthānaṃ:
- sakkate<sup>c</sup> *dattasaddo* va *dinnasaddo* na dissati;  
vyāsamhi *dinnasaddo* va *dattasaddo* na pāliyaṃ, 77
- <sup>30</sup> <sup>11</sup>"manasā dānaṃ mayā dinnam; <sup>12</sup>dānaṃ dinno" ti ādisu  
<sup>13</sup>"Dhammadinnā Mahāmāyā" icc ādisu ca pālisu 78  
iti vyāsa-samāsānaṃ vasā dvedhā pavattati  
*dinnasaddo* ti dipeyya, na so sakkatābhāsīte; 79  
guṇabhūto *dattasaddo* asamāsamhi kevalo

<sup>1</sup> V1121 et V431. <sup>2</sup> (§ 1344); cf. 331<sup>28</sup> et § 1345 (<mhj ad Vm 220<sup>29</sup>).

<sup>3</sup> Ap 4<sup>19</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (cf. § 748). <sup>5</sup> Kcv 628. <sup>6</sup> Ja VI 481<sup>16</sup> Mp I 405<sup>8</sup> (cf. Ap 546<sup>8</sup>: 568<sup>19</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> Bm om. suddha-. <sup>b</sup> ita CeBemns. <sup>c</sup> CeBm sakkate (*hic et infra*).

na dissati munimate, *dīmasaddo* va kevalo.  
 ten' eva *dīmasaddassa dattādeso* kato mayā; 80  
<sup>1</sup>"dattaṃ sirappadānaṃ" ti kavayo pana abravuṃ,  
 ediso pāliyaṃ n' atthi nayo, tasmā na so varo. 81  
<sup>2</sup>"Datto" ti Bhūridattassa<sup>3</sup> saññā paṇṇattiyaṃ gatā, 5  
 "Brahmadatto; Buddhadatto; Datto" iti hi sāsane  
 paṇṇattiyaṃ *dattasaddo* asamāsa-samāsiko. 82  
<sup>4</sup>"Paradattabhojanaṃ" ti evamādisu pāḷisu  
 samāse guṇabhūto 'yaṃ *dattasaddo* patiṭṭhito; 83  
<sup>5</sup>"manasā dānaṃ mayā dinnam; <sup>6</sup>dānaṃ dinno" ti ādisu 10  
 guṇabhūto *dīmasaddo* asamāsamhi dissati; 84  
<sup>7</sup>"dinnādāyi; <sup>8</sup>Dhammadinnā" icc evamādisu pana  
 samāse guṇa-paṇṇattibhāven' esa padissati. 85  
 Koci pana saddasatthavidū garu evaṃ saddaracanaṃ akāsi:  
<sup>9</sup>"yass' añkurehi vijitambujaloditehi<sup>b</sup> vāteritehi patitehi suṇehi<sup>c</sup> 15  
 tehi jenaṃ ticivaraṃ asobhatha <sup>10</sup>brahmadattaṃ, vandāmi taṃ  
 caladalaṃ varabodhirukkhaṃ" ti. Ettha ca brahmadattaṃ ti  
 idaṃ sakkatābhāsato nayaṃ gahetvā vuttaṃ na pālito; pālinayaṃ  
 hi patvā *brahmadattiyaṃ* ti vā *brahmadānaṃ* ti vā *devadattiyaṃ*  
 ti vā *devadānaṃ* ti vā rūpena bhavitabbam; tathā hi <sup>11</sup>"Bodhi- 20  
 satto ca Maddi ca sammodamānā sakkadattiye assame va-  
 siṃsū" ti pālinayānurūpo aṭṭhakathāpāṭho dissati, tasmā etth'  
<sup>12</sup>evaṃ vadāma;

*dattasaddassa* thānamhi *dattiyaṃ* ti ravo gato:

<sup>13</sup>"devadattiyaṃ" ca <sup>14</sup>"assamo sakkaddattiyo" ti. 86 25

Ayaṃ nīti sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā.

Atra pana paripuṇṇāparipuṇṇavasena yathārahaṃ pa-  
 dakkamo bhavati:

*Dadāti dadanti, dadāsi dadātha, dadāmi dadāma.*

*Dadātu dadantu, dadāhi dadātha, dadāmi dadāma dadāmase.* 30

*Dadeyya dade* <sup>15</sup>"dajjā sappuriso dānaṃ" · *dadeyyuṃ daj-*

<sup>1</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>2</sup> (J VI 192<sup>11</sup>) Ja VI 167<sup>30</sup>—168<sup>30</sup>. <sup>3</sup> cf. Vin I 221<sup>17</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (368<sup>30</sup>, 30).

<sup>5</sup> D I 4<sup>2</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (368<sup>31</sup>). <sup>7</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>8</sup> (= Sahampati brahmā mañ<sup>3</sup> sañ kap lha ap

so, ns). <sup>9</sup> Ja VI 573<sup>30</sup>. <sup>10</sup> = evaṃ vinicchayaṃ | kui . ns. <sup>11</sup> \*\*\* (cf. Uda  
 379<sup>31</sup> et Vin 62<sup>30</sup>). <sup>12</sup> (369<sup>31</sup>). <sup>13</sup> J VI 567<sup>32</sup>.

<sup>14</sup> (Bm bhūrisaddassa). <sup>15</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> jīmutambū (= tīm tūik mha kya so re,  
 mre nhuik tañ so re sañ phrae ce ap kun so). <sup>16</sup> ita CeBemns (= santā  
 asve<sup>3</sup> tve<sup>3</sup> tve<sup>3</sup> nī mrañ<sup>3</sup> kun so >: skr. śoṇa!).



- jam* <sup>1</sup>"pitā matā ca te dajjam", *dadeyyāsi dajjāsi dajjesi*  
ice api <sup>2</sup>"dajjāsi abhayaṃ mama; <sup>3</sup>mātaraṃ kena dosena  
dajjāsi <sup>4</sup>dakarakkhino"; <sup>5</sup>silavantesu dajjesi<sup>b</sup> dānaṃ Maddi  
yathārahaṃ" · *dadeyyātha dajjātha, dadeyyāmi dajjāmi* ·  
5 *dadeyyāma dajjāma; dadeṭha daderam, dadeṭho dadeyya-*  
*vho<sup>c</sup> dajjavho, dadeyyaṃ dajjaṃ* <sup>6</sup>"n" eva dajjaṃ Maho-  
sadham" · *dadeyyāmhe<sup>d</sup> dajjāmhe*. Ayam asmākaṃ khanti;  
garūnaṃ pana khanti aññathā bhavati, tathā hi  
garū *"dajjati dajjanti* iti ādinayena tu  
10 aṭṭhannam pi vibhattinaṃ vasaṇhu padakkamaṃ; 87  
pāliṃ upaparikkhitvā tañ ce yujjati, gaṇhatha<sup>e</sup>,  
na hi sabbappakārena paḷiyo paṭibhanti no. 88  
Tatth' asmākaṃ khantiyā *dajjā dajjan* ti ādini *yyakārasahite<sup>f</sup>*  
yeva sattamiyā padarūpe sijjhanti, <sup>7</sup>"dajjā sappuriso dānaṃ"  
15 ti ettha hi dajjā ti idaṃ *dadeyyā* ti padarūpaṃ patiṭṭhapetvā  
*yyakāre<sup>f</sup>* pare saralopaṃ<sup>g</sup> katvā tato tiṇṇaṃ vyaññanānaṃ  
saṃyogañ ca tisu saññogavyaññanesu dvinnāṃ sarūpānaṃ  
ekassa lopañ ca *da-yakārasaññogassa<sup>h</sup>* ca *jakāradvayaṃ<sup>i</sup>* katvā  
tato dighavasena<sup>j</sup> uccāritabbattā *"animittaṃ dighabhāvaṃ* katvā  
20 nipphajjati, evaṃ sāsanaśānurūpo vaṇṇasandhi bhavati —  
duvidho hi sandhi: padasandhi<sup>k</sup> vaṇṇasandhi ti<sup>k</sup>; tesu yathā  
padaacchedo labbhati, so padasandhi · yathā <sup>8</sup>"tatrāyaṃ", yathā  
pana na labbhati, so vaṇṇasandhi · yathā <sup>9</sup>"ātrajo" yathā ca  
<sup>10</sup>"sugato" yathā ca <sup>11</sup>"padmāni", evaṃ duvidhesu sandhisu  
25 *dajjā* ti ayaṃ vaṇṇasandhi eva. Aparo pi rūpanayo bhavati ·  
*tvāpaccayantavasena* <sup>12</sup>"ayaṃ so Indako yakkho dajjā dānaṃ  
parittakaṃ atirocati <sup>13</sup>amhehi cando tārāgaṇe<sup>m</sup> yathā" ti dassa-  
nato, ettha hi dajjā ti datvā ti attho, idaṃ pana *datvāsaddena*

<sup>1</sup> cf. J VI 15<sup>26</sup> (Sd § 1008 *cit.* J VI 15<sup>26</sup>). <sup>2</sup> J VI 20<sup>7</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J VI 470<sup>24</sup>.  
<sup>4</sup> J VI 494<sup>20</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J VI 470<sup>2</sup> (Sd § 1009). <sup>6</sup> (cf. Kev 501). <sup>7</sup> (369<sup>81</sup>). <sup>8</sup> (§ 71). <sup>9</sup> (43<sup>12</sup>;  
§ 27—28). <sup>10</sup> (§ 76). <sup>11</sup> (§ 73). <sup>12</sup> J VI 497<sup>20</sup> (Sd § 69). <sup>13</sup> Pv 316<sup>a</sup>—d (Pva 130<sup>12</sup>).  
<sup>14</sup> ns: amhehi alhū myā<sup>o</sup> evā pe<sup>3</sup> lhu pā so āh Añkura nat tui<sup>1</sup> thak  
|| vā | tui<sup>1</sup> kui || "ilehi khethe va[p]ati" [§ 595] kai<sup>1</sup> sui<sup>1</sup> upayoga nluik ta-  
tīyā sak.

<sup>a</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> Bemns; J: orakkhato (*vide* 372 n. d). <sup>b</sup> J: dajjāsi (*cod.* L<sup>k</sup> dajjesi).  
<sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup> Bem deyyavho. <sup>d</sup> Bm dadeyyāmhe. <sup>e</sup> (Bm gaṇhathi). <sup>f</sup> Bm yakā<sup>o</sup>.  
<sup>g</sup> ns paralopaṃ. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns dyakāra<sup>o</sup>. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns jākāra<sup>o</sup>. <sup>j</sup> (Bm pakatisandhi).  
<sup>k</sup> Bm om. ti. <sup>m</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> tārāgaṇe.

samānattham <sup>1</sup>*dadiya*<sup>a</sup> iti padarūpaṃ patitṭhapetvā *yakāre* pare saralopam katvā saññogesu sarūpalopaṇ ca tato *da-yakārasaññogassa*<sup>b</sup> *jakāradvayaṃ*<sup>c</sup> dighattaṇ ca katvā nipphajjati. Athāparo pi rūpanayo bhavati kammani-yapaccaya-vasena, tathā hi <sup>2</sup>"petānaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ dajjā" ti ca "dakkhiṇā <sup>5</sup>dajjā" ti ca dve pāthā dissanti; tattha pacchimassa dajjā ti dātabbā ti attho kammani-yapaccaya-vasena, idha pana *dādhātuto yapaccayaṃ* katvā dhātussa <sup>3</sup>dvittaṇ ca pubbassa rassattaṇ ca tato *yakāre* pare saralopam saññogabhāvaṇ ca *jakāradvayaṇ*<sup>c</sup> ca iṭṭhilingattā āpaccayaḍiṇ ca katvā *dajjā* ti rūpaṃ <sup>10</sup>nipphajjati. Evaṃ *dajjā dadeyyā* ti ca *dajjā dadiya*<sup>a</sup> *datvā* ti ca *dajjā dātabbā* ti ca etāni paccekam pariyaṇavacanāni bhavanti. Dajjum, dajjāsi dajjātha, dajjāmi dajjāma<sup>d</sup>, dajjavho, dajjan ti etāni pi *dadeyyum dadeyyāsi* ti ādinā padarūpāni patitṭhapetvā *yakāre* pare saralopam saññogesu <sup>15</sup>sarūpalopam *da-yakārasaññogassa*<sup>b</sup> *jakāradvayaṇ*<sup>c</sup> ca katvā nipphajjanti. Etesu *dajjāsi* ti yaṃ rūpaṃ, tassāvayavassa *ākārassa ekāraṃ* katvā aparaṃ pi *dajjesi* ti rūpaṃ bhavati ti datṭhabbam; esa nayo <sup>4</sup>aññatra pi yathāsambhavaṃ yojetabbo, acinteyyānubhāvassa hi Sammāsambuddhassa <sup>5</sup>pālīnayo acin- <sup>20</sup>teyyo yeva hoti gambhiro dukkhogāḷho na yena kenaci lakkaṇena sādhetabbo, yathātantiviraciteḥ<sup>e</sup> eva lakkaṇehi sādhetabbo. <sup>6</sup>Tathā hi *khattiyā tiṭṭhiyā cetiyāni* ti adisu *yakāre* pare saralopo bhavati, tena <sup>7</sup>"ath' etth' ekasataṃ khatyā; <sup>8</sup>evam pi tiṭṭhyā<sup>e</sup> puthuso vadanti; <sup>9</sup>ārāmarukkhacetyāni" ti payogā dis- <sup>25</sup>santi; tathā *sākaecchati tacchan*<sup>1</sup> ti etthā pi *saha kathayati* ti vā *samkathayati* ti vā *tathīyan*<sup>2</sup> ti ca padarūpaṃ patitṭhapetvā *saha-saddassa hakāralopam saṃsade* ca niggahitalopam katvā *sakā-ragatassa sarassa dīgham* katvā *yakāre* pare saralopam katvā

<sup>1</sup> dadiyya nñuik "kāmesu vīneyya gedham" [Khp IX 10<sup>c</sup>] kai<sup>1</sup> sui<sup>1</sup> yya nñuik samyog nñān<sup>1</sup> lui sañ || yyakāre nñuik lañ<sup>2</sup> || nañ<sup>3</sup> tu || "saññogesu sarūpalopaṇ ca" min<sup>1</sup> lattam<sup>1</sup>, ns [cf. Sd § 120]. <sup>2</sup> Pv 22<sup>c</sup> = Khp VII 10<sup>c</sup>. <sup>3</sup> ns cit. Sd § 939. <sup>4</sup> = dādhāt mha ta pā<sup>3</sup> so vadadhāt (*infra* 388<sup>29</sup>) ca so arā nñuik lañ<sup>2</sup>, ns. <sup>5</sup> = pālīgati-nañ<sup>2</sup>, ns. <sup>6</sup> (199 n. 7). <sup>7</sup> J VI 397<sup>1</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Sa 89<sup>1c</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Dhṛp 188<sup>c</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>ens</sup> dadiyya. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup> dyakāra<sup>o</sup>. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup> jākāra<sup>o</sup>. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> dajjāma. <sup>e</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>ens</sup>; vide § 120. <sup>1</sup> ita B<sup>e</sup> ns (*conl.*); C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> kaechan. <sup>2</sup> vide 372<sup>2-4</sup>; B<sup>ens</sup> tathayan; C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> kathayan.



tato *tha-yakārasaññogassa chayugam*<sup>a</sup> katvā <sup>1</sup>visabhāgasaññoge eko ekassa sabhāgattam āpajjati, tena *sācacchali tacchan*<sup>b</sup> ti rūpāni sijjhanti, tathā hi <sup>2</sup>"aññamaññaṃ sācacchimsu; <sup>3</sup>kālena dhammasācacchā; <sup>4</sup>bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ; <sup>5</sup>yathātathiyam viditvā [pi] <sup>6</sup>dhammaṃ sammā so loke paribbajeyyā" ti <sup>7</sup>savikappāni payogāni dissanti; <sup>8</sup>*najjā* ti ādisu pi *nadigā* ti ādini padarūpāni patiṭṭhapetvā vaṇṇasandhivasena *yakāre* pare lopavidhi labbhati yeva, vividho hi sāsānanukūlo rūpanipphādanūpāyo, upari ca etesaṃ sādhanatthaṃ <sup>9</sup>"saralopo ya-ma-na-rādisū" ti<sup>c</sup> ādini <sup>10</sup>lakkhaṇāni bhāvissanti. Tattha

*dajjā dajjun* ti ādini sattamīnaṃ vasena me

vuttāni yogirājassa sāsānatthaṃ mahesino.

89

Atr' idaṃ vattabbam: kiñcā pi aṭṭhakathācariyehi <sup>1</sup>"mātaraṃ tena dosena dajjāhaṃ <sup>2</sup>dakarakkhino"<sup>d</sup> ti ettha *dajjan* ti pa- <sup>15</sup>dassa <sup>10</sup>"dammi" ti vattamānavasena vivaraṇaṃ kataṃ, tathā pi sattamīpayogo yeva, ācariyā hi 'sattamīpayogo ayan' ti jānantā pi 'kadāci aññe parikappatthaṃ pi gaṇheyyun' ti āsaṃkāya evaṃ vivaraṇaṃ akāmsu; tathā, kiñcā pi tehi <sup>11</sup>"anāpārādhakammaṃ taṃ na dajjam <sup>12</sup>dakarakkhino"<sup>d</sup> ti ettha *na dajjan* <sup>20</sup>ti padassa <sup>12</sup>"nāhaṃ dakarakkha(sa)ssa dassāmi" ti bhavissantivasena vivaraṇaṃ kataṃ, tathā pi sattamīpayogo yeva, anāgataṃ pana paṭicca vattabbatthattā evaṃ vivaraṇaṃ kataṃ; <sup>13</sup>"n' eva dajjam Mahosadhaṃ" ti ettha pana <sup>14</sup>"na tv eva ... dadeyyan" ti sattamīpayogavasena vivaraṇaṃ katan ti. Evaṃ <sup>25</sup>*dajjan* padassa vinicchayo vedittabbo.

Idāni parokkhādivasena padakkamo kathiyati:

*Dada dadu, dadū* ti ca idaṃ <sup>15</sup>"Nārado iti nāmena<sup>e</sup> Kassa po iti maṃ vidū" ti ādisu *vidusaddena* samaṃ, *dade dadittha, dadam<sup>f</sup> dadimha; dadittha dadire, dadittho dadivho*, — ettha ca *dadittho* ti idaṃ <sup>16</sup>"sañjagghittho<sup>g</sup> mayā

30

<sup>1</sup> (> Sd § 124); i nañ<sup>3</sup> nñuik "visabhāga" kñ<sup>3</sup> tathādvandesut [Ke 324] nñuik "visabhāga" kai<sup>1</sup> sui<sup>1</sup> tañ<sup>3</sup>, ns. <sup>2</sup> cf. Vin III 159<sup>15</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Khp V 9c. <sup>4</sup> D I 190<sup>9</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Sn 368cd. <sup>6</sup> = tacchaṃ tathiyam hū so vīkap nñu<sup>1</sup> ta kva kun so, ns. <sup>7</sup> (202<sup>16</sup>). <sup>8</sup> Sd § 69. <sup>9</sup> J VI 472<sup>23</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Ja VI 472<sup>24</sup>. <sup>11</sup> J VI 477<sup>14</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Ja VI 477<sup>15</sup>. <sup>13</sup> J VI 470<sup>2</sup>. <sup>14</sup> Ja VI 470<sup>2</sup>. <sup>15</sup> J VI 58<sup>9</sup>. <sup>16</sup> J VI 475<sup>17</sup> (*supra* 334<sup>21</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns ccha<sup>9</sup>. <sup>b</sup> ita B<sup>e</sup>ns (*conf.*); C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> kacchan. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ya-ma-na-rādisū ti. <sup>d</sup> J E<sup>e</sup>: dakarakkhato (o); <sup>e</sup>rakkhaso; <sup>f</sup>skr. <sup>g</sup>rakṣas-, cf. J IV 469<sup>24</sup> (*abl.*). <sup>h</sup> J: hi me nāmaṃ. <sup>i</sup> C<sup>e</sup> dada. <sup>j</sup> J: pajagghittho.

saha; <sup>1</sup>mā kisittho<sup>a</sup> mayā vinā; <sup>2</sup>mā naṃ kalale akka-mittho" ti ādisu *saṃjagghittho* ti ādihi samaṃ, iminā nayena sabbattha labbhamānavasena sadisatā upaparīk-khitabbā —, *dadi*<sup>b</sup> *dadimhe*. Parokkhāsahitarūpāni.

*Adadā adadu, adado<sup>c</sup> adadattha, adada<sup>d</sup> adadamha; ada-<sup>e</sup> dattha adadatthum, adadase adadavham, adadi<sup>e</sup> \* adada-mhase, dadamhase* iti anākārapubbam pi rūpaṃ gahe-tabbam · <sup>3</sup>"ye saṃ no' na dadamhase" ti dassanato. Hiyyat-tanīśahitarūpāni.

*Adadi \* adadum adadiṃsu, adado adadattha<sup>d</sup>, adadiṃ<sup>10</sup> adadimha; adadā<sup>d</sup> adadu, adadase adadivham, adadam<sup>b</sup> adadimhe*. Ajjatanīśahitarūpāni.

*Dadissati dadissanti* icc ādi sabbam neyyam. Bhavissan-tīśahitarūpāni.

*Adadissā dadissā \* adadissamsu dadissamsu* icc ādi ca <sup>15</sup>sabbam neyyam. Kālātipattīśahitarūpāni.

Aparāni pi vattamānādisahitarūpāni bhavanti:

*Dehi denti, desi detha, demi<sup>4</sup> dammi \* dema damma.*

*Detu dentu, dehi detha, demi dammi \* dema damma*, attano-padāni appasiddhāni, sattamīnayo ca parokkhānayo ca appa- <sup>20</sup>siddho; hiyyattanīnayo pana ajjatanīnayo ca koci koci pasiddho · pāliyaṃ āgatattā, sakkā ca *adā adu, ado adan* ti ādinā yojetum; tathā hi nayo dissati: <sup>5</sup>"adā dānaṃ purindado; <sup>6</sup>varaṇ ce me ado Sakka; <sup>7</sup>brāhmaṇānaṃ adam gajaṃ; <sup>8</sup>adāsi me; <sup>9</sup>adamsu te mam' okūsaṃ; <sup>10</sup>adāsiṃ brāhmaṇe tadā" ti. <sup>25</sup>

*Dassati dassanti* icc ādi sabbam neyyam.

*Adassā dassā \* adassamsu dassamsu<sup>i</sup>* icc ādi ca sabbam neyyam.

Tathā:

*Ādadāti ādadanti, ādadasi ādadattha, ādadāmi ādadāma* — <sup>30</sup>Kaccāyanamate <sup>11</sup>*ādalle* ti attanopadaṃ vuttam. Evaṃ *āda-dātu, ādadeyya* icc ādi sabbam neyyam; *ādetu ādeyya* icc ādi

<sup>1</sup> J VI 495<sup>2</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Bv 2: 53<sup>c</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J III 47<sup>2</sup>. <sup>4</sup> *supra* 372<sup>10</sup>, *infra* § 972 (Ke 484). <sup>5</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>6</sup> J IV 240<sup>14</sup> VI 482<sup>20</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Cp I 3: 5<sup>d</sup>, I 9: 30<sup>f</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Khp VII 10<sup>a</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Bv 2: 45<sup>a</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Cp I 9: 47<sup>d</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Ke 273.

<sup>a</sup> J: kisittha. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns dadam. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns adade. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns adadam. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> adadiṃ. <sup>f</sup> J: ye sante (= vijjāmaṇe, ja). <sup>g</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns adadittha. <sup>h</sup> C<sup>e</sup> ns adada. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns ad, dassiṃsu.



yathārahaṃ yojetabbaṃ. Evaṃ eva ca *dāpeti ādāpeti* ti ādini pi yathārahaṃ.

**431 Dā kucchite gamane.** *Dāli suddāti, suddo suddi.* <sup>1</sup>Tattha suddo ti suddāti ti suddo, <sup>2</sup>parapoṭhanādiluddācārakammunā<sup>a</sup> 5 dārūkammādikhuddācārakammunā<sup>b</sup> ca lahuṃ lahuṃ kucchitaṃ gacchati ti attho, tathā hi *su* iti sighatthe nipāto *dā* iti garahattho<sup>c</sup> dhātu - kucchitagativācakattā; suddassa bhariyā suddi.

**432 Du gatiyaṃ.** *Davali, dumo.* Ettha ca davati gacchati mūlakkhandhasākhāviṭapapattapallavapupphaphalehi vuddhiṃ vi- 10 rūhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti ti dumo.

**433 De sodhanaṃ.** Sodhanaṃ pariyodāpanaṃ. *Dāyati, dāyanaṃ, yathā gāyati gāyanaṃ; dāyitaṃ dāyitvā* — dhātvāvayavass' *ekārassa āyādeso* —, *datuṃ datvā* ice api rūpāni. Tatra dātun ti sodhetuṃ, datvā ti sodhetvā ti attho gahetabbo; tathā hi 15 <sup>3</sup>bālo avyatto na paṭibalo anuyuññiyamāno <sup>4</sup>anuyogaṃ dātun<sup>5</sup> ti <sup>6</sup>ettha *dātun* ti padassa sodhetun ti attho, <sup>7</sup>keci "dānatthan" ti atthaṃ vadanti, taṃ na yuttaṃ; na hi, yo parehi anuyuññiyati, so <sup>8</sup>nuyogaṃ deti nāma ti; tasmā <sup>9</sup>ācariyassa <sup>10</sup>anuyogaṃ datvā Bārāṇasīṃ paccāgacchi<sup>11</sup> ti ādisu pi anuyogaṃ 20 datvā ti anuyogaṃ sodhetvā ti attho yeva gahetabbo, tathā hi pubbācariyehi <sup>12</sup>"anuyogadāpanatthan" ti etasmīṃ padese eso yev' attho vibhāvito, kathaṃ: <sup>13</sup>"anuyogadāpanatthan ti anuyogaṃ sodhāpetuṃ, vimaddakkhamaṃ hi sihanādaṃ nadanto atthato<sup>d</sup> anuyogaṃ sodheti nāma, anuyuññanto ca naṃ 25 sodhāpeti nāma" ti; idam pi ca tehi vuttaṃ: <sup>14</sup>"dātun ti sodhāpetuṃ, keci 'dānatthan' ti atthaṃ vadanti, taṃ na yuttaṃ, na hi, yo sihanādaṃ nadati, so eva tattha anuyogaṃ deti" ti. Samantapaṭṭhānamahāpakaraṇasaṃvaṇṇanāyamaṃ pi pubbācariyehi <sup>15</sup>"dānaṃ datvā ti taṃcetanamaṃ<sup>e</sup> pariyodāpetvā" ti 30 sodhanattho vutto. Dullabhā ayaṃ nīti sādhukaṃ citte thāpetabbā.

<sup>1</sup> cf. 368<sup>a</sup>. <sup>2</sup> cf. Sv et pī ad D III 95<sup>16</sup>. <sup>3</sup> \*\*\*: <sup>4</sup> = ci cae khrañ<sup>2</sup>, ns. <sup>5</sup> = i Sopadāṇasut' nhuik, ns. <sup>6</sup> (374<sup>20</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Ja III 415<sup>11</sup> (cf. Mil 10<sup>20</sup>, Ja II 279<sup>11</sup> III 215<sup>24</sup>). <sup>8</sup> = khai rā khai chae ci cae khrañ<sup>2</sup>, ns. <sup>9</sup> Sv (S<sup>e</sup> III 82<sup>18</sup>) ad D III 99<sup>16</sup>. <sup>10</sup> pī (B<sup>c</sup> 46<sup>28</sup>—47<sup>2</sup>) ad loc. <sup>11</sup> Tikapaṭṭhānaaṭṭhakathā 269<sup>20</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns <sup>6</sup>pothan<sup>6</sup>; Sv-pī (B<sup>c</sup>): paraviheṭṭhanādi<sup>6</sup>. <sup>b</sup> Sv-pī: naṭakārādāruk<sup>6</sup>. <sup>c</sup> Sv-pī: garahatthe (om. dhātu etc.). <sup>d</sup> pī ad. tattha. <sup>e</sup> Tikapa: om. taṃ (haplogr. Birm. ti = taṃ).

434 De<sup>a</sup> pālane. *Dāyati, dānaṃ uddānaṃ, dāyitaṃ dāyito.* Tattha dānaṃ ti duggatito dāyati <sup>1</sup>rakkhati ti dānaṃ · dāna-cetanā; uddānaṃ ti vuttassa atthassa vakkhamānaṃ vā vipakkiṇṇabhāvena nassitaṃ adatvā uddhaṃ dānaṃ rakkhaṇaṃ uddānaṃ, saṅghavacanaṃ ti attho, — atha vā uddānaṃ ti <sup>2</sup>macchuddānādikaṃ<sup>b</sup> uddānaṃ.

435 Khāda bhakkhaṇe. *Khādati, khādika, khādanaṃ, <sup>2</sup>aññamaññaṃkhādikā<sup>c</sup>, <sup>4</sup>pupphaphalakhādikā, khajjaṃ, khādanīyaṃ, khandhā.* Tattha khajjaṃ ti pūvo, khādanīyaṃ ti pūvaphalāphalādi · <sup>5</sup>"khādanīyaṃ vā bhojanīyaṃ vā" ti viṣuṃ bhojanīyaṃ 10 vacanato; khādanaṃ nāma khajjassa vā khādanīyaṃ vā bhakkhaṇaṃ, api ca <sup>6</sup>himsā pi khādanaṃ ti vuccati; <sup>7</sup>jātijarāvyādhidukkhādīhi khajjanti ti khandhā · rūpavedanāsāñña-saṃkhāraviññāṇāni, <sup>8</sup>"civarāni nassanti pi dayhanti pi undurehi pi khajjanti" ti ettha viya *khajjanti*saddo kammaṭṭho. 15

436 Bada theriye. Thirabhāvo theriyaṃ, yathā <sup>9</sup>dakkhiyaṃ. *Badati, badari badaraṃ; atr' idaṃ vuccati:*

<sup>10</sup>kakkandhu badarī kolī kolāṃ <sup>11</sup>kulavam<sup>d</sup> ice api phenilaṃ badaraṇ cā ti, nāmaṃ rukkhassa kolīyā ti. 90

437 Khada dhiti-himsāsu ca. *Theriyāpekkho cakāro. Khādati, 20 khadiro.*

438 Gada viyattiyaṃ vacāyaṃ. *Gadati, <sup>11</sup>āgadanāṃ, <sup>11</sup>tatho . . . āgato etassā ti tathāgato; <sup>12</sup>suṭṭhu gadati ti sugato<sup>e</sup>.*

439 Rada vilekhane. *Radati, radano, rado, dāḥhirado<sup>f</sup>.* Atra radano ti danto. 25

440 Nada avyattasādde. *Siho nadati paṇadati<sup>g</sup>, nādo nadi.* Pabbatesu<sup>h</sup> vanādisu nadati ti nadi; *nada i* iti dhātudvayavasena pana <sup>13</sup>"nadanti gacchati ti nad-i" ti pi nibbacaṇaṃ vadanti. || Kec' ettha vadeyyuṃ: yā pan' esā "nada avyattasādde" ti dhātu tumhehi vuttā, sā kiṃ niccam avyattasādde yeva vattati 30

<sup>1</sup> (Wg § 22: 66: "deṇ rakṣaṇe = pālane, Kt et Vp"). <sup>2</sup> J II 425<sup>11</sup> | - - - - |.

<sup>3</sup> M III 169<sup>24</sup>. <sup>4</sup> = apvañ<sup>1</sup> ast<sup>2</sup> kui cā<sup>3</sup> so kinnara, ns. <sup>5</sup> Vin IV 92<sup>5</sup>. <sup>6</sup> cf. vārt 7 ad Pāṇ I 4: 52. <sup>7</sup> (Pariccheda 19 C'e 508<sup>25</sup>). <sup>8</sup> cf. Vin III 227<sup>28</sup> I 284<sup>14</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> (325<sup>29</sup>). <sup>10</sup> cf. Amk II 4: 36<sup>cd</sup>. <sup>11</sup> cf. Mp I 110<sup>12</sup> (Uda 131<sup>15</sup>). <sup>12</sup> (Pj I 183<sup>21</sup>).

<sup>13</sup> (*supra* 58<sup>30</sup>; Uda 26<sup>21</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> Bm do. <sup>b</sup> ita Bm; C'e B'e ns pacchuddān<sup>o</sup>. <sup>c</sup> Be aññamaññaḥ<sup>o</sup>. <sup>d</sup> (*skr.* kuvalam). <sup>e</sup> ita C'e; B'e ns sugado. <sup>f</sup> sic Bm (C'e dāḥhirado; B'e ns (*cori*) dāḥhā rado (Abh 261<sup>bc</sup>: rado dāḥhā). <sup>g</sup> ita B'e ns; Bm paṇado > panado; C'e panad<sup>o</sup>. <sup>h</sup> (Bm pabbatasu).



udāhu katthaci viyattiyam pi vācāyaṃ vattati ti. Niccam  
 avyattasaddo yeva vattati ti. || Yajj evaṃ, <sup>1</sup>"siho nadati" ti  
 ādisu tiracchānagatādisaddabhāvena avibhāvitatthatāya *nada-*  
 saddo avyattasaddo hotu, "siho viya ayaṃ puriso nadati" ti  
<sup>5</sup> ādisu pana manussabhāsā pi avyattasaddo siyā ti. | Tan na:  
 viyattā pi samānā manussabhāsā 'siho viyā' ti evaṃ samupek-  
 khāvasena sihapadatthassāpekkhanato *nadasaddena* niddisīyati,  
 na purisāpekkhanavasena; tathā hi<sup>a</sup> valāhakūpamāvasena ka-  
 thitaṃ <sup>2</sup>"kathaṃ ca puggalo gajjita ca vassitā ca hoti" ti  
<sup>10</sup> pāliyaṃ gajjanaṃ vassanaṃ ca puggale alabbhamānam pi valā-  
 hakassa gajjana-vassanasadisatāya bhāsana-karaṇakiriyaūpa-  
 labbhanato vattabbam eva hoti, evam eva nibbhayabhāvena  
 sihanādasadisīyā vācāya niccharanato 'siho viya nadati' ti avi-  
 bhāvitatthavantena *nadasaddena* manussabhāsā pi niddisitabbā  
<sup>15</sup> hoti; ettha ca <sup>3</sup>ambaphalūpamādayo pi āharitvā dassetabbā,  
 na hi pakkaṃ amakatādinī puggalesu vijjanti atha kho ambapha-  
 lādisu eva vijjanti, evaṃ sante pi Bhagavatā aññenākārena  
 sadisattaṃ vibhāvetuṃ ambaphalūpamādayo vutta, evam eva<sup>b</sup>  
*nadasaddo* avyattasaddabhāvena tiracchānagatasaddādisu eva  
<sup>20</sup> vattabbo pi <sup>4</sup>atthantaravibhāvanatthaṃ "siho viya nadati" ti  
 ādisu manussabhāsāyaṃ pi <sup>5</sup>rūhiyā vutto na sabhāvato, tathā hi  
 sabhāvato *nadasaddena* pi *vassitasaddā*hi pi manussabhāsā nid-  
 disitabbā na hoti ti. || Yadi evaṃ <sup>6</sup>"suvijānaṃ sigālānaṃ sakuṇā-  
 naṃ<sup>c</sup> ca vassitaṃ, manussavassitaṃ rāja dubbijānataraṃ tato" ti  
<sup>25</sup> ettha kasmā *vassitasaddena* manussabhāsā niddisīyati ti. | Sac-  
 caṃ manussabhāsā pi *vassitasaddena* niddiṭṭhā dissati; evaṃ  
 sante pi sū <sup>7</sup>"suvijānaṃ sigālānaṃ sakuṇānaṃ ca vassitaṃ" ti  
*vassitasaddavasena* payogassa vacanato tadanurūpaṃ niddisi-  
 tuṃ arahati ti mantā<sup>d</sup> *vassitasaddasadisī* niddiṭṭhā; na hi 'ma-  
<sup>30</sup> nusso vassati' ti ādinā viṣuṃ payogā dissanti, <sup>8</sup>"sakuṇo vassati,  
 "kūjati" ti ādinā pana payogā dissanti — tasmā <sup>9</sup>"saṅgamaṃ  
 otaritvāna sihanādaṃ nadi Kuso" ti ādisu viya yathārahaṃ

<sup>1</sup> (Th 832<sup>d</sup>). <sup>2</sup> cf. A II 193<sup>22</sup> = Pp 43<sup>12</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Pp 44<sup>22</sup> sqq. <sup>4</sup> = upacā  
 [cf. 389<sup>22</sup>] hū so anak athū<sup>5</sup> kui thaṃ evā pra khraṇ<sup>3</sup> āhā, ns. <sup>5</sup> = sadisū-  
 pacāraṇāhi<sup>6</sup> a<sup>3</sup> phraṇ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>6</sup> J IV 217<sup>2-7</sup>. <sup>7</sup> V 1192. <sup>8</sup> (321<sup>16</sup>; J IV 296<sup>12</sup>).  
<sup>9</sup> J V 310<sup>11</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> ita Bm; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>ems</sup> (con.) yathā hi (ns: i nluik "tathā hi" rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup> ||  
 'yathā hi' lui sañ ||). <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> evam evaṃ. <sup>c</sup> J: sakuntīnaṃ. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns mantvā.

attho gahetabbo, evaṃ *uadadhātu* sabhāvato avyattasadde yeva hoti na viyattiyaṃ vācāyaṃ ti dattḥabbam.

441 Adda gatiyaṃ, yacane ca. *Addati.*

442 Nadda 443 gadda sadde. *Naddati; gaddati.*

444 Tadda himsāyaṃ. *Taddati.*

5

445 Kadda kucchite sadde. *Kaddati, kaddamo.*

446 Khadda dāmsane. Dāmsanam iha dantasūkakattikā<sup>a</sup> kiriya abhidhiyate, sabhāvattā dhātuyā <sup>1</sup>sādhanaṃ payogasaṃavāyī. *Khaddati.*

447 Adi bandhane. *Andati, andū. Andusaddo* pan' ettha itthi- 10  
līṅgo gahetabbo · pāliyaṃ itthilīṅgapayogadassanato: <sup>2</sup>"sey-  
yathā pi Vāsetṭha ayaṃ Aciravati nadi pūrā udakassa <sup>3</sup>sama-  
titthikā kākapeyyā, aṭṭha puriso āgaccheyya pūratthiko pāragāmi  
pāraṇ taritukāmo, so orimatire daḥhāya anduyā pacchābāhaṃ  
gāḥhabandhanabaddho"<sup>b</sup> ti; tatra andū ti yaṃ kiñci bandha- 15  
naṃ vā, <sup>4</sup>"yathā andughare puriso" ti hi vuttaṃ, bandhana-  
viseso vā, <sup>5</sup>"andubandhanādini chinditvā palāyimsū" ti hi  
vuttaṃ; api ca andanaṭṭhena bandhanaṭṭhena andū viyā ti pi  
andū · pañca kāmagaṇā, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: <sup>6</sup>"ime  
kho Vāsetṭha pañca kāmagaṇā ariyassa vinaye andū ti pi<sup>c</sup> 20  
bandhanan ti pi vuccanti" ti. Niggahitāgamavāsenaṃ yaṃ dhātu  
vuttā<sup>d</sup>; katthaci pana vigataniggahitāgamo<sup>d</sup> pi hoti, taṃ yathā  
<sup>7</sup>"avijjā bhikkhave pubbaṅgamā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ sa-  
māpattiyaṃ anvad eva ahirikaṇ" ti pāli; ettha anuandati anu-  
bandhati ti anvadi, anvadi eva anvad' evā ti kitaviggaho 25  
sandhiviggaho ca veditabbo, tathā hi aṭṭhakathāyaṃ <sup>8</sup>"anvad  
evā ti anubandhamānaṃ evā" ti vuttaṃ, taṃ avijjam ahirikaṃ  
anubandhamānaṃ eva hoti ti attho.

448 Idi paramissariye. *Indati, indanaṃ indo.* Ettha indo ti  
adhipatibhūto yo koci, so hi indati paresu issariyaṃ pāpuṇāti 30

<sup>1</sup> = sādhana prayug nhañ<sup>1</sup> ta kva phrae le<sup>1</sup> rhi eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns; (cf. Mādhava: sādhanaṃ pradhanaṃ prayogitvāsthāpanārtham). <sup>2</sup> D I 245<sup>1-11</sup>. <sup>3</sup> = kam<sup>2</sup> nhañ<sup>1</sup> mhya so re rhi eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>4</sup> Bv 2: 129<sup>3</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (ns. cit. Sp) cf. Ja II 139<sup>6-12</sup> Dbpa IV 54<sup>2-6</sup> (< S I 76<sup>32</sup>). <sup>6</sup> D I 245<sup>16</sup>. <sup>7</sup> S V 1<sup>13</sup>. <sup>8</sup> cf. Sv (S<sup>c</sup> II 293<sup>10</sup>) ad D II 172<sup>23</sup>, *aliter* Mp I 73<sup>20</sup> Spk ad S V 1<sup>13</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> (cf. Wg § 3: 23: dandasūke, "Kt et Vp dāsane, Keśava dantasūke *perperam*") C<sup>a</sup> dantasūkatakattikā, B<sup>m</sup> dantasūkattikā, B<sup>e</sup> ns dantasūkatakattikā.

<sup>b</sup> D: <sup>9</sup>bandhanam baddho. <sup>c</sup> D ad. vuccanti. <sup>d</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> Bemns.



ti indo ti vuccati: api ca Indo ti Sakko, Sakkassa hi anekāni nāmāni:

- <sup>1</sup>Sakko purindado indo vatrabhū pākasāsano  
sahassanetto maghavā devarāja sujampati 91
- 5 sahassakkho dasasatalocano vajirāvudho  
bhūtapati mahindo ca kosiyo devakuñjaro 92
- surādhipo suranātho vāsavo ti divādhibhū  
jambāri c' eva vajirahatto asurasāsano  
gandhabbarāja devindo surindo asurābhibhū ti — 93
- 10 evaṃ anekāni nāmāni, eko pi hi attho anekasaddappavatti-  
nimittatāya anekānāmo, tenāha Bhagavā: <sup>2</sup>"Sakko Mahāli  
devānam indo pubbe manussabhūto samāno Magho nāma mā-  
ṇavo ahoṣi tasmā Maghavā ti vuccati, Sakko Mahāli devānam  
indo pubbe manussabhūto samāno pure pure<sup>a</sup> dānaṃ adāsi  
15 tasmā Purindado ti vuccati, Sakko Mahāli devānam indo pubbe  
manussabhūto samāno sakkaccaṃ dānaṃ adāsi tasmā Sakko  
ti vuccati, Sakko Mahāli devānam indo pubbe manussabhūto  
samāno āvāsam<sup>b</sup> adāsi tasmā Vāsavo ti vuccati, Sakko Mahāli  
devānam indo sahassam<sup>c</sup> atthānaṃ muhuttana cinteti<sup>d</sup> tasmā  
20 Sahassakkho ti vuccati, Sakkassa Mahāli devānam indassa  
Sujātā nāma asurakañña pajāpati tasmā Sujampatī ti vuccati,  
Sakko Mahāli devānam indo devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ issariyā-  
dhipaccaṃ rajjaṃ kāresi tasmā devānam indo ti vuccati" ti  
evaṃ ekassā pi atthassa anekāni saddappavattinimittāni dis-  
25 santi; tathā hi, <sup>3</sup>yena pavattinimittena Tāvatiṃsādhipatimhi  
*Indasaddo* pavatto, na tena tattha *Sakkādisaddā* pavattā atha  
kho añña; tathā, yena sammādiṭṭhiyaṃ *paññāsaddo* pavatto,  
na tena tattha *viññādisaddā*; <sup>4</sup>yena sampayuttadhammaṃ  
pubbaṅgamabhāvena uppunnadhammasmiṃ *cittasaddo* pavatto,  
30 na tena tattha *vināyādisaddā*, — na hi vinā kenaci <sup>5</sup>pavatti-  
nimittena saddo pavattati ti eko<sup>e</sup> pi attho, sammutyattho ca

<sup>1</sup> cf. Abh 18<sup>a</sup>—20<sup>c</sup>; (*supra* 78<sup>c</sup>—12). <sup>2</sup> S I 230<sup>21</sup>—231<sup>2</sup>. <sup>3</sup> 378<sup>22</sup>—28 < Tha (Ce 213<sup>21</sup>—24) ad Th 106<sup>a</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (cf. Dh 1). <sup>5</sup> ns *ad.*: pavattinimitt-byupattinimitt athū<sup>a</sup> akyay kuī Abhidhān-ṭika-Araññavag [Abh 536—648; *salo ib.* 539<sup>d</sup>, *supra* 330<sup>21</sup>—331<sup>12</sup>] mha yū || akyāñ<sup>a</sup> ka<sup>2</sup> || kriyā vyupattinimittam | jatyadi pavatti-matam (s; <sup>a</sup> nimittam) || Jalini || *vide* V 820.

<sup>a</sup> *ita* Ce B<sup>m</sup>; Be ns *non rep.* <sup>b</sup> S: avasatham. <sup>c</sup> S *ad.* pi. <sup>d</sup> Ce Be<sup>ms</sup> cintesi. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ekeko (cf. 378<sup>21</sup> 379<sup>21</sup>).

paramattho ca, anekasaddappavattinimittatāya anekanāmo ti  
 datṭhabbam. || Ettha siyā: "nāmāni" ti vadatha, kiṃ nāmaṃ  
 nāma ti. Vuccate: idise ṭhāne atthesu saddappavattinimittam  
 nāmaṃ ti gahitaṃ, yaṃ <sup>1</sup>liṅgaṃ ti pi vuccati; tathā hi 'nāmaṃ'  
 ti ca 'liṅgaṃ' ti ca saddo pi vuccati <sup>2</sup>"aññaṃ sobhaṇaṃ nāmaṃ <sup>3</sup>  
 pariyesissāmi; <sup>4</sup>liṅgaṃ ca nipaccate" <sup>5</sup>ti ādisu viya; asabhā-  
 vadhammabhūtaṃ nāmapaññattisaṃkhātāṃ atthesu saddappa-  
 vattinimittam pi vuccati <sup>6</sup>"nāmagottaṃ na jirati; 'sataliṅgo'  
 ti ādisu viya, — iti nāmasaddena pi liṅgasaddena pi saddappa-  
 vattinimittassa kathaṇaṃ datṭhabbam. Saddappavattinimittaṃ <sup>10</sup>  
 ca nāma 'lokasaṃketasiddho taṃtaṃvacanathanīyato sāmāñ-  
 ñākāraviseso' ti gahetabbam; <sup>7</sup>"so evaṃbhūto yeva sāmāñña-  
 kāraviseso nāmapaññatti" ti pubbācariyā vadanti, so hi <sup>8</sup>tasmiṃ  
 tasmiṃ atthe saddaṃ nāmeti tassa tassa atthassa nāmasaññaṃ <sup>9</sup>  
 karoti ti nāmaṃ, pakārehi nāpanato paññatti ca; <sup>10</sup>saviññat- <sup>15</sup>  
 tivikārassa pana saddassa sammuti-paramatthasaccānaṃ pakā-  
 rehi nāpanato paññattibhāve vattabbam eva n' atthi, saddass'  
 eva hi ekantena paññattibhāvo icchitabbo. <sup>11</sup>"niruttipāṭisam-  
 bhidā parittārammaṇā" ti ca <sup>12</sup>"niruttipāṭisambhidā paccuppan-  
 nārammaṇā" ti ca <sup>13</sup>"niruttipāṭisambhidā bahiddhārammaṇā" ti <sup>20</sup>  
 ca<sup>c</sup> pāḍidassanato, idha pana saddappavattinimittādhikarattā  
 nāmasasena attho pakāsito, evaṃ anekavidhassa <sup>14</sup>"sāmāññākā-  
 raviseso" ti pubbācariyehi gahitassa nāmapaññattisaṃkhātussa  
 saddappavattinimittassa vasena eko pi ñeyyattho anekaliṅgo  
 ti gahetabbo, tenāha āyasmā Suhemanto pabhinnaṭṭisaṃbhido: <sup>25</sup>  
<sup>15</sup>"sataliṅgassa atthassa satalakkhaṇadhārino ekaṅgadassi dum-  
 medho satadassi va paṇḍito" ti. Evaṃ sabhābhidhānesu pi  
 iminā nayena yathārahaṃ attho vibhāvetabbo nayaññūhi.  
**449 Vidi<sup>d</sup> avayave.** Vindati: yadi abhidhānam atthi, vīdo  
 t' issati<sup>e</sup>, yathā kaṇḍati kaṇḍo. **449<sup>A</sup> Khidi avayave** ti <sup>30</sup>Can-  
 daviduno vadanti; tesam mate <sup>1</sup>khindati ti rūpaṃ.

**450 Nidi kucchāyam.** Kucchāsaddo garahattho. Nindati. nindā.

<sup>1</sup> Tha (C<sup>e</sup> 213<sup>12</sup>) ad Th 106<sup>3</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (as cit. Nāmasiddhijāt, vide Ja I 402<sup>2, 21</sup>).

<sup>3</sup> Ke 53. <sup>4</sup> S I 43<sup>12</sup> (Nidda ad Nidd I 42<sup>20</sup>). <sup>5</sup> \*\*\* (cf. Tha C<sup>e</sup> 213<sup>31-32</sup>). <sup>6</sup> (59<sup>31</sup>).

<sup>7</sup> = vacīviñat tañ<sup>3</sup> hū so pathavidhāt eñ<sup>1</sup> vikāra nhañ<sup>1</sup> ta kva phrae so, ns.

<sup>8</sup> Vibh 304<sup>9, 22, 20</sup>. <sup>9</sup> (379<sup>12</sup>). <sup>10</sup> Th 106<sup>3</sup>-d. <sup>11</sup> Cāndra-Dhātupāṭha I 22 (V<sup>1</sup> biddi).

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> nipp(h)ajjate (as comp. fecit); vide 110 n. a. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ośaṇṇā.

<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>d</sup> Wg § 3: 27: biddi. <sup>e</sup> ita B<sup>m</sup>; C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns vīdo ti dissati.



<sup>1</sup>"Porāṇam etaṃ Atula n' etaṃ ajjatanāṃ iva nindanti tuṇhim āsināṃ nindanti bahubhāṇināṃ mitabhāṇi(na)m<sup>a</sup> pi nindanti n' atthi loke anindito".

Avanṇo aguṇo nindā garahā ayaso pi ca

5 asiloko akitti ca asilāghā ca atthuti. 94

451 Nanda samiddhiyaṃ. Akammikā dhātu: <sup>2</sup>"nandati puttehi puttimā; <sup>3</sup>Nandāya nūna maraṇena nandasi sirivāhana; <sup>4</sup>Nandanāṃ vanāṃ". *Abhisaddayoge* paṇāyaṃ sakammako<sup>b</sup> va: <sup>5</sup>"abhinandanti āgatāṃ; <sup>6</sup>"nābhinandanti maraṇāṃ; <sup>7</sup>sirīva rū-  
10 pinīm<sup>c</sup> disvā nanditaṃ āsī taṃ kulāṃ tena Nandā ti me nāmaṃ *sundaropapadaṃ*<sup>d</sup> ahu<sup>e</sup>; <sup>8</sup>rammaṃ Veluvanaṃ yena na diṭṭhaṃ sugatālayaṃ na tena Nandanāṃ diṭṭhaṃ iti maññe <sup>9</sup>mahesayaṃ<sup>f</sup>, yena Veluvanaṃ diṭṭhaṃ naranandanananandaṃ sudiṭṭhaṃ Nandanāṃ tena amarindasunandanāṃ".

15 452 Cadi hilādane, dittiyañ ca. Hilādanaṃ sukhaṇaṃ, ditti sobhā. *Candati*, <sup>1</sup>*candano cando*. Ettha ca candanassa pi anekāni nāmāni: candanaṃ gandhasūro malayaḷo suvaṇṇacandanāṃ haricandanāṃ rattacandanāṃ <sup>2</sup>gositacandanāṃ; candayati hilādayati sitaguṇasamaṅgitāya sattānaṃ pariāhaṃ vūpasamentaṃ  
20 sukhaṃ uppādeti ti candanaṃ. Cando ti somo, so pi candayati hilādayati sitaguṇasampattiyaṃ attano pabhāya sattānaṃ pariāhaṃ vūpasamento sukhaṃ uppādeti ti cando ti vuccati, atha vā dippati sirīya virocati ti cando, <sup>10</sup>āgamaṭṭhakathāsu pana  
<sup>11</sup>"chandaṃ janeti ti cando" ti vuttaṃ; tassa pi anekāni nāmāni:

25 cando nakkhattarājā ca indu somo nisākaro  
candimā mā nisānātho osadhiso nisāpati 95

uḷurājā sasamko ca himaramsi sasi pi ca  
dvijarājā sasadharo tārūpati himamsu ca 96

kumudabandhavo c' eva migamko ca kalānidhi

<sup>1</sup> Dhṛp 227<sup>a</sup>-1. <sup>2</sup> Sn 33<sup>a</sup> S I 6<sup>b</sup> (ns *cīt*, Pj Spk Spk-4). <sup>3</sup> J VI 157<sup>24</sup> \* J III 494<sup>12</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Dhṛp 219<sup>d</sup>. <sup>5</sup> cf. Th 196<sup>a</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Ap 573<sup>20-21</sup> = Thīa 83<sup>21-22</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Ap 546<sup>22-26</sup> = Thīa 131<sup>22-26</sup>. <sup>8</sup> cf. 242<sup>23</sup>. <sup>9</sup> = Sut-aṭṭhakathā tui<sup>1</sup> ahuik, ns.  
<sup>10</sup> cf. Vm 418<sup>2</sup>, Sv *ad* D III 86<sup>4</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup> (= Dhṛp); Bemns mitabhāṇim. <sup>b</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>Bemns. <sup>c</sup> ns: sirīva-rūpiṇī hu majjheevakārabahubbhī. <sup>d</sup> *dedi* (cf. Ap *cod*, S<sup>2</sup>); B<sup>m</sup> *sundaropamataṃ*; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns *sundaraṃ pavaraṃ* (= Ap E<sup>e</sup>, Thīa E<sup>e</sup>C<sup>e</sup>). <sup>e</sup> Ap(E<sup>e</sup>), adup. <sup>f</sup> ns: mahesayaṃ | māt so nat tui<sup>1</sup> sañ alui rhi ap so || ... | Khema: thērapadān nhuik maññemase mayaṃ rhi eñ<sup>1</sup>; Ap: maññemahe (v. l. maññā-mase = Thīa E<sup>e</sup>C<sup>e</sup>) mayaṃ.

sudham̐su vidhu piyūsarasmī<sup>a</sup> c' eva khamakaro  
nakkhatteso ca rañanikaro subbhamsu eva ca.

97

453 Tadi <sup>†</sup>cetāyaṃ<sup>b</sup>. Tandati, tandi.

454 Kadi 455 kaladi avhane, rodane ca. Kandati pakkandati, pak-  
kandun; kandan̐. (Kalundati), kalandako.

5

456 Kalidi paridevane. Kalindati.

457 <sup>†</sup>Khoda paṭighāte<sup>c</sup>. <sup>†</sup>Khodati.

458 Khanda gati-sosanesu. Khandati, Khando. Khando nāma  
eko devo, yo Kumāro Sattidharo ti ca vuccati.

459 Khudi <sup>†</sup>āpavaṇe. Khundati.

10

460 Sidi s̐tiye<sup>d</sup>. S̐tiyaṃ s̐tibhāvo. Sindati<sup>e</sup>; <sup>2</sup>"so sinno<sup>1</sup> so tatto".

461 Vanda abhivādana-thutisu. Vandati abhivandati, abhivandana  
vandanaṃ vandako. Ettha pana vandati ti padassa namassati  
thometi vā ti attho, tathā hi Suttantaṭikākaro <sup>3</sup>"vande ti <sup>†</sup>van-  
dāmi<sup>f</sup> thomemi ti vā" ti āha.

15

462 Bhadi kallāne, sokhiye ca. Kallānaṃ kalyānaṃ; sokhiyaṃ  
sukhino bhāvo, sukham icc ev' attho. Bhandati, bhandako  
bhaddo bhadro.

463 Madi thuti-moda-mada-supana-gatisu. Mandati, mando. Ettha  
pana mando ti aññāṇi pi bāladārako pi vuccati; tattha aññāṇi <sup>20</sup>  
mandati aññāṇibhāvena<sup>h</sup> apasamsitabbam pi puggalaṃ thometi  
ti mando, mandati amoditabbaṭṭhāne pi modati ti mando, man-  
dati dānasilādipuññakiriyaṃ pamajjati ti mando, mandati attano  
ca paresaṇ ca hitāhitaṃ acintento khādanīyabhojanīyādihi  
attano kāyaṃ sañjātamedam̐ kurumāno supati ti mando, man- <sup>25</sup>  
dati ayuttaṃ paresaṃ kiriyaṃ diṭṭhānugatiāpajjanena gac-  
chatī gaṇhāti ti mando atha vā mandati punappunaṃ paṭisaṇ-  
dhigahaṇāvasena gabbhaṃ gacchatī ti mando, vuttaṃ hi Bhaga-  
vatā: <sup>4</sup>"punappunaṃ gabbham upeti mando" ti; bāladārako  
pana mandati yuttāyuttam̐ ajānanto uttānaseyyaṃ parivuttana- <sup>30</sup>  
seyyaṃ vā supati ti mando, tathā hi <sup>5</sup>"nonitasukhumālaṃ maṃ<sup>1</sup>

<sup>1</sup> = phrū cañ, ns (s; svaitya! Wg § 2: 8; skudi apravaṇe, 9: s̐vidi  
s̐vaitye). <sup>2</sup> M I 79<sup>m</sup> = J I 390<sup>m</sup>. <sup>3</sup> pt ad Sv I 1<sup>2</sup> (infra V1501). <sup>4</sup> Dh 325<sup>d</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> Ap 466<sup>27-30</sup> = Tha (Ce 423<sup>12-16</sup>) ad Th 350—354.

<sup>a</sup> ita (cont.) Ce; Bem piyuparasmī (ns; sudham̐ | sudhi | dhūpi | yūparasmī!).  
<sup>b</sup> ita CeBemns (Wg § 3: 32; tradi cetāyām), cf. 353<sup>12</sup> c (Wg § 15: 44 khorr  
gaṇipratighāte). <sup>d</sup> = khyam<sup>2</sup> e<sup>3</sup>, ns; cf. n. 1. <sup>e</sup> Bem om. <sup>f</sup> M J: s̐no, s̐to  
(sed = tinto Ps Ja; cf. sinnaṃ = tintaṃ Sp ad Vin I 46<sup>21</sup>). <sup>g</sup> Sv-pt: na-  
māmi. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns aññāṇabhāvena. <sup>i</sup> Tha: <sup>o</sup>sukhumālaṇṇaṃ (om. maṃ).



jātapallavakomalaṃ mandam uttānasayanam piṣācibhayatajjita<sup>a</sup>  
pādamūle mahesissa sāyesuṃ dīnamānasā: idam<sup>b</sup> dadāma te  
nātha saraṇam hohi nāyakā<sup>c</sup> ti vuttam, iti uttānasayanato  
paṭṭhāya yāva<sup>d</sup> mandadasakam tāva mando ti dūrako ti daṭ-  
ṭhabbo<sup>e</sup>; appatthavācako pi pana *mandasaddo* hoti, so pātipa-  
dikattā idha nādhippeto — atha vā mandati appabhāvena ga-  
cchati pavattati ti nipphannapātipadikavaṣeṇa pi gahetabbo<sup>f</sup>.

464 *Muda hasse<sup>g</sup>. Hasanam<sup>h</sup> hasso<sup>i</sup> · tuṭṭhi. <sup>2</sup>"Modati . . . pa-  
modati" sammodayi, sammodayo; <sup>3</sup>"sammodayanā gacchanti";*  
<sup>10</sup> *muditā mudā.*

465 *Hada karissagge.* Karissaggo nama karissassa ossajjanam  
vissajjanam. *Hadati uhadati, hadano.* Ettha ca <sup>4</sup>"yesam no  
santhate<sup>h</sup> dārakā uhadanti pi ummihanti pi" ti ayam paḷi  
nidassanam; tatra uhadanti pi ti vaccam pi karonti ummihanti  
<sup>15</sup> pi ti passāvam pi karonti, paccāhimapadass' attho <sup>5</sup>"miha secane"  
ti dhātuvaseṇa daṭṭhabbo. Ayam pana <sup>6</sup>"*curādigāṇe* pi vattati  
dvigaṇikattā, imasmim hi ṭhāne <sup>7</sup>"mutteti ohadeti cā"<sup>i</sup> ti Ca-  
riyūpiṭakapaḷippadeso nidassanam; tattha mutteti ti passāvam  
karoti, ohadeti ti karisaṃ vissajjati.

20 466 <sup>8</sup>*Uda mode, kilāyañ ca<sup>j</sup>. <sup>9</sup>Udati, udānam udaggo. <sup>10</sup>"Tattha  
udānan ti ken' atṭhena<sup>k</sup> udānam; udānanatṭhena<sup>m</sup>, kim idam  
udānanam nāma: pitivegasamutṭhāpito udāhāro, yathā hi,  
yam telādi<sup>n</sup> minitabbavatthum<sup>p</sup> mānam gahetum na sakkoti,  
vissanditvā gacchati, tam <sup>11</sup>"avaseko ti vuccati, yañ ca jalam  
<sup>25</sup> talakam gahetum na sakkoti ajjhottharitvā gacchati, tam ogho  
ti vuccati, evam evam<sup>q</sup> yam pitivegasamutṭhāpitam <sup>12</sup>vitak-  
kavipphāram<sup>r</sup> hadayam sandhāretum na sakkoti, so adhiko  
hutvā anto asanṭhahitvā<sup>s</sup> vacidvāreṇa nikkhamanto paṭiggā-*

<sup>1</sup> (Ja IV 397<sup>16</sup>). <sup>2</sup> Dhṛp 16<sup>c</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J I 209<sup>12</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Vin III 227<sup>27</sup>. <sup>5</sup> V 1003.  
<sup>6</sup> V 1477. <sup>7</sup> Cp II 5: 49. <sup>8</sup> Uda 2<sup>11-12</sup>, cf. Sv I 140<sup>27</sup>, Mp ad A I 67<sup>6</sup>. <sup>9</sup> J I  
460<sup>1</sup> Nidd I 471<sup>18</sup> leg. anavasekam, metr. et Ja); avaseko nūhiṃ upubba sīcadhāt  
upaccā<sup>2</sup> [Ke 642] uṣadda uddhamkammattha | u kuī o | o kuī eva prū || ns (1).  
<sup>10</sup> = vitak pyam<sup>1</sup> khrañ<sup>2</sup> kroñ<sup>3</sup> phrañ so | yam vacanam [cf. Sv I 141<sup>24</sup>] sañ || ns.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> Tha: piṣācibho; C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns Ap: piṣācibho. <sup>b</sup> Tha (Ap 2: 1): imam; (= i  
sū nāy kuī, ns). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> vigahetabbo? <sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns hasse. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> hassanam.  
<sup>g</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns haso. <sup>h</sup> (Sd supplement). <sup>i</sup> Cp: (ohāneti) tam. <sup>j</sup> Wg § 2: 19: urda māne  
kṛtāyām ca. <sup>k</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> atthena. <sup>m</sup> Uda: udānatṭhena; B<sup>e</sup> udānatṭhena. <sup>n</sup> B<sup>m</sup>  
telādi. <sup>p</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns Uda evatthu. <sup>q</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns Uda: evam eva. <sup>r</sup> Uda C<sup>e</sup> ad, anto.  
<sup>s</sup> Uda E<sup>c</sup> ad, bahi.

hakanirapēkkho udāharaviseso udānan ti vuccati<sup>1</sup>: udaggo ti sañjātasomanasso.

467 Kuda 468 khuda 469 guda kīlayam eva. Kodati, khodati, godati.

470 Sūda paggharaṇe. Sūdati, suttam, sudo: <sup>1</sup>"rañño sūdā ma-  
hānase". Ettha ca <sup>2</sup>suttan ti sūdati dhenu viya khīraṃ atthe  
paggharāpeti<sup>a</sup> ti suttam tepitakam buddhavacanam, sakam-  
mikadhātuttā pana 'paggharāpeti' ti kārītavasena attho kathe-  
tum labbhati, tathā hi karoti ti padassa 'nipphādeti' ti attho  
kathetum labbhati; sūdo ti bhattakāro, yo ālāriko odaniko <sup>10</sup>  
sūpakāro rasako ti ca vuccati: sūdati 'evaṇ c' evaṇ ca kate  
khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sugandhi<sup>b</sup> manāpam surasaṇ  
ca bhavissati' ti randhanakiriyaṃ sukusalatāya rasam paggha-  
rāpeti abhinibbattetī ti sūdo.

471 Rahada avyattasadde. Rahadati, rahado: 15

472 Hiladi sukhe ca. Cakāro pubbatthāpekkhako. Hilādati, hilā-  
danam hilādo: <sup>2</sup>"mettāsahāyakatasattamahāhilādo".

473 <sup>†</sup>Sadda<sup>c</sup> kucchite sadde. <sup>†</sup>Saddati<sup>c</sup>.

474 Mida snehe. Sneho nāma vasāsamkhāto sneho pitisneho ti  
davidho; idha pana vasāsamkhāto sneho adhippeto. Medati, <sup>20</sup>  
medo. Ettha ca medati ti medasahito bhavati ayaṃ pu-  
riso ti attho; <sup>4</sup>medo nāma thūlassa sakalasariram pharivā,  
kisassa jamghamaṃsadini nissāya thito patthinnasineho<sup>d</sup>, so  
vaṇṇena haliddivaṇṇo hoti. Kārīte medeti medayati ti rūpāni,  
tathā hi <sup>5</sup>"te imam kāyam gāhenti<sup>e</sup> nāma (brūhenti nāma)<sup>1</sup> <sup>25</sup>  
medenti nāma" ti pālī dissati, tattha medenti ti sañjātamedam  
karonti ti attho. Imissā pana dhātuyā <sup>6</sup>divādigaṇam pattāya  
pitisinehatthe mejjati ti suddhakatturūpam bhavati, <sup>7</sup>curādiga-  
ṇam pana pattāya medeti medayati ti suddhakatturūpāni bha-  
vanti ti datṭhabbam. 30

475 Sida mocane<sup>g</sup>. Śidati, sedo.

<sup>1</sup> J V 368<sup>12</sup>. <sup>2</sup> As 19<sup>28</sup> = Sv I 17<sup>25</sup> = Sp I 19<sup>12</sup>. <sup>3</sup> \*\*\* (= mettā  
abho<sup>2</sup> rhi so cit saṇ prū ap so sattava tui<sup>1</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup> mya<sup>2</sup> cva so khyam<sup>3</sup> sā  
kui ra eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns). <sup>4</sup> cf. Vibha 245<sup>30</sup>—246<sup>2</sup>, Vm 262<sup>30-31</sup>. <sup>5</sup> M I 238<sup>33</sup> (Ps).  
<sup>6</sup> V 1130. <sup>7</sup> V 1480.

<sup>a</sup> ita CeBemns (= Sp v. l.); leg. paggharati (As Sv Sp). <sup>b</sup> ita Bm;  
CeBemns sugandham. <sup>c</sup> = padda(tī), cf. Wg § 2: 28. <sup>d</sup> = khai so ace<sup>2</sup>, ns (thīna<sup>3</sup>  
Vibha Vm). <sup>e</sup> (= balam gāhenti, Ps, quod in M(E<sup>c</sup>) irrepsit; sed gāhenti = 'gā-  
ham karoti'). <sup>f</sup> Bm om. <sup>g</sup> addendum ca? cf. snehana-mocanayoh, Wg § 18: 4.



- 476 Sāda pasavane. Pasavanam sandanam<sup>a</sup> avicchedappavatti. *Sandati udakam*; <sup>1</sup>"mahanto puññābhīsando". - <sup>2</sup>"Ettha ca puññābhīsando ti puññappavāho, puññanadi ti pi vattum yujjati.
- 477 Madda maddane. *Maddati pamaddati*; <sup>3</sup>"mārasenappamadā danō; <sup>4</sup>kaṇṭakam maddati".
- 478 Kadi<sup>a</sup> velambe<sup>a</sup>. Vilambabhāvo<sup>a</sup> velambo<sup>a</sup>. *Kandati*.
- 479<sup>a</sup> Kada<sup>b</sup> avhāne, rodane ca. <sup>c</sup>*Kadati*<sup>b</sup>.
- 480 Chadi<sup>a</sup> ujjhane<sup>c</sup>. *Chandati*<sup>d</sup>.
- 481 Sada sādane<sup>e</sup>. *Sadati, assādo*.
- 10 482 Sida visaraṇa-gatyāvasādanesu<sup>f</sup>. Visaraṇam vippharaṇam, gatyāvasādanam<sup>g</sup> gamanassa avasānam osānam abhāvakarāṇam, nisīdanam ti attho. *Sidati*; <sup>h</sup>"lābūni sīdanti", *samsidati osidati pasidati vippasidati, pasādo pasanno vippasanno, pasādako pasādito pasādo osidāpako, kusito <sup>i</sup>"āsino nisinno nisinnako, <sup>j</sup>"sannisi*
- 15 sivesu pakkhisu", *nisīdanam nisinnam nisajjā gonisādo upanisa: sīdeti sīdayati sīdāpeti sīdāpayati pasādeti, nisīditum nisīdāpetum nisīdetum, nisīdāpeti nisīdāpetvā*; <sup>k</sup>"ucchaṅge maṃ nisīdetvā pitā atth' anusāsati" — "nisīditvā" ti pi <sup>l</sup>"pāṭho, *nisīditvā nisīditvāna nisīdituna nisīdiya nisīdiyāna samsīditvā avasīditvā osīditvā*.
- 20 Tattha kusito ti viriyenādhigantabbassa atthassa alābhatō kucchitena ākārena sīdati ti kusito; <sup>m</sup>atha vā sayam pi kucchitenākārena sīdati aññe pi sīdāpeti - tam nissāya aññesaṃ sīdanassa sambhavato ti kusito, tathā hi vuttam; <sup>n</sup>"parittam kaṭṭham<sup>h</sup> āruyha yathā side mahaṇṇave evaṃ kusitam āgama
- 25 sādhujīvi pi sīdati" ti, — *kusito* ti c' ettha *dassa tattam*, <sup>o</sup>*sugato* ti ettha viya <sup>p</sup>"sata smī ti hoti" ti ettha viya ca, tathā hi <sup>q</sup>sīdati ti satam, aniccass' etaṃ adhivacanam, iminā ucchedadiṭṭhi vuttā, *sata* iti c' ettha <sup>r</sup>avibhattiko niddeso. Sannisi-

<sup>1</sup> cf. A II 54<sup>30</sup> 56<sup>32</sup>. <sup>2</sup> = I Aṅguttara-Puññābhīsandasut-paḷi nhuik, ns.

<sup>3</sup> Sn 561<sup>b</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (cf. Ud 24<sup>10</sup>). <sup>5</sup> Ja I 336<sup>13</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (cf. Ja I 363<sup>37-38</sup>). <sup>7</sup> S I 7<sup>7</sup> (Sd § 102, 1214). <sup>8</sup> J VI 17<sup>9</sup> (nisīdetvā). <sup>9</sup> ns: nisīditvā ti pi | . . . || pāṭho | Temijāt paṭh ehi eñ<sup>1</sup> ||. <sup>10</sup> ns *cū*, Tha ad Th 147<sup>c</sup> et Sv-pi ad D III 255<sup>1</sup> (*infra* § 73). <sup>11</sup> It 71<sup>1-4</sup> = Th 147<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Sp I 117<sup>13</sup> sqq. <sup>13</sup> A II 212<sup>14</sup> (Mp), Vibh 392<sup>21</sup> (Vibha). <sup>14</sup> Vibha 514<sup>18</sup> (V 970). <sup>15</sup> 113<sup>9</sup>.

<sup>16</sup> cf. Wg § 19: 10—12: kadi kradi kladi [Nandi *ih*, kada, etc., cf. *infra* 384<sup>7</sup>] vaikalaye; *leg.* veklabbe *et* viklavabhāvo? cf. V 674, 810, 841. <sup>17</sup> o: kadi *et* kando (Wg § 3: 33). <sup>18</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> Bemns (= evan<sup>1</sup> khrañ<sup>2</sup>); Bm uccane (o: ujjaṇe, Wg § 19: 52). <sup>19</sup> ita B<sup>e</sup>ns; C<sup>e</sup> chadati; Bm om. <sup>20</sup> = sā ya khrañ<sup>2</sup>, ns tāsavadane, Wg § 2: 17). <sup>21</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> (cf. Wg § 20: 24); Bemns<sup>1</sup> avasānesu. <sup>22</sup> C<sup>e</sup> Bm avasāraṇam (*vide* n. 6); B<sup>e</sup>ns avasānam. <sup>23</sup> It Th: darum.

vesū ti <sup>1</sup>parissamavinodanattam <sup>2</sup>sabbaso nisidanteṣu viṣṣa-  
mamāneṣū ti attho, <sup>3</sup>*dakārassa vakāraṃ* katvā niddeso. Nisi-  
danan ti nisidanakiriya, mañcapīṭhādikaṃ vā āsanam, tam hi  
nisidanti etthā ti nisidanam ti vuccati; nisinnan ti nisidanakiriya  
eva, ettha pana <sup>4</sup>"gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsite tuñhi- 5  
bhāve sampajānakārī hoti; <sup>5</sup>mātugāmena saddhīm raho maññe  
tayā nisinnan ti kukkuccam upadahati" ti ādisu c' assa payogo  
veditabbo, ettha hi gamanam gataṃ, ṭhānam ṭhitam, nisidanam  
nisinnam, supanam suttam, jāgaranam jāgaritam, bhāsanam  
bhāsitan ti vuccati; nisaṃjā ti nisidanā; gonisādo ti <sup>6</sup>"goni- 10  
saṃjanā; upanisa ti upanisati phalam etthā ti upanisa <sup>7</sup>kāra-  
ṇam; nisādetun ti nisidāpetum; nisādetvā ti nisidāpetvā,  
bhāve-napumsako ñeyyo *nisinnan* ti ravo pana,  
vāccaliṅge tilīṅgo so; *galādisu* py ayam nayo. 98

483 Cada yācane<sup>a</sup>. Yācanam ajjhesanam. *Cadati*. 15

484 Mida 485 meda medhā-himsāsu. *Midati*; *medati*.

486 Nida 487 neda kucchā-sannikarisesu. Kucchā garahā, <sup>8</sup>sannika-  
risam vohāraviseso. *Nidati*; *nedati*.

488 Bondi nisāne<sup>b</sup>. Nisānam tejanam tikkhatā. *Bundati*, *bondi*.  
Ettha ca bondi ti sarīram, tam hi bundāni<sup>c</sup> tikkhāni piṣuṇa- 20  
pharusavācādini vā paññā-viriyādini vā ettha santi ti bondi ti  
vuccati, saññogaparatte pi *ikārass' okāradeso*; pāpa-kalyāṇa-  
janavasen' esa attho datṭhabbo; *bondisaddassa* sarīravācakatā  
pana <sup>9</sup>"nāham puna na ca puna na cā pi apunappunam"<sup>d</sup>  
hatthibondim pavekkhāmi tathā hi bhayatajjito" ti ādisu dat- 25  
ṭhabbā, — imāni 'ssa nāmāni:

kāyo deham sarīraṇ ca vapu bimbāṇ ca viggaham  
bondi gattam<sup>e</sup> tanū c' eva attabhāvo tathūpadhi  
samussayo ti c' etāni dehanāmāni honti hi. 99

489 Vada viyattiyam vācayam. *Vadati vajjati vadeti, ovadati ova-* 30  
*deli, paṭivadati abhivadati anuvadati upavadati apavadati* <sup>10</sup>*niva-*  
*dati* aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Tattha <sup>11</sup>"vajjantu bhonto amman"

<sup>1</sup> cf. Spk ad S I 7<sup>2</sup>. <sup>2</sup> ns: sabbaso ti samantato āgama | sabbhehi di-  
sābhagehi sannivesavasena vā | iṭṭhā dvāra kui rhu rve<sup>1</sup> samban |. <sup>3</sup> < Spk-(p) |  
teste ns. <sup>4</sup> D I 70<sup>21</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Vin IV 149<sup>18</sup>. <sup>6</sup> = nvā<sup>1</sup> tui<sup>1</sup> vañ rve<sup>1</sup> ne rā, ns [sed vide  
Sp (p) 298<sup>20</sup>]. <sup>7</sup> (Paṇ I 4: 109<sup>2</sup>). <sup>8</sup> J I 503<sup>19-20</sup>. <sup>9</sup> = chui eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>10</sup> J VI 535<sup>3</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm om. <sup>b</sup> cf. Wg § 21: 12 v. l. et Candra-dh I 600 (ucundir nisāne).  
<sup>c</sup> ita CeBemns. <sup>d</sup> Bm na ca pi | anu puna na cā pi | anupunappunam. <sup>e</sup> Bm gatta.



ti pālidassanato <sup>1</sup>vajjati ti padam vuttam, keci pana garū  
<sup>2</sup>vajjati ti rūpam icchanti, tam upaparikkhitvā, yuttañ ce, gahe-  
 tabbam; <sup>3</sup>"upāsako bhikkhum vadeti; <sup>4</sup>tena yogena janakāyaṃ  
 ovadeti mahāmuni"<sup>5</sup> ti ca dassanato vadeti ovadeti ti ca  
<sup>6</sup>vuttam, sabbān<sup>7</sup> etāni suddhakattupadāni. [O]vadeti<sup>a</sup> vādāyati  
 vadāpeti<sup>b</sup> vadāpayati, vajjento vajjaganto imāni hetukattupadāni.  
 Kamme vadiyati ovadiyati vajjiyati, vadiyamāno vajjamāno, ova-  
 diyamāno, <sup>5</sup>"ovajjamāno na karoti sasanam" icc ādini bhavanti.  
 Vādo ovādo paṭivādo, pavādo<sup>c</sup>, abhivādanam anuvādo upavādo  
<sup>10</sup>apavādo nivādo <sup>6</sup>nivādanam vajjam vadanam<sup>d</sup> icc evamādini  
 nāmikapadāni yojetabbāni, vaditum<sup>e</sup> vaditvā<sup>f</sup> nivaditvā icc evam-  
 ādini, ca tumantādini padāni. Tattha vādo ti kathā; vaditabbam  
 vattabban ti vajjam, kin tam: vacanam, <sup>7</sup>"etena saccavajjena  
 samāngini sāmikena homi" ti ettha hi vacanam vajjan ti vuc-  
<sup>15</sup>cati; vadanti etenā ti vadanam \* mukham, mukhassa hi imāni  
 nāmāni;

vadanam lapanam tuṇḍam mukham assaṇ ca ānanam,  
 sūkarādimukham tuṇḍam iti ñeyyam visesato. 100

Tatra vadati ti pitā puttam vadati: api ca vadati ti bheri  
<sup>20</sup>vadati, nādam muñcati ti attho, <sup>1</sup>esa nayo vajjati ti etthā pi.  
 Tatrāyam padamālā:

Vadati vadanti, vadasi vadatha, vadāmi vadāma; vadate  
 vadante, vadase vadavhe, vade vadāmhe<sup>8</sup>.

Vadatu vadantu, vadāhi vada \* vadatha, vadāmi vadāma;  
<sup>25</sup>vadatam vadanam, vadassu vadavho, vade vadāmase.

Vajjati vajjanti, vajjasi<sup>b</sup> vajjatha, vajjāmi vajjāma; vajjate  
 vajjante, vajjase vajjavhe, vajje vajjāmhe<sup>i</sup>.

Vajjatu vajjantu, vajjāhi vajja \* vajjatha, vajjāmi vajjāma;  
 vajjalatam vajjantam, vajjassu vajjavho, vajje vajjāmhasē<sup>j</sup>.

<sup>30</sup>Imā dve padamālā vadadhātussa vajjādesavasena vuttā ti  
 datṭhabbam. Atrāyam sukhumatthavinicchayo: <sup>4</sup>"mānusakā<sup>k</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Kc 502 (Sd § 1006). <sup>2</sup> Rūp 473 (Sd § 1011 1023). <sup>3</sup> sss. <sup>4</sup> Bv 2: 193ab.

<sup>5</sup> J III 243<sup>14</sup>. <sup>6</sup> = mrae khrañ<sup>15</sup>, ns [sed mrae = nivarana! vide supra 35 n. b].

<sup>7</sup> J VI 154<sup>20</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Bv 2: 90ab.

<sup>a</sup> Bm ovādeti; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns ovadeti. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup> vadāpeti. <sup>c</sup> Bm om. <sup>d</sup> (Bm viva-  
 danam). <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> ad. vivaditum. <sup>f</sup> Bm viditvā (5; vi[vaditum va]ditvā?). <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns  
 vadamhe. <sup>h</sup> Bm vajjesi. <sup>i</sup> C<sup>e</sup> Bm vajjamhe (ns comp. fecit). <sup>j</sup> ita Bm;  
 C<sup>e</sup> vajjamase (ns comp. fecit). <sup>k</sup> C<sup>e</sup> Bm mānussakā (metr., cf. Vc 966c).

ca dibbā ca turiyā vajjanti tāvade" ti pāli; ettha *vajjanti* ti idam suddhakattupadam<sup>a</sup> · taddipanattā<sup>a</sup>, kim viya: <sup>1</sup>"udirayantu samkhapaṇavā vadantu<sup>b</sup> ekapokkharā nadantu bheri sannaddhā vaggu vada[n]tu dudrabhī" ti ettha *udirayantu-vada[n]tu*ādīni viya, tathā hi aṭṭhakathāyaṃ <sup>2</sup>"vajjanti ti . . . vajjimsū ti, <sup>3</sup>ati-tavacane<sup>c</sup> vattamānavacanam veditabban" ti suddhakattuvasena vivaraṇam katam, tasmā idisesu ṭhānesu *vadadhātussa vajjādeso* datṭhabbo. <sup>4</sup>"Samkhā ca paṇavā c' eva atho pi diṇḍimā bahū antalikkhasmim vajjanti disvā<sup>d</sup> accherakam nabhe" ti ettha pana *vajjanti* ti hetukattupadam · taddipanattā<sup>d</sup>, tañ ca kho vaṇṇa- 10 sandhivisayattā *vādayanti* ti kārītapadarūpena siddham, tathā hi *vādayanti* ti padarūpaṃ patiṭṭhapetvā yakāre pare saralopo kato, *da-yakārasaṇṇogassa jakāradvayaṃ*<sup>e</sup> pubbakkarassa rassattañ ca bhavati, tenāha aṭṭhakathāyaṃ: <sup>5</sup>"vajjanti ti vādayanti" ti hetukattuvasena vivaraṇam, tathā hi 'devatā nabhe 15 accherakam Bhagavato Yamakapāṭihāriyādisu<sup>f</sup> disvā antalikkhe etāni samkhapaṇavādinī turiyāni vādayanti' ti hetukattuvasena attho gaḥetabbo bhavati, tasmā idisesu ṭhānesu *vadassa vajjādeso* na bhavati. || Kec' ettha vadeyyum: <sup>6</sup>"antalikkhasmim vajjanti disvā<sup>d</sup> accherakam nabhe" ti etthā pi *vajjanti* ti padam 20 suddhakattupadam eva na hetukattupadam · "vajjanti ti vādayanti" ti vivaraṇe kate pi, tathā hi <sup>7</sup>"ye kec' ime diṭṭhi paribbasanā<sup>g</sup> idam eva saccaṃ ti ca<sup>h</sup> vādayanti" ti ca <sup>8</sup>"evam pi viggayha vivādayanti"<sup>i</sup> ti ca evamādisu *vadantipadena* samānattham *vādayanti* ti padañ ca sāsane diṭṭhan ti. | Tan na · 25 "disvā" ti dassanakiriyāvacanato, na hi samkhapaṇavādinam paṭihāriyādidassanam upapajjati · dassanacittassa abhāvato ti. || Saccam, tathā pi <sup>9</sup>"rodante dārake disvā ubbiggā<sup>j</sup> vipulā dumā sayam ev' onamitvāna upagacchanti dārake" ti ettha viya upacaritattā upapajjat' eva dassanavacanam, tasmā <sup>10</sup>"vaj- 30 janti ti vādayanti" ti vivaraṇam suddhakattuvasena katan ti. | Tan na · heṭṭhā <sup>11</sup>"saṅgītiyo pavattenti<sup>k</sup> ambare anilañjase

<sup>1</sup> J VI 21<sup>21-22</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Bva *ad* Bv 2: 90<sup>b</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Bv 1: 32<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Bva *ad* Bv 1: 32<sup>c</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Sn 895<sup>a</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Sn 879<sup>a</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J VI 513<sup>24-25</sup> (*supra* 77<sup>1</sup>). <sup>8</sup> Bv 1: 31<sup>a-d</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> *Ita* C<sup>e</sup>Bemns, *vide* 387<sup>10</sup>. <sup>10</sup> (*vide supra* 38<sup>1</sup> *infra* 389<sup>20</sup>; Ja: vadatam, n. l. nadantu). <sup>11</sup> Bva: atṭhatthe. <sup>12</sup> ns taddipakattā (367<sup>22, 26</sup>). <sup>13</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns jākara<sup>o</sup>. <sup>14</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns oḥāriyam. <sup>15</sup> *sic* C<sup>e</sup>Bemns. <sup>16</sup> *sic* B<sup>e</sup>; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> om. (Sn: vivādo). <sup>17</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> om. vi-. <sup>18</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns ubbidhā. <sup>19</sup> Bv: pavattanti.



cammanaddhāni videnti disvān' accherakam nabbe" ti imissā gāthāya "vādenti ti vādayanti" 'devatā' ti sapāṭhasesassa atthavivaraṇassa hetukattuvasena katattā. | Atha pi vadeyyum: <sup>2</sup>"saṃkhā ca paṇavā e' eva atho pi deṇḍimā<sup>a</sup> bahū" ti pac-  
 5 cattavacanavasena vuttattā *vajjanti* ti padaṃ kammavācaka-  
 paḍaṇaṃ ti ce, tam pi na ' kammavasena vivaraṇassa akatattā  
 kattuvasena pana katattā ti niṭṭham ettha gantabbam. Ayam  
 ettha vinicchayo veditabbo: dvigaṇiko *vadadhātu*: *bhuvādiga-*  
*ṇiko* ca *curādigaṇiko* ca; so hi *bhuvādigaṇe* vattanto *vadati*  
 10 *vajjati* ti suddhakatturūpāni janetvā *vadeti vādayati vādāpeti*  
*vādāpayati* ti cattāri hetukatturūpāni janeti, <sup>3</sup>*curādigaṇe* pana  
*vadeti vādayati* ti suddhakatturūpāni janetvā *vādāpeti vādāpayati*  
 ti ca dve hetukatturūpāni janeti, tasmā sāsane *vādenti vā-*  
*dayanti* ti<sup>b</sup> suddhakatturūpāni dissanti.

15 *Vadeyya vadeyyum* ice ādi sabbam neyyam,  
*vajjeyya vajjeyyam* ice ādi ca sabbam neyyam *vajjāde-*  
*savasena*; atha vā:

*vadeyya* ' *vadeyyum vajjum* <sup>4</sup>"pitū mātā ca te<sup>c</sup> dajjun"  
 ti padaṃ iva, ettha ca <sup>5</sup>"vajjum vā te<sup>d</sup> na vā vajjum n' atthi  
 20 nāsāya rūhanā" ti pāli nidassanam, vadeyyum vā na vadeyyum  
 vā ti attho,

*vadeyyāsi vajjāsi vajjesi* ice apī <sup>6</sup>"vutto vajjāsi vandanam;  
<sup>7</sup>vajjesi<sup>e</sup> kho tam<sup>e</sup> vāmūrum" -

*vadeyyātha vajjātha* <sup>8</sup>"ammaṃ arogaṃ<sup>f</sup> vajjātha", *vadey-*  
 25 *yāmi vajjāmi* ' *vadeyyāma vajjāma*; *vadetha vaderam*, *vade-*  
*tho* ' *vadeyyavho vajjavho*, *vadeyyam vajjam* ' *vadeyyamhe*  
*vajjamhe*<sup>g</sup> pubbe viya idhā pi yakāre pare saralopo daṭ-  
 ṭhabbo, aññāni pi upaparikkhitvā gaheṭabbāni.

Idāni parokkhādirūpāni kathayāma:

30 *Vada pāvada yathā babbhūva*, — *dakāralope pāva* iti pi rūpaṃ  
 bhavati <sup>9</sup>"paṭipam vadehi bhaddan" ti ettha *paṭipān* ti padaṃ  
 viya, tathā hi <sup>10</sup>"yo ātumānam sayam eva pāva" iti pāli dissati,  
 ettha *pasaddo* upasaggo diḥham katvā vutto <sup>11</sup>*pāvadati pāva-*

<sup>1</sup> Bra ad Bv I: 31<sup>c</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (387<sup>a</sup>). <sup>3</sup> V 1499. <sup>4</sup> (370<sup>b</sup>). <sup>5</sup> J II 322<sup>27</sup>. <sup>6</sup> J VI 19<sup>c</sup>.  
<sup>7</sup> J II 443<sup>11</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 555<sup>4</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Sn 92<sup>1c</sup> (Sd § 181 158); Sn 714<sup>a</sup> leg. paṭipā,  
 cf. Kva 38<sup>17</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Sn 782<sup>d</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Nidd I 68<sup>16</sup>, 69<sup>22</sup> 70<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> ita h. l. Bm; B<sup>c</sup> diṇḍimā. <sup>b</sup> Bm vā; C<sup>e</sup> ti vā. <sup>c</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> Bems.  
<sup>d</sup> (Bm me). <sup>e</sup> Bc tvam. <sup>f</sup> Ja: arogyam. <sup>g</sup> Bm vajjamhe.

*canan* ti ādisu viya, *pāvā* ti ca idaṃ atitavacanaṃ, aṭṭhaka-  
thāyaṃ pana 'atitavacanaṃ idan' ti jānanto pi garu vattama-  
navacanavasena <sup>1</sup>"pāvā ti vadati" ti vivaraṇaṃ akāsi 'idisesu  
thānesu kālāvipallāsavasena atthassa vattabbattā, ayasmā pi  
ca Sāriputto Niddese <sup>2</sup>"yo ātumānaṃ sayam eva pāvā" ti 5  
padam nikkhipitvā <sup>3</sup>"ātumā vuccati attā"<sup>4</sup>, sayam eva pāvā ti  
sayam eva attānaṃ pāvadati: aham asmi silasampanno ti va  
vatasampanno<sup>5</sup> ti vā" ti vattamānavacanena<sup>6</sup> atthaṃ niddisi;  
atha vā *pāvā* ti idaṃ na kevalaṃ *vadadhātuvasen*' eva nip-  
phannaṃ atha kho *udhātuvasena* pi, tathā hi idaṃ *papubbassa* 10  
<sup>7</sup>"u sadde" [u]<sup>d</sup> ti dhātussa payoge *akārassa okāradesaṃ* katvā,  
tato parokkhābhūte *akāre* pare *okārassa āvādesaṃ*, tato ca  
sandhikiccaṃ katvā sijjhati, tasmā *udhātussa vadadhātuyā*  
samānatthattā tannipphanarūpassa ca *vadadhātuyā* nipphan-  
narūpena samānarūpattā <sup>8</sup>"sayam eva attānaṃ pāvadati" ti 15  
*vadadhātuvasena* niddisi ti daṭṭhabbam. — Idāni <sup>9</sup>vicchinā pa-  
damālā ghaṭiyati:

*Vada vada, vade vadittha, vada vadimha: vadittha vadire,*  
*vadittho vadivho, vadi<sup>e</sup> vadimhe:*

*pāvada pāva* ice api<sup>1</sup> · *pāvadu, pāvade pāvadittha, pāvada<sup>2</sup>* 20  
*pāvadimha; pāvadittha pāvadire, pāvadittho pāvadivho<sup>b</sup>, pā-*  
*vadi<sup>1</sup> pāvadimhe*, tathā *vajja vajju* ice ādini parokkhārūpāni.  
*Avadā avadu: avajjā avajju* ice ādini hiyyattanirūpāni.

*Avadi vadi · avaduṃ vaduṃ avadimsu vadimsu: avajji vajji*  
ice ādini ajjatanirūpāni. 25

*Vadissati vadissantī; vajjissati vajjissantī* ice ādini bhavis-  
santirūpāni.

*Avadissa vadissā; avajjissa vajjissā* ice ādini kālātipattirūpāni.  
Sesāni sabbāni pi yathāsambhavaṃ vittharetabbāni. Yā pan'  
ettha *vadadhātu* viyattiyaṃ vācāyaṃ vuttā, sā katthaci <sup>4</sup>"vadan- 30  
taṃ<sup>1</sup> ekapokkharā; <sup>2</sup>bherivādako" ti ādisu <sup>3</sup>avyattasadde pi  
vattati · <sup>5</sup>upacaritavasena ti daṭṭhabbam.

<sup>1</sup> Pj II 521<sup>8</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Nidd I 69<sup>12-14</sup>. <sup>3</sup> (323<sup>3</sup>). <sup>4</sup> (389<sup>7</sup>). <sup>5</sup> (vide 388<sup>20</sup>).

<sup>6</sup> J VI 21<sup>21</sup> 580<sup>28</sup> (supra 387<sup>2</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Ja I 283<sup>19</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (cf. 386<sup>18</sup> et 375<sup>20</sup>—377<sup>21</sup>).

<sup>9</sup> (ns: . . . sadisūpacāra, vel abhedavivakkhūpacāra, vel 'so 'yam' ity upacāra).

<sup>a</sup> (Bm atto). <sup>b</sup> Bm vatta<sup>9</sup>. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup> ovacanavasena. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns om. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup>  
vadiṃ. <sup>f</sup> (Bm iceh api). <sup>g</sup> B<sup>e</sup> pāvadaṃ. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>e</sup> om. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>e</sup> pāvadiṃ; Bm om.  
<sup>j</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>Bemns.



- 490** *Vida ñāṇe.* Ñāṇaṃ jāṇanaṃ. *Vidati, vedo vidu:* karite *vedeti*. <sup>1</sup>"sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti; <sup>2</sup>vedayanti ca te tuṭṭhiṃ<sup>a</sup> devā mānusakā ubho" ti payogā. Tattha pavedeti ti <sup>3</sup>bodheti ñāpeti pakāseti; vedo ti vidati sukhumam  
 5 pi kāraṇaṃ ājānāti ti vedo, paññāy<sup>a</sup> etaṃ nāmaṃ, <sup>4</sup>*Vedehamunt* ti ettha ñāṇaṃ hi<sup>b</sup> vedo ti vuccati, vedo ti vā vedaganthassa pi nāmaṃ, vidanti jānanti etena uccāritamattena tadādhāraṃ pugalaṃ 'brahmaṇo ayan' ti, vidanti vā etena brāhmaṇā attanā kattabbakiccan ti vedo, so pana Irubbeda-Vajubbeda-Sāmaveda-  
 10 vasena tividho, Āthabbanavedaṃ pana paṇitajjhāsayaṃ na sikhanti. <sup>4</sup>parūpaghātasabhitattā, tasmā pāliyaṃ <sup>6</sup>"tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ paragū" ti vuttaṃ, ete yeva chando manto suti ti<sup>c</sup> ca vuccanti:  
 paññāyaṃ tuṭṭhiyaṃ vede *vedasaddo* pavattati;  
 pāvake pi ca so diṭṭho <sup>7</sup>*jātasaddapurecaro*, 101  
 15 pacchānuge <sup>8</sup>*jātasadde* sati tuṭṭhajane pi ca,  
<sup>9</sup>"vedagū sabbadhamme" ti ettha pi viditesu ca; 102  
 vidū ti paṇḍitamanusso, so hi yathāsabhāvato kammaṃ ca phalaṃ ca kusalādibhede ca dhamme vidati ti vidū ti vuccati.  
**491** *Ruda assuvimocane.* Sakammikavasena<sup>a</sup> imissā<sup>d</sup> attho gahe-  
 20 tabbo. *Rodati, rudati* iṇṇe api, *ruṇṇaṃ ruditaṃ rodanaṃ, rodanto rodamaṇo rodanti rodamaṇā rudammukhā rudaṃ rudanto*. Tattha rodati ti, kiṃ rodati: mataṃ puttaṃ vā bhātaraṃ vā rodati, tatrāyaṃ pāli: <sup>10</sup>"nāhaṃ bhante etaṃ rodāmi yaṃ maṃ [bhante] Bhagavā evaṃ āha", ayaṃ pan' ettha attho: yaṃ maṃ bhante  
 25 Bhagavā evaṃ āha, <sup>11</sup>ahaṃ etaṃ Bhagavato vyākaraṇaṃ na rodāmi na paridevāmi na anutthunāmi ti evaṃ sakammikavasena<sup>a</sup> attho<sup>e</sup> veditabbo na assumuñcanamattena, <sup>12</sup>"mataṃ vā amma rodanti yo vā jivaṃ na dissati jivantaṃ amma passanti<sup>f</sup>  
 30 atthakathāvacanaṃ, idaṃ pana <sup>13</sup>ṭikāvacanaṃ: "yathā sakammakā<sup>g</sup> dhātusaddā atthavisesavasena akammakā honti: "vibud-

<sup>1</sup> D I 62<sup>28</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Bv 2: 179ab. <sup>3</sup> Sv I 175<sup>11</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Cf. Sv I 139<sup>8-11</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (Nidda ad' Nidd I 381<sup>6</sup>). <sup>6</sup> D I 88<sup>5</sup> (vide Bva ad Bv 2: 6b). <sup>7</sup> (Ja I 214<sup>28</sup>). <sup>8</sup> (Bv 2: 39<sup>3</sup>; cf. 414<sup>25</sup>). <sup>9</sup> J II 34<sup>17</sup> (Ja II 34<sup>16</sup>). <sup>10</sup> M I 388<sup>28</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Ps (Sv) III 97<sup>12</sup>. <sup>12</sup> S I 209<sup>1-3</sup>. Th 44a-d. <sup>13</sup> = Majjhimaṇṇās-ṭikā ca kā<sup>9</sup>, ns.

<sup>a</sup> Bv: sotthiṃ (sotthin ti sotthibhāvaṃ, Bva). <sup>b</sup> Bv ettha hi ñāṇaṃ. <sup>c</sup> Bm om. <sup>d</sup> ns sakammakavā. <sup>e</sup> Cc sakammakavā. <sup>f</sup> ita Cc Bemns Ps S; Th: dissanti. <sup>g</sup> ita Cc Bemns.

dho puriso; vibuddho kamalasaṇḍo" ti, evaṃ atthavisesavasena akammakā pi sakammakā honti ti dassetuṃ <sup>1</sup>"na paridevāmi na anutthunāmi" ti āha, *anutthunasaddo* sakammakavasena payujjati <sup>2</sup>"puraṇāni anutthunan" ti ādisu, ayaṃ c' ettha payogo [ti], imāya pi gāthāya anutthunanaṃ rudanaṃ adhippetan ti <sup>3</sup>dasseti" ti.

**492 Dalidda duggatiyaṃ.** <sup>4</sup>Dukkhassa gati patiṭṭhā<sup>a</sup> ti duggati ti ayaṃ attho <sup>5</sup>"apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapaṭṭhati" ti ādisu yujjati, idha pana idam<sup>b</sup> atthaṃ agahetvā añño attho gahetabbo, kathaṃ: duggati ti dukkhena kicchena gati gama-<sup>10</sup>naṃ annapānādilābho duggati ti. *Daliddati, daliddo daliddi daliddiyaṃ.* Tattha daliddati ti sabbam icchiticchitaṃ paraṃ yācitvā eva dukkhena adhigacchati na ayācitvā ti attho; daliddo ti duggatamanusso, daliddi ti duggatanāri, daliddassa bhāvo dāliddiyaṃ. Ettha ca <sup>6</sup>"sabbam eva daliddati" ti loki-<sup>15</sup>kapayogadassanato *daliddati* ti kiriyāpadaṃ vibhāvitaṃ, sāsane pana taṃkiriyāpadaṃ na āgataṃ, *daliddo daliddi* ti nāmapadāni yeva āgatāni; anāgataṃ pi taṃ <sup>7</sup>*nāthapadam*<sup>c</sup> iva sāsanaṇu-  
lomattā gahetabbam eva, garū pana Kaccāyanamatavasena <sup>8</sup>"dala duggatimhi" ti<sup>d</sup> duggativācaka<sup>d</sup>*daladhātuto iddappac-*<sup>20</sup>  
*cayaṃ* katvā *daliddo* ti nāmapadaṃ dassesuṃ.

**493 Tuda vyathane.** *Tudati vitudati; kammani tujjati* <sup>9</sup>*vitujjamāno* <sup>10</sup>*vedanābhitunno* ti rūpāni; <sup>11</sup>"tudanti vācāhi jānā asaṇṇātā sarehi saṅgāmagataṃ va kuṇjaraṃ sutvāna vākyam pharusam udiritaṃ adhivāsaye bhikkhu aduṭṭhacitto".<sup>25</sup>

**494 Nuda perañe.** *Peraṇam cuṇṇi[ya]karaṇam* <sup>12</sup>*pimsanaṃ.* <sup>13</sup>*Nu-*  
*dati panudati, panudanaṃ*<sup>f</sup>.

**495 Vidi labhe.** *Vindati.* <sup>14</sup>"uṭṭhātā vindate dhanam", *Go-*  
*vindo.*

**496** <sup>15</sup>*Khādi* <sup>16</sup>*parighate.* *Parighātaṃ samantato hananaṃ.* <sup>17</sup>*Khan-*<sup>30</sup>  
*dati.* — *Dakārantadhāturūpāni.*

<sup>1</sup> (390<sup>26</sup>). <sup>2</sup> Dhṛp 156<sup>d</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Uda 418<sup>c</sup> Vm 427<sup>12</sup> Sv ad D II 93<sup>19</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Ud 87<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> (cf. Hitopadeśa II v. 2). <sup>6</sup> (365<sup>27</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Ke 663 (Mmd). <sup>8</sup> (cf. M II 73<sup>9</sup>).

<sup>9</sup> (S II 20<sup>30</sup>). <sup>10</sup> Ud 45<sup>28-31</sup>. <sup>11</sup> ns cit. Dhṛp 28<sup>ab</sup> et Dhpa I 259<sup>17</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Sa 187<sup>b</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> ita Ce Bems; vide tamen Uda, etc.. <sup>b</sup> sic Ce Bems. <sup>c</sup> Bems nāthati ti padam. <sup>d</sup> Bm om. dala duggatimhi ti. <sup>e</sup> Bems cuṇṇikaraṇam [vide 318 n. c., 404<sup>c</sup> et V 1431; perañā potius pesañā quam pesañā!]. <sup>f</sup> Bems panūdanaṃ (Sa 1106<sup>c</sup>). <sup>g</sup> Bems khādi; vide Wg § 28: 142.



497 *Dhā dharane. Dadhāti vidadhāti* <sup>1</sup>"yaṃ paṇḍito nipuṇaṃ saṃvidheti; <sup>2</sup>nidhiṃ nidheti . . . nidhi nāma nidhiyati . . . tāva-sunihto santo; <sup>3</sup>yato nidhiṃ parihari(m)", *nidadhāti*, <sup>4</sup>"kuhiṃ deva nidadhāmi"<sup>a</sup>, *paridahati* <sup>5</sup>"yo vatthaṃ paridahissati", *dhassati* <sup>6</sup>"*paridhassati*"; <sup>7</sup>"bālo ti paraṃ dahāti"<sup>b</sup>; <sup>8</sup>Sakyā kho Ambaṭṭha rājānaṃ Ukkakāṃ<sup>c</sup> pitāmahaṃ dahanti; <sup>9</sup>saddahati tathāgata-ssa bodhiṃ; <sup>10</sup>saddhā saddahanā", *saddhaṭṭabbāṃ saddahilabbāṃ*, <sup>11</sup>"saddhāyiko paccayiko; <sup>12</sup>saddheyyavacasā upāsikā", *saddahitūṃ saddahitvā, viśesādhānaṃ sotāpaddhānaṃ, sotāṃ oda-*  
<sup>13</sup>*hātī, ohiṭasoto, sotāṃ odahitvā, maccudheyyaṃ mārādheyyaṃ nāmadheyyaṃ, dhātu*, <sup>14</sup>"Dhātā Vidhātā", *vidhi, abhidhānaṃ abhidheyyaṃ*, <sup>15</sup>"nidhānavatī vācā", <sup>16</sup>*ādhānagāhī, sandhi aññāni* pi yojetabbāni.

<sup>17</sup>*Vīpubbo dhā karotyatthe, abhipubbo tu bhāsane.*  
<sup>18</sup>*ny-ā-saṃpubbo yathāyogaṃ nyās'-āropana-sandhisu.* 103  
Imasmā pana *dhādhātuto* pubbassa *api* iḥ upasaggassa *akāro* kvaci niccaṃ lopam pappoti kvaci<sup>d</sup> lopam na pappoti, atra lopo vuccate: *dvāraṃ pīdahati, dvāraṃ pīdahanti<sup>e</sup>, pīdahitūṃ pīdahitvā* evaṃ *akāralopo* bhavati; *dvāraṃ apīdahitvā* evaṃ <sup>19</sup>*akāralopo* na bhavati, ettha hi *akāro api* upasaggassa avayavo na hoti, kin ti ce: paṭisedhatthavācako nipāto yeva, upasaggā-vayavo pana adassanaṃ gato, yaṃ niccālopo<sup>f</sup> — evaṃ *dhādhātuto* pubbassa *api* iḥ upasaggassa *akāro* kvaci niccaṃ lopam pappoti kvaci niccaṃ lopam na pappoti. Idam accha-  
<sup>20</sup>riyaṃ idaṃ abbhutaṃ yatra hi nāma Bhagavato pāvacaṇe evarūpo pi nayo sandissati viññūnaṃ hadayavimhāpanakaro, yo ekasmiṃ yeva dhātumhi ekasmiṃ yeva upasagge ekasmiṃ yev' atthe kvacilopālopavasena vibhajitūṃ lubbhati; idāni mayaṃ sotūnaṃ paramakosallaṇanantthaṃ tadubhayam pi ākā-  
<sup>21</sup>raṃ ekajjhaṃ karontā<sup>g</sup> tadākaravatīṃ jīnavarapajjīṃ ānayaṃa:

<sup>1</sup> J VI 362<sup>21</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Khp VII 1a 2d 3a. <sup>3</sup> J VI 79<sup>22</sup>. <sup>4</sup> J VI 494<sup>23</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Dh 9<sup>24</sup>.

<sup>6</sup> Dh 9<sup>25</sup> (v. 11. 1. Sa 888<sup>26</sup>). <sup>7</sup> D I 92<sup>27</sup> (Sa V 1004). <sup>8</sup> A III 63<sup>28</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Dh 5 12.

<sup>10</sup> M II 71<sup>29</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Vin III 188<sup>30</sup>. <sup>12</sup> J VI 204<sup>31</sup>. <sup>13</sup> (D I 4<sup>32</sup>; ns *cf.* Sv I 76<sup>33</sup>).

<sup>14</sup> = cit̐ n̐h̐i k̐ā k̐ā m̐r̐i ev̐ yā le<sup>3</sup> r̐h̐i, ns. <sup>15</sup> ns: i gāthā k̐i k̐ā v̐d̐h̐i *abhidhāna nīdhānavatī ādhānagāhī sandhi* i pud̐ t̐i<sup>3</sup> k̐i r̐ā<sup>3</sup> r̐e<sup>3</sup> ch̐i ap̐ eñ<sup>3</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> J (Ck<sup>34</sup>): kuhiṃ deva nīdaheyyāmi [o ~ ~ ~, ~ ~ ~ ~ ~, *cf. ib.* 494<sup>35</sup>].

<sup>b</sup> *ila* Sn; C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> padaṃ dahatī, B<sup>o</sup> ns paraṃ padahatī. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup> Okkakaṃ. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns ad, niccaṃ (*cf.* 392<sup>36</sup>). <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>o</sup> ns pīdahanto. <sup>f</sup> (C<sup>e</sup> niccālopo). <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> karontā.

<sup>1</sup>"Gaṅgaṃ me pidahissanti taṃ na<sup>a</sup> sakkomi brāhmaṇa api-dhetuṃ mahāsindhuṃ taṃ kathaṃ so bhavissati na te sakkomi akkhātum atthaṃ dhammañ ca pucchito",

<sup>2</sup>cittatthasādhaniṃ<sup>b</sup> etaṃ gāthaṃ Sambhavajātake

paññāsambhavam icchanto kare citte sumedhaso ti. 104 5

**498 Dhu** <sup>3</sup>*gati-theriyesu*. Gati gamanaṃ, theriyaṃ thirassa<sup>c</sup> bhāvo. *Dhavaṭi, dhuvam*. Ettha ca dhuvan ti thiraṃ <sup>4</sup>"nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo" ti ādisu viya, tasmā dhuvan ti thiraṃ yaṃ<sup>d</sup> kiñci dhammajātaṃ; atha vā dhuvan ti idaṃ gati-theriyatthavasena nibbānass<sup>e</sup> eva addivacanaṃ bha-<sup>10</sup> vitum arahati, taṃ hi jātijarāvyādhimaraṇasokādito muccitukā-mehi dhavitabbaṃ gantabbaṃ ti dhuvam, uppādayābhāvena vā nīccasabhāvattā dhavaṭi thiraṃ sassataṃ bhavati ti dhuvam, yaṃ<sup>e</sup> hi sandhāya Bhagavatā <sup>5</sup>"dhuvañ ca vo bhikkhave de-  
sessāmi dhuvagāminiñ ca paṭipadan" ti vuttaṃ. *Dhuvassaddo* <sup>15</sup>  
"vacanaṃ dhuvassattan" ti ettha thire vattati, <sup>6</sup>"dhuvañ ca  
... bhikkhave desessāmi" ti ettha nibbāne, <sup>7</sup>"dhuvam buddho  
bhavissati" ti<sup>f</sup> ettha pana ekaṃse-nipātapadabhāvena vattati  
ti datṭhabbaṃ.

**499 Dhū** *vidhūnane*<sup>e</sup>. *Ūkāra*ssa uvattaṃ. *Dhuvati dhuvitā dhu-<sup>20</sup>*  
*vitabbaṃ*, rassatte *dhulo dhulava* icc api rūpāni bhavanti.

**500 Dhe** *pāne*. *Dhayati dhigati, dhenu*. Ettha ca dhenū ti dhayati pivati ito khīraṃ potako<sup>b</sup> ti dhenu: *godhenu assadhenu migadhenū* ti *dhenussaddo* sāmāññavasena sapotikāsu tiracchā-nagatitṭhisu vattati; evaṃ sante pi yebhuyyena gāviyaṃ vattati, <sup>25</sup>  
tathā hi <sup>8</sup>"satta dhenusate datvā" ti pālī dissati.

**501 Sidhu** <sup>9</sup>*gatiyaṃ*. *Sedhati nisedhati paṭisedhati, siddho pasiddho nisiddho paṭisiddho paṭisedhilo paṭisedhako paṭisedho paṭisedhi-  
tum paṭisedhilo*<sup>a</sup>; idha acinteyyabalattā upasaggānaṃ tanyoge  
*sīdhudhātussa* nānappakārā atthā sambhavanti<sup>i</sup>, aññesam pi <sup>30</sup>  
evaṃ eva.

**502 Sidhu** *satthe, maṅgalye* ca. Satthaṃ sāsanaṃ, maṅgalyaṃ pāpa-  
vināsaṇaṃ vuddhikāraṇaṃ vā. *Sedhati, siddho pasiddho pasiddhi*.

<sup>1</sup> J V 60<sup>1-2</sup>. <sup>2</sup> = chan<sup>2</sup> kray so anak kui pri<sup>3</sup> ce tat, ns. <sup>3</sup> (Vp *apud* Wg § 22: 45). <sup>4</sup> D I 18<sup>32</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (cf. S IV 370<sup>3</sup>). <sup>6</sup> Bv 2: 111<sup>d</sup> ... 115<sup>d</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Bv 2: 82<sup>b</sup> ... 108<sup>d</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 503<sup>11</sup>. <sup>9</sup> = kāyañānapavattanagati nhoik, ns.

<sup>a</sup> J: na naṃ. <sup>b</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup>; B<sup>m</sup> nai; ns <sup>a</sup>naṃ. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns thira-. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns om. (*haplogr.* -raṃ; yaṃ). <sup>e</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ms. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns bhavissati ti (= Bv). <sup>g</sup> Wg § 27: 9: kampanē (*infra* 401<sup>8</sup>). <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> khīraṃ pa potako. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>m</sup> bhavanti.



- 503** *Dadha dharāṇe.* Janassa tuṭṭhiṃ dadhate ti dadhi; dhakarassa hakāratte dahati ti rūpaṃ; ayaṃ itthi imaṃ itthiṃ ayyikaṃ dahati, ime purisā imaṃ purisaṃ <sup>1</sup>pilāmaḥaṃ dahanti, <sup>2</sup>"cittaṃ <sup>3</sup>samā-dahātabbaṃ; <sup>4</sup>samādahamaṃ cittaṃ".
- 504** *Edha vuddhiyaṃ, labhe ca.* Edhati, edho sukhedhito; <sup>4</sup>"gambhīre gādham edhati". Ettha edho ti edhati vaḍḍhati etena pāvako ti edho <sup>1</sup>indhanaṃ upādānaṃ; sukhedhito ti sukkena edhito sukhasamvaḍḍhito ti attho; <sup>2</sup>gādham edhati ti gādham patiṭṭhaṃ edhati labhati.
- 505** <sup>1</sup>*Bandha<sup>a</sup> samharise.* Samhariso vinibandhakiriya, *Bandhati<sup>b</sup> vinibandhati<sup>b</sup>, vinibaddha<sup>c</sup>.*
- 506** *Gādha patiṭṭhā-nissaya<sup>c</sup>-ganthesu.* <sup>a</sup>Gādhati, <sup>2</sup>"gādham khattā<sup>d</sup>; <sup>3</sup>gambhīrato agādham".
- 507** *Bādha viloḷane.* Bādhati vibādhati, ābādho. Ābadhati cittaṃ viloḷeti ti <sup>1</sup>ābādho.
- 508** *Nādha<sup>10</sup> yācanādisu.* Nādhati nādhanam.
- 509** *Bandha bandhane.* Bandhati bandhanako<sup>a</sup> baddho<sup>1</sup> bandhapito paṭibaddho, bandhanam bandho sambandhanam sambandho pabandho bandhu. Tattha bandhanan ti bandhanti satte etena ti bandhanam saṅkhalikādi; 'ayaṃ amhakaṃ vaṃso' ti sambandhitabbaṭṭhena bandhu, Theragathāsamvaṇṇanāyaṃ para <sup>11</sup>"pemabandhanena bandhū" ti vuttaṃ.
- 510** *Dadhi asighacāre.* Asighacāro asighappavatti. Dhandhati, dandho dandhapañño, <sup>12</sup>"yo dandhakāle taratī taraṇīye ca dandhati".
- 511** *Vaddha vaddhane.* Vaddhati, vaddhi vuddhi vaddho vuddho; <sup>13</sup>jātivuddho guṇavuddho payovuddho; <sup>14</sup>"ye vuddham apacāyanti nārā dhammassa kovida dīṭṭhe va dhamme pāsamsā samparāye ca suggatim"<sup>15</sup>.

<sup>1</sup> (392°). <sup>2</sup> M III 111<sup>10</sup>. <sup>3</sup> M III 83°. <sup>4</sup> S I 176<sup>20</sup>. <sup>5</sup> < Spk ad loc.; hiṃc labhe 394<sup>7</sup> (cf. Ja I 488<sup>24</sup>). <sup>6</sup> (hiṃc et ogadha, Uda 345<sup>19-21</sup>; sed [nibbāna, ant]ogadha = '[antar]līna', vide Pv 10<sup>16</sup> = Vva 12<sup>17</sup>, mh; ad Vm 219<sup>18</sup>, et cf. Rgveda I 126: 6<sup>ab</sup>, nec non giddho gadhito . . . et loke gadhitāni [Sn 940<sup>b</sup> = jagatogadham S I 186<sup>28</sup>], cf. Mp ad A III 297<sup>12</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Pv 43<sup>22</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (Pva 77<sup>12</sup>; gambhīra ti agādha). <sup>9</sup> (aliter Sv I 212<sup>13</sup>). <sup>10</sup> (vide 365<sup>20</sup>; Ja V 90<sup>18</sup>). <sup>11</sup> 000°. <sup>12</sup> Th 29<sup>2b</sup> (ns; Varapaṇāt [J I 319<sup>1</sup>] 5. <sup>13</sup> [Ja I 219<sup>20</sup>]. <sup>14</sup> J I 219<sup>28-29</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> (a; phaddha; Wg § 2: 2); B<sup>c</sup> baddha-. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>c</sup> (vini)buddhati. <sup>c</sup> vide Wg § 2: 3 (līpā). <sup>d</sup> CeBemns katta (Ppa 225<sup>4-5</sup>). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>c</sup> bandhako. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>g</sup> ita Bemns (= suggatim | sugati soi<sup>1</sup> || yanti | rok kun eñ<sup>1</sup>); C<sup>e</sup> suggatī (cf. Ja I 220<sup>6</sup>; sugatī yeva hotī).

512 *Sadhu* <sup>1</sup>*saddakucchiyaṃ*<sup>a</sup>. *Sadhati*<sup>b</sup>.

513 *Piḷadhi alaṃkāre*. *Piḷandhati piḷandhanam*.

*piḷandhanam alaṃkāro maṇḍanaṇ ca vibhūsanam*

*pasūdhanaṇ cābharanaṃ pariyāyā ime matā.*

105

514 *Medha himsāyaṃ, saṅgame ca*. *Medhati medhā medhāvi*. Atra <sup>3</sup>*medhā* ti <sup>1</sup>*asani viya siluccaye kilese medhati himsati* ti *medhā*, *medhati vā siriya silādihi ca sappurisadhammehi saha gacchati na ekikā hutvā tiṭṭhati*<sup>c</sup> ti *medhā*, *paññāy*<sup>4</sup> *etaṃ nāmaṃ*, *tathā hi* <sup>2</sup>*paññā hi seṭṭhā kusalā vadanti nakkhatta-rāja-r-iva tārakānaṃ*, *silam* <sup>1</sup>*siriṇ cā pi sataṇ ca dhammo* <sup>10</sup>*anvāyikā paññavato bhavanti* ti *vuttam*; <sup>2</sup>*medhāvi* ti <sup>4</sup>*dhammojapaññāya* [ca] *samannāgato puggalo*.

515 *Sadhu* 516 *madhu unde*. *Sadhati; madhati, madhu*.

517 *Budha bodhane*. *Bodhati, buddho* <sup>1</sup>*abhisambu[d]dhāno sambu[d]dham* <sup>1</sup>*asambu[d]dham bodhi*. — <sup>2</sup>*divādigaṇe pi ayaṃ dis-* <sup>15</sup>*sati, tatra hi bujjhati* ti *rūpaṃ*, *idha pana bodhati* ti *rūpaṃ*, <sup>3</sup>*yo nidaṃ a[p]pabodhati*<sup>d</sup> ti *hi pālī dissati; kārīte pana bodheti* *ice ādini*.

518 *Yudha sampahāre*. *Yodhati, yodho*; <sup>1</sup>*yodhetha Māraṃ paññāvudhena*, *yuddham, caraṇayudho caraṇāvudho vā, āvudham*; <sup>20</sup>*divādigaṇikassa pan' assa yujjhati* ti *rūpaṃ*.

519 *Didhi ditti-ḍevanesu*<sup>c</sup>. *Didhati, dīdhiti*. *Ettha ca dīdhiti* ti *rasmī*, *anekāni hi rasmināmāni*:

*rasmī ābhā pabhā raṃsi ditti bhā ruci dīdhiti*

*marici jūti bhāṇv aṃsu mayūkho kiraṇo karo*

*nāgadhāmo*<sup>f</sup> *ca āloko ice ete rasmivācakā.*

25

106

— *Dhakārantadhāturūpāni*.

520 *Ni naye*. *Neti nayati*<sup>g</sup> *vineti*: <sup>11</sup>*vineyya hadaye daram*, *aneti ānayati*, <sup>12</sup>*netā vinetā*, *nāyako neyyo*<sup>h</sup> *veneyyo venayiko*,

<sup>1</sup> (cf. 410<sup>30</sup>—411<sup>7</sup>). <sup>2</sup> J V 148<sup>8-11</sup>. <sup>3</sup> ns *cīl*. Th 988<sup>2</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Dhpa I 257<sup>10</sup>; ns *cīl*. Tha (*ad* Th 988<sup>2</sup>): *dhammojapaññāya parihaṇṇikapaññāya paṭivedhapaññāya ca vasesa medhāvi*. <sup>5</sup> (Dhp 46<sup>b</sup>). <sup>6</sup> (Sp I 1<sup>10</sup>). <sup>7</sup> V(1132) 1133. <sup>8</sup> S I 7<sup>32</sup> (Dhp 143<sup>c</sup>). <sup>9</sup> Dhp 40<sup>c</sup>. <sup>10</sup> V1137. <sup>11</sup> J VI 300<sup>24</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Nidd I 446<sup>21</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> *sic* C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns (= cak chup bhvay so asaṃ nhuik; śabdakutsāyam, Wg § 18: 21). <sup>b</sup> (*skr.* śardhate). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *om*. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *appa*<sup>0</sup>; B<sup>e</sup> ns *apa*<sup>0</sup> (ns: *apa* | *pay rve*<sup>1</sup> || *bodhati* | . . . *sī eṇ*<sup>1</sup>). <sup>e</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup> (Wg § 24: 68); B<sup>m</sup> -*vedanesu*; B<sup>e</sup> ns -*vedhanesu*. <sup>f</sup> = *nagā*<sup>2</sup> *eṇ*<sup>1</sup> *acvay taṇ*<sup>2</sup> *hū so aroṇ* || *nārātamo laṇ*<sup>2</sup> *rhi eṇ*<sup>1</sup> || "nāra vuccanti rasmīyo" *hū so* | *ṭikā tui*<sup>1</sup> | [Mp] *ad* Mp (= Vibha 397<sup>22</sup>; *ad* A V 33<sup>1</sup>) *nhaṇ*<sup>1</sup> *aṇ* | *nāra atamo* | *phrat* || *nārā* | *roṇ* || *atamo* | *roṇ* ||, ns. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *ad*. *niyati*. <sup>h</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> *nayo*),



*vinilo puriso*, <sup>1</sup>"niyamāne piśācena kin nu tāta udikkhasi",  
*niyanto, nettam netti*, <sup>2</sup>"bhavanetti samūhatā", *nettko*: <sup>3</sup>"uda-  
 kam hi<sup>a</sup> nayanti nettikā", *nettā*: <sup>4</sup>"nette ujugate sati", *nayo*  
*vinayo* <sup>5</sup>āyata-nam, *netum vinetum netvā vinetvā* iec ādini. Tattha  
 5 nettan ti <sup>6</sup>samavisamaṃ dassentaṃ attabbhāvaṃ neti ti nettam  
 cakkhu; netti ti nenti etāya satte ti netti rajju, <sup>7</sup>bhavanetti  
 ti bhavarajju, taṇhāy' etaṃ nāmaṃ, tāya hi sattā goṇā viya  
 gīvāya bandhitvā taṃ taṃ bhavaṃ niyyanti, tasmā bhavanetti  
 ti vuccati; nettikā ti kassakā; nettā ti gavaḷeṭṭhako yūtha-  
 10 pati; nayo ti nayanam gamanam nayo paḷigati, atha vā  
 tattha tattha netabbo ti nayo <sup>8</sup>sadisabhāvena netabbākāro,  
 niyati ti nayo tathattanayādi, niyati etenā ti nayo antadvaya-  
 vivaḷḷananayādi<sup>b</sup>, tathā hi chabbidho nayo: tathattanayo pat-  
 tinayo desanānayo antadvayavivaḷḷananayo<sup>c</sup> acinteyyanayo  
 15 adhippāyanayo ti, tesu tathattanayo antadvayavivaḷḷananayena<sup>c</sup>  
 niyati, pattinayo acinteyyanayena, desanānayo adhippāyanayena  
 niyati, etthādimhī tividho nayo kammaśādanena 'niyati' ti  
 nayo ti vuccati, pacchimo pana tividho nayo karaṇasādanena  
 'niyati etena tathattādinayattayam' iti nayo ti vuccati — imas-  
 20 miṃ atthe papañciyamāne ganthavitthāro siyā ti vitthāro na  
 dassito; aparo pi catubbidho nayo: ekattanayo nānattanayo  
 avyāpāranayo evaṃdhammatānayo ti; vineti satte ettha etenā ti  
 vā vinayo, kāyavācanam vinayanato<sup>d</sup> pi vinayo; <sup>9</sup>āyatanan ti  
<sup>10</sup>anamatagge saṃsāre pavattaṃ atīva āyatam saṃsāradukkham  
 25 yāva na nivattati tāva nayat' eva pavattayat' evā<sup>e</sup> ti āyata-  
 nam, ayam pan' ettha atthuddhāro: āyatanan ti <sup>11</sup>"assānam  
 Kamboj<sup>f</sup> āyatanam gunnam Dakkhiṇāpatho āyatanan" ti ettha  
 sañjātiṭṭhānam āyatanam nāma, <sup>12</sup>"manorame āyatane sevanti

<sup>1</sup> J VI 549<sup>2</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Vin I 231<sup>8</sup> = M II 105<sup>14</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Dh 80<sup>a</sup> = M II 105<sup>2</sup>.  
<sup>4</sup> J III 111<sup>2a</sup> = A II 76<sup>2</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (Vibha 45<sup>12-20</sup>). <sup>6</sup> As 308<sup>12</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Ps ad M II 103<sup>14</sup>  
 (As 364<sup>12</sup>). <sup>8</sup> sadisabhāvena | tū sañ eñ<sup>1</sup> aphrac phrañ<sup>1</sup> || netabbākāro | choñ ap  
 so akhrañ<sup>4</sup> arā kui ra eñ<sup>1</sup> || vā | choñ ap so akhrañ<sup>3</sup> arā rhi so paccāsanna ca  
 so nañ<sup>2</sup> kui ra eñ<sup>1</sup> || ns. <sup>9</sup> Sv I 124<sup>30</sup> As 140<sup>34</sup> (supra 361<sup>12-20</sup> n. 4). <sup>10</sup> Vibha  
 43<sup>24-25</sup>; ns: anamatagge | anumatagge | nhac rā theñ lok | ñāṇ phrañ<sup>1</sup> lhyok  
 rve<sup>1</sup> | ok me<sup>1</sup> so<sup>2</sup> lañ<sup>3</sup> | ma si thuik koñ<sup>3</sup> so rhe<sup>1</sup> nok acvan<sup>3</sup> rhi so || [re vera  
 an + amutaḥ + agra, -a- pro -a- verbis ajjatagge etivāvataggam cet. debetur].  
<sup>11</sup> 99<sup>b</sup>. <sup>12</sup> A III 43<sup>6-7</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm om. <sup>b</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>Bemns (vide 396<sup>14-15</sup>). <sup>c</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>Bm; B<sup>e</sup>ns <sup>o</sup>vivaḷḷanan<sup>o</sup>.  
<sup>d</sup> Bm vinayato. <sup>e</sup> Bm pavattiyat' evā; B<sup>e</sup>ns pavattat' evā. <sup>f</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>Bem.

naṃ vihaṅgamā chāyaṃ chāyatthino<sup>a</sup> yanti phalatthaṃ phala-  
bhojino<sup>b</sup> ti ettha samosaraṇaṭṭhānaṃ, <sup>1</sup>"pañc' imāni bhikkhave  
vimuttāyatanāni" ti ettha kāraṇaṃ, aññe pi pana payogā <sup>2</sup>"yata  
patiyatane" ti ettha pakāsita.

521 Nī pāpane. *Neli nayali, nayanam.* 5

522 Nu thutiyam. *Noli navali, nulo.*

523 Thana 524 pana 525 dhana sadde. <sup>3</sup>*Thanali, <sup>4</sup>panali, <sup>5</sup>dhanali.*

526 Kana ditti-kantisu. *Kanali, kaññā kanakam.* Ettha ca yob-  
banibhāve<sup>b</sup> ṭhitattā rūpavilāsena kanati dippati virocati ti  
kaññā, atha vā kaniyati kāmīyati abhipatthīyati purisehi ti pi <sup>10</sup>  
kaññā yobbanitthi; kanakan ti kanati kaniyati ti vā kanakam  
suvannam, suvaṇṇassa hi anekāni nāmāni:

suvannam kanakam hemam kañcanam haṭakam<sup>c</sup> pi ca

jātarūpaṃ tapaniyam<sup>d</sup> vaṇṇam, tabbhedakā pana

jambūnadaṃ siṅgikaṃ ca cāmikaran<sup>d</sup> ti bhāsita. 107 15

527 Vana 528 sana sambhattiyam. *Vanali, vanam; sanali.* <sup>7</sup>Tattha  
vananti taṃ sambhajanti mayūrakokilādayo sattā ti vanam  
araññaṃ; vanati sambhajati saṃkilesapuggalan ti vanam  
taṇhā.

529 <sup>8</sup>Mana abbhāse. *Manali, mano.* 20

530 <sup>9</sup>Māna vimamsāyam. *Vimaṃsali, vimaṃsā.*

531 Jana 532 suna sadde. *Janali, sunali.* Ettha ca <sup>10</sup>"kasmā te  
eko bhujo janati eko te na janati bhujo" ti pāli nidassanam,  
tattha <sup>10</sup>"janati ti sunati<sup>e</sup> saddam karoti".

533 Khanu avadāraṇe. *Khanali, sukham dukkham, khalo āvāḷo.* 25  
Tattha sukhan ti <sup>11</sup>suṭṭhu dukkham khanati ti su-kham, duṭṭhu  
khanati kāyikacetasikasukhan ti du-kkham, aññamaññaṃ<sup>f</sup> pa-  
ṭipakkhā hi ete dhammā, dvidhā cittaṃ khanati ti vā du-kkham;  
<sup>12</sup>*curādigapa*vasena pana <sup>13</sup>sukhayati ti sukham, dukkhayati ti  
dukkhan ti nibbacanāni gahetabbāni; samāsapadavasena <sup>14</sup>suka- 30

<sup>1</sup> A III 21<sup>b</sup>. <sup>2</sup> 361<sup>12-17</sup>. <sup>3</sup> = thac kṛu<sup>3</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>4</sup> = pro chui eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns.

<sup>5</sup> = dun<sup>3</sup> dun<sup>4</sup> dan<sup>5</sup> dan<sup>6</sup> dui<sup>7</sup> dui<sup>8</sup> mrañ eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>6</sup> (Hemacandra Anekārth

II 150<sup>b</sup>). <sup>7</sup> (Pj I 111<sup>10-21</sup> II 24<sup>24</sup> Nirukta VIII 3). <sup>8</sup> Wg § 22: 31. <sup>9</sup> Kc 435

(Mmd C<sup>e</sup> 358<sup>30</sup>). <sup>10</sup> J VI 64<sup>19</sup> et Ja VI 64<sup>21</sup> (unde utraque radix). <sup>11</sup> (As 117<sup>10</sup>).

<sup>12</sup> cf. 328<sup>a</sup>. <sup>13</sup> As 117<sup>17</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> A: chāyatthikā. <sup>b</sup> ita CeBemns (cf. 397<sup>14</sup> yobbanitthi). <sup>c</sup> ita [~ ~ ~]  
et A I 215<sup>14</sup> IV 255<sup>4</sup> . . . 262<sup>14</sup> (supra 352<sup>30</sup>), contra hāṭaka [~ ~ ~] Th<sup>r</sup> 382<sup>b</sup>  
J V 90<sup>37</sup>. <sup>d</sup> sic CeBemns [metr. - ~ - -]. <sup>e</sup> Ja: sanati. <sup>f</sup> CeB<sup>e</sup>ns aññamañña-



raṃ <sup>1</sup>kham <sup>2</sup>assā' ti su-khaṃ, 'dukkaraṃ kham assā' ti du-kkhan ti nibbacanāni <sup>3</sup>pī, — vividhā hi saddānaṃ vyuppatti <sup>4</sup>pavatti-nimittaṃ ca.

534 Dāna avakhaṇḍane<sup>a</sup>. *Dānati, apadānaṃ.*

5 535 Sāna tejane. Tejanaṃ nisānaṃ. *Sānati.*

536 Hana himsa-gatisu. Ettha pana *himsā*vacanena pharusāya vācāya pīṇaṇ ca daṇḍādihi paharaṇaṇ ca gahitaṃ, tasmā 'hana himsā-paharaṇa-gatisū' ti attho gahetabbo, tathā hi <sup>5</sup>"rā-jāno coraṃ gahetvā haneyyūṃ vā bandheyyūṃ vā" ti pāṭhassa  
10 atthaṃ samvaṇṇentehi <sup>6</sup>"haneyyūṃ ti poṭheyyūṃ c' eva chin-deyyūṃ cū" ti vuttaṃ, ettha ca chedanāṃ nāma hatthapādā-dicchedanāṃ vā sisacchedavasena māraṇaṃ vā. <sup>7</sup>*Hanassa vadhādeso ghātādeso* ca bhavati.

*Hanti hanati* <sup>b</sup>(*hanti*) *hananti, hanasi hanatha* sesaṃ sab-  
15 baṃ neyyaṃ, <sup>8</sup>*himsā*dayo cattāro atthā labbhanti; <sup>9</sup>"hanti hatthehi pādehi" ti ettha pana paharati ti attho, <sup>10</sup>"kuddho hi pitaraṃ hanti"; — <sup>11</sup>"vikkosamānā tippāhi hanti nesaṃ varaṃ varan" ti ettha hanti ti mārenti<sup>c</sup> ti<sup>c</sup> attho.

*Vadhati vadheli ghāleti* icc api rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha  
20 <sup>12</sup>"vadhati na rodati āpatti dukkaṭassa; <sup>13</sup>attānaṃ vadhivā vadhivā rodati" ti ādisu vadho paharaṇaṃ, *pāṇaṃ vadheli*, <sup>14</sup>"pāṇavadho; <sup>15</sup>esa vadho Khaṇḍahālassa; <sup>16</sup>satte ghāleti" ti ca ādisu vadho māraṇaṃ, *upāhanaṃ vadhū* ti ca ettha *hana-vadhasaddattho*<sup>d</sup> gamānaṃ.

25 *Purisaṃ hanati*, <sup>17</sup>"sitaṃ uṇhaṃ paṭihanati"<sup>e</sup> icc ādini kattupadāni; *Devadatto Yaññadattena haññati*, <sup>18</sup>"tato vātātape ghore sañjāte paṭihaññati" — paccattavacanass' *ekārattaṃ yathā* <sup>19</sup>"vanappagumbe" ti, *vihārenā* ti padaṃ sambandhitab-  
30 *āghāto upaghāto ghātako paṭigho saṃgho vyaggho sakunagghī*,

<sup>1</sup> = akhvañ<sup>1</sup> pe<sup>2</sup> khrañ<sup>3</sup>, ns. <sup>2</sup> = thui vedanā ā<sup>3</sup>, ns. <sup>3</sup> sukkena kha-mitabbaṃ ca sa phrañ<sup>1</sup> lañ<sup>2</sup> pru ap eñ<sup>3</sup>, ns. <sup>4</sup> (378<sup>10</sup> sqq.). <sup>5</sup> Vin III 45<sup>10</sup>.  
<sup>6</sup> Sp (I) 309<sup>10</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Ke 593—594 (Sd § 1058 1195). <sup>8</sup> ɔ: paharaṇa māraṇa pa-ṭihanana gati, ns (398<sup>10-12</sup>). <sup>9</sup> J VI 376<sup>14</sup> (Ja). <sup>10</sup> A IV 97<sup>8</sup>. <sup>11</sup> J VI 582<sup>10</sup>.  
<sup>12</sup> Vin IV 277<sup>27</sup>. <sup>13</sup> Vin IV 277<sup>10</sup>. <sup>14</sup> As 97<sup>12</sup>. <sup>15</sup> J VI 155<sup>32</sup>. <sup>16</sup> (cf. 399<sup>14-15</sup>).  
<sup>17</sup> Vin II 147<sup>34</sup> (Sp; *infra* VI 268). <sup>18</sup> Vin II 147<sup>32</sup> (Sp) = Ja I 93<sup>21</sup>. <sup>19</sup> (124<sup>20</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> = Candradh I 623; Wg § 23: khaṇḍane. <sup>b</sup> vide 398<sup>12</sup>. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om.  
<sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. -vadhā-(?). <sup>e</sup> ita C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns [*metr.* - - - - - ɔ: ɔhanati, ut J VI 210<sup>22</sup> cet.].

*hanluṃ hanīluṃ hant(v)ā<sup>a</sup> hanītvā vajjheta<sup>b</sup> vadhītvā* icc ādinī sanāmikāni *tu*mantāḍipadāni. Tattha upāhanan ti taṃ taṃ ṭhānaṃ upahananti upagacchanti tato tato ca āhananti āgacchanti etenā ti upāhanaṃ; vadhū ti kilesavasena sunakham pi upagamanasīlā ti vadhū, subbāsaṃ itthinaṃ sādharāṇaṃ <sup>5</sup> etaṃ, atha vā vadhū ti suṇisā, tathā hi <sup>1</sup>"tena hi vadhu yadā utunī ahosi pupphan te uppannaṃ, atha me āroceyyāsī" ti ettha vadhū ti suṇisā vuccati, sā pana 'ayan nō puttassa bhariyā' ti sasurehi<sup>c</sup> adhigantabbā jānitabbā ti vadhū ti vuccati, <sup>2</sup>gatyatthānaṃ katthaci buddhiyatthakathanato ayam attho labbhar' <sup>10</sup> eva, sunhā suṇisā vadhū icc ete pariyāyā; saṃgho ti bhikkhusamūho, samaggaṃ kammaṃ samupagacchati ti saṃgho, suṭṭhu vā kilese hanti tena tena maggāsīnā māreti ti saṃgho, puthujjanāriyavasena vuttān' etāni; vividhe satte āhanati bhusoghātetī ti vyaggho, so eva *vīyaggho vaggho* ti ca vuccati, <sup>15</sup> aparaṃ pi *puṇḍariko* ti 'ssa nāmaṃ; dubbale sakuṇe hanti ti sakuṇagghī' seno. Ayam pana *hanadhātu* <sup>3</sup>*divādigāṇe paṭihaññati* ti akammakaṃ kattupadaṃ janeti, tathā hi <sup>4</sup>"buddhassa Bhagavato vohāro lokiye sote paṭihaññati" ti adikā pāliyo dissanti. 20

**537 Ana pāṇane.** Pāṇanaṃ sasaṇaṃ. *Anali, ānaṃ pāṇaṃ.* Tattha <sup>5</sup>"ānan ti assāso . . . pāṇan ti passāso", etesu <sup>6</sup>"assāso ti bahinikkhama(na)vāto<sup>d</sup>, passāso ti anto-pavisanaṇvāto" ti Vinayaṭṭhakathāyaṃ vuttaṃ, Suttantaṭṭhakathāsu<sup>e</sup> pana uppaṭipāṭiyā āgataṃ; tattha yasmā sabbesaṃ pi gabbhaseyyakānaṃ mā- <sup>25</sup> tukucchito nikkhamanakāle paṭhamaṃ abbhantaravāto bahi nikkhamati pacchā bahiravāto sukhumaṃ rajaṃ gahetvā abbhantaraṃ pavisanto tāluṃ āhacca nibbāyati, tasmā Vinayaṭṭhakathāyaṃ "assāso ti bahi-nikkhamanaṇvāto, passāso ti anto-pavisanaṇvāto" ti vuttaṃ; etesu dvisu navesu Vinayanayena <sup>30</sup> anto-utṭhitasasaṇaṃ assāso, bahi-utṭhitasasaṇaṃ passāso, Suttantaṇayena pana bahi utṭhahitvā pi anto sasaṇato assāso, anto utṭhahitvā pi bahi sasaṇato passāso, ayam eva ca nayo <sup>7</sup>"as-

<sup>1</sup> Vin III 18<sup>11-12</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (315<sup>7</sup>). <sup>3</sup> V 1155. <sup>4</sup> Kv 221<sup>8</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Sp (I) 403<sup>10</sup>. <sup>6</sup> 399<sup>11-12</sup> < Vm 272<sup>1-2</sup> = Sp (I) 408<sup>14-109</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Paṭi I 165<sup>24-28</sup> (*vide* Vm 280<sup>13</sup> Sp (I) 421<sup>16</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns hantā. <sup>b</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns (J VI 527<sup>31</sup>, *sed vide supra* 118 n. e). <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns sassu-sasurehi. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns h. l. bahinikkhamavāto. <sup>e</sup> ns ṭṭhakathāyaṃ.



sāsādimajjhapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato ajjhattaṃ vikkhepagatena cittaṇa kāyo pi cittaṃ pi sāraddhā ca honti iñjita ca phanditā cā ti, passāsādimajjhapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato bahiddhā vikkhepagatena cittaṇa<sup>a</sup> kāyo pi cittaṃ pi  
 5 sāraddhā ca honti iñjita ca phanditā cā" ti imāya pāliya sameti ti veditabbaṃ.

- 538 **Dhana dhaññe.** Dhananaṃ dhaññaṃ, siri-puñña-paññaṇaṃ sampadā ti attho, dhātuattho hi yebhuyyena bhāvavāsena ka-thiyati<sup>a</sup> ṭhapetvā<sup>1</sup> "vakka rukkhattace" ti evamādippadesaṃ;  
 10 yathā bhavatthe vattamānena yappaccayena saddhiṃ *nakā-rassa* *yyakāraṃ* katvā thenanaṃ *theyyaṇ* ti vuccati, evam idha yappaccayena saddhiṃ *nakārassa* *ññakāraṃ* katvā dhananaṃ *dhaññaṇ* ti vuccati; dhanino vā bhāvo dhaññaṃ — tasmim dhaññe. *Dhanā dhanā, dhanitaṃ dhaññaṃ*. Yasmā pana *dhañ-*  
 15 *ñāsaddena* siri-puñña-paññasampadā gahitā, tasmā<sup>2</sup> "dhañña-puñ-ñalakkaṇasampannaṃ puttaṃ<sup>a</sup> vijāyi" ti<sup>3</sup> ādisu *dhaññāsaddena* siri-pañña va gahetabbā<sup>a</sup> puññaassa viṣuṃ vacanato; <sup>4</sup>"nadato parisāyan te vāditabbapahārino<sup>b</sup> ye te dakkhanti vadaṇaṃ dhañña te narapuṅgava, dighaṅguli tambanakhe subhe āyata-
- 20 paṇhike ye pāde paṇamissanti te pi dhañña raṇantarā<sup>c</sup>, ma-dhurāni<sup>a</sup> pahaṭṭhāni dosagghāni hitāni ca ye te vākyāni sossanti te pi dhañña naruttamā" ti evamādisu pana *dhaññāsaddena* puññasampadā gahetabbā puññasampadāya vā saddhiṃ siri-paññasampadā pi gahetabbā — idam ettha nibbacanaṃ: dhañ-
- 25 ñaṃ siri-puñña-paññasampadā etesaṃ atthi ti dhañña ti; <sup>6</sup>"dhañ-ñaṃ maṅgalasammataṇ" ti ettha tu 'uttamaratanaṃ idan' ti

<sup>1</sup> Mmd 667, <sup>2</sup> Ja VI 2<sup>12</sup>. <sup>3</sup> = i sui<sup>1</sup> so Temijāt ca sañ tuī<sup>1</sup> nhuik, ns.

<sup>4</sup> Ap 533<sup>21</sup>—534<sup>2</sup> (Thia 147<sup>24-30</sup>). <sup>5</sup> = aprā<sup>3</sup> ā<sup>3</sup> phraā<sup>1</sup> rivañ ee tat kun so, ns.

<sup>6</sup> Cp I 9; 16<sup>d</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> om.). <sup>b</sup> sic B<sup>e</sup> ns Thia (= cakravalā | cañ myak nhā kuī | mre khyā toñ mraṭ | cañ lakkhaṭ phraā<sup>1</sup> | ti<sup>2</sup> lat so lā<sup>3</sup> | tarā<sup>3</sup> cañ krz<sup>2</sup> | khat ti<sup>3</sup> choñ evam<sup>3</sup> lyak || cf. Vin I 8<sup>20</sup> Bv 4; 6<sup>d</sup> [vāditabba = bheri]); C<sup>e</sup> vāditabbap<sup>o</sup>, B<sup>m</sup> vāditabbhap<sup>o</sup>; leg. vādidappap<sup>o</sup> (v: vādi-darpa-apahāriṇaḥ); Ap: vādidappapabha-rino. <sup>c</sup> ita B<sup>m</sup> (Ap codd. G S<sup>1</sup>); C<sup>e</sup> (Thia v. l.) guṇandharā; B<sup>e</sup> ns (cont.) gu-ṇandhara (guṇaṃ dhāreti ti guṇandharo | ... || Saddaniti hū sa mhya nhuik guṇandharā khyāñ<sup>1</sup> rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup> | Gotamīpadan nhuik raṇandharā rhi eñ<sup>1</sup> | raakkharā ma sañ<sup>1</sup> | gaakkharā sa sañ<sup>1</sup> sañ | guṇandharā hū rve<sup>1</sup> lañ<sup>3</sup> ākaraṇ ma lui | rhe<sup>3</sup> gāthā nhuik "narapuṅgava" [400<sup>3</sup>] | nom (v: nok) gāthā nhuik "na-ruttama" [400<sup>27</sup>] kai<sup>1</sup> sui<sup>1</sup> ālup-pud sa || yañ<sup>3</sup> sui<sup>1</sup> ālup yū mha ocīya phrae mañ.

dhanāyitabbam saddāyitabban<sup>a</sup> ti dhaññam, sirīsampannam puñ-  
 ñasampannam [paññāsampannan]<sup>b</sup> ti pi attho yujjati; <sup>1</sup>"dhañ-  
 ñam dhanam rajatam jātārūpan" ti ca ādisu <sup>2</sup>"n' atthi dhaññasa-  
 mam dhanan" ti vacanato dhanāyitabban ti dhaññam, kin tam:  
 pubbañnam; api ca <sup>3</sup>osadhaviseso pi dhaññan ti vuccati; *dhana-* <sup>4</sup>  
 saddassa ca pana samāsavasena *adhano niddhano* ti ca 'n' atthi  
 dhanam etassā' ti atthena daḷiddapuggalo vuccati; <sup>5</sup>"nidhanam  
 yāti" ti ettha tu <sup>6</sup>kampanatthavācakassa *dhudhātussa* vasena  
 vināso nidhanan ti vuccati ti.

539 Muna<sup>a</sup> gatiyam. Munati<sup>c</sup>.

540 Cine maññanāyam. Aluttanto 'yam dhātu yathā <sup>7</sup>*gile* yathā  
 ca <sup>8</sup>*mile*. Cināyati ocināyati: <sup>9</sup>"sabbo tañ jano ocināyatū" ti  
 idam ettha pālinidassanam, ocināyatū ti <sup>10</sup>"avamaññatū ti. —  
 Iti *bhuvādigāṇe tavaggantadhāturūpāni* samattāni.

Idāni *pavaggantadhāturūpāni* vuccante:

541 Pa pāne. Pānam pivanam. Pāti panli<sup>d</sup>; *patu pantu*<sup>d</sup> icc  
 ādi yathārahaṃ yojetabbam, <sup>11</sup>"khippam givam pasārehi na te  
 dassāmi jivitaṃ ayañ hi te <sup>12</sup>mayā nunno<sup>e</sup> saro pās(s)ati<sup>f</sup> lohi-  
 tan" ti atra hi pāssatī ti pivissati: *pāssati pāssanti, pāssasi*  
*pāssatha, pāssāmi pāssāma* icc ādinā *apassā apassamisu* icc ādinā <sup>13</sup>  
 ca nayena sesam sabbam yojetabbam nayaññūhi, ko hi samat-  
 tho sabbāni buddhavacanasāgare vicitrāni vippakinnarūpanta-  
 raratanāni uddharitvā dassetum, tasmā sabbāsu pi dhātusu  
 samkhepena gahanūpāyamattam eva dassitam. *Pivati pivanli,*  
*pivam pivanto pivamāno:* <sup>14</sup>"pivam Bhāgirasodakam"; karite <sup>15</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S I 93<sup>a</sup>. <sup>2</sup> S I 6<sup>10</sup>. <sup>3</sup> skr. dhānya(ka) et dhānyaka (Amk II 9: 38ab).

<sup>4</sup> Ap 534<sup>10</sup> (Thfa 148<sup>14</sup>). <sup>5</sup> V 1244 (ns: "nidhanavapudharan" hū so namakkāra |  
 "Gotamī nidhanam yatam" (I) hū so Gotamīpadān nhuik ka<sup>8</sup> avasāna anak rhi  
 so nī hū so upasāra | gati anak rhi so *dhudhāt* [V 198] eñ<sup>1</sup> aevam<sup>1</sup> phrañ<sup>1</sup>  
 avasāna kui nidhana hu chui ap eñ<sup>1</sup>). <sup>6</sup> V 794 et 795. <sup>7</sup> J VI 4<sup>10</sup> (*supra* 17<sup>10</sup>).  
<sup>8</sup> Ja VI 4<sup>10</sup> *unde haec radix*). <sup>9</sup> cf. J VI 527<sup>10</sup> + 199<sup>10</sup>. <sup>10</sup> = maya | sañ ||  
 ārujho | le<sup>3</sup> thak sui<sup>1</sup> tañ ap so ||, ns. <sup>11</sup> J V 255<sup>10</sup>.

<sup>12</sup> ita B<sup>m</sup> (*vide* V 1517); C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>ens</sup> saddhāyitabbam (= yam krañ ap eñ<sup>1</sup>).

<sup>13</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om.; (ns: puññāsampannam | eñ<sup>1</sup> || dhaññāsampannam | mañ eñ<sup>1</sup> || iti pi  
 attho | I sampadā anak sañ lañ<sup>3</sup> || yujjati | eñ<sup>1</sup> || I nhuik paññāsampannam pud  
 ka<sup>8</sup> ma rhi kra | rhi mba kui sampadā lañ<sup>3</sup> prañ<sup>1</sup> cum mañ || "khettaññam  
 sabbayuddhanam" [J VI 490<sup>10</sup>] hū so Vessantarā nhañ<sup>1</sup> lañ<sup>3</sup> ñi mañ). <sup>14</sup> ita  
 C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>ens</sup>; B<sup>m</sup> muna, *sed* dhunati. <sup>15</sup> B<sup>m</sup> panti. <sup>16</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ruṇṇo (o: nūṇṇo); C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>ens</sup>  
 rūjho. <sup>17</sup> B<sup>m</sup> pāsa<sup>10</sup> *ubique*.



- 558 Vapa bijanikkhepe. *Bijaṃ vapatī vāpako*. <sup>1</sup>"vāpitaṃ . . . dhaññaṃ", <sup>2</sup>*vuttaṃ bijaṃ purisena, vappati, vappamaṅgalaṃ*.  
 559 Supa sayane. *Supati*: <sup>3</sup>"sukhaṃ supanti munayo ye itthisu na bajjhare", *sutta puriso*, <sup>4</sup>*supanaṃ suttaṃ*.  
 560 Khīpa peraṇe<sup>a</sup>. *Peraṇaṃ cuṇṇikaraṇaṃ pimsanaṃ. Khepati khepako*.  
 561 Khīpa avyattasaddhe. *Khipati, khipitasaddo* [ca]: <sup>5</sup>"yadā ca dhammaṃ desento khipi lokagganāyako".  
 562 Khīpa chaḍḍane. *Khipati ukkhipati vikkhipati avakhipati saṃ-*  
 10 *khipati, khittaṃ ukkhittaṃ pakkhittaṃ vikkhittaṃ icc ādini*.  
 563 Opa niṭṭhubhane. *Niṭṭhubhanaṃ kheḷapātanaṃ. Opati*: <sup>6</sup>"osa-dhaṃ saṃkhāyitvā mukhe kheḷaṃ opī".  
 564 Lipi<sup>b</sup> upalepe. *Lepati*, <sup>7</sup>"littaṃ paramena tejasā".  
 565 Khīpi gatiyaṃ. *Khipati*.  
 15 566 Dīpa khepe. *Depati*.  
 567 Nidapi nidampane<sup>c</sup>. *Nidampanaṃ nāma sassa-rukkhādisu vihisisaṃ vā varakasisaṃ vā achinditvā khuddakasākhaṃ vā abhañjitvā yathāṭhitam eva hatthena gahetvā ākaḍḍhitvā bīja-*  
 20 *mattass' eva vā paṇṇamattass' eva<sup>d</sup> vā <sup>8</sup>gahaṇaṃ. Puriso*  
*vihisisaṃ nidampati, rukkhapattaṃ nidampati, nidampako nidam-*  
*pitaṃ, nidampitaṃ nidampitvā*.  
 568 Tapa dittiyaṃ. *Ditti virocanaṃ*. <sup>9</sup>"Divā tapati ādicco".  
 569 Tapa ubbege<sup>e</sup>. *Ubbego utrāso bhīrutā. Tapati uttapati, oltap-*  
*paṃ*, <sup>10</sup>"ottappiyaṃ dhanam".  
 25 570 Tapa 571 dhūpa santāpe. *Tapati, tapodhanaṃ*, <sup>11</sup>"tapati<sup>f</sup> ātāpo"<sup>g</sup>,  
*ātāpi ātapaṃ; dhūpati sandhūpano; kamme tāpiyati, dhūpiyati;*  
*bhāve tapanam<sup>h</sup> tāpo paritāpo santāpo, dhūpanaṃ. — Pakā-*  
*rantadhāturūpāni*.  
 572 Puppha vikaṣane. *Akammako cāyaṃ sakammako ca. Pup-*  
 30 *phati, pupphaṃ pupphanam pupphito, pupphitaṃ pupphitvā;*

<sup>1</sup> Bv 2: 33<sup>a</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (Ja III 12<sup>26</sup>). <sup>3</sup> Th 137<sup>ab</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (385<sup>2</sup>). <sup>5</sup> Ap 535<sup>2</sup> (Thā 149<sup>2</sup>). <sup>6</sup> Ja VI 185<sup>4</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J I 380<sup>2</sup>. <sup>8</sup> ns; i "nidampanaṃ nāma | pa | gahaṇaṃ" kui Aṭṭhakathā nluik laṇṇ<sup>2</sup> min<sup>1</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup>; cf. Sp (I) 340<sup>2</sup> (Sp1). <sup>9</sup> Dh 387<sup>a</sup>.  
<sup>10</sup> A IV 5<sup>2</sup>. <sup>11</sup> J III 447<sup>22</sup> (= 447<sup>10, 12</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> cf. 318<sup>22</sup> 391<sup>22</sup>. <sup>b</sup> c; lipi? (Wg § 28: 139: lipa upadehe). <sup>c</sup> (cf. Wg § 33: 42). <sup>d</sup> ns pattamatt<sup>2</sup>. <sup>e</sup> Wg § 10: 12: lajjāyaṃ. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns om. <sup>g</sup> ita C<sup>o</sup> B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>c</sup> ātāpo (J III 447<sup>10, 12</sup>). <sup>h</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns tāpanaṃ.

<sup>1</sup>"pupphanti pupphino dumā; <sup>2</sup>thalajā dakaḷā pupphā sabbe pupphanti tāvade; <sup>3</sup>Mañūsako nāma rukkho . . . yattakāni udake vā thale vā pupphāni sabbāni pupphati".

573 Tupha himsāyam. *Tophati*.

574 <sup>†</sup>Dapha<sup>a</sup> 575 <sup>†</sup>daphi<sup>a</sup> 576 vappha gatiyam. <sup>†</sup>Dophati<sup>a</sup>, <sup>†</sup>dam-<sup>3</sup> phati<sup>a</sup>, *vapphati*.

577 <sup>†</sup>Dipha<sup>b</sup> kathana-yuddha-nindā-hims'-ādānesu. <sup>†</sup>Dephati<sup>b</sup>, <sup>†</sup>depho<sup>b</sup>

578 Tapha tittiyam. Titti tappanam. *Taphati*.

579 Dupha <sup>†</sup>upakkilese<sup>c</sup>. Upakkilissanam upakkileso. *Dophati*.

580 Gupha ganthe. Gantho ganthikaraṇam. *Gophati*. — Pha-<sup>10</sup>  
kārantadhāturūpāni.

581 Bhabba himsāyam. *Bhabbati*, *bhabbo*.

582 Pabba 583 vabba 584 mabba 585 kabba 586 khabba 587 gabba

588 sabba 589 cabba gatiyam. *Pabbati*, *vabbati*, *mabbati*, *kabbati*,  
*khabbati*, *gabbati*, *sabbati*, *cabbati*.<sup>15</sup>

590 Abba 591 sabba himsāyañ ca. *Gatyāpekkhaya*<sup>d</sup> *cakāro*. *Ab-*  
*bati*, *sabbati*.

592 Kubi acchādane. <sup>†</sup>Kubbati<sup>e</sup>.

593 Lubi 594 tubi addane. *Lumbati*, *tumbati*; *Lumbinivanam*, *uda-*  
*kalumbo*, <sup>4</sup>"ato pi dve ca tumbāni".<sup>20</sup>

595 Cubi vadanasaṃyoge. <sup>5</sup>*Puttam muddhani cumbati*, *mukhe*  
*cumbati*. || Ettha siyā: yadī vadanasaṃyoge *cubidhātu* vattatī,  
katham <sup>6</sup>"ambudharabinducumbitakūṭo" ti ettha ayacane aviñ-  
ñāṇake pabbatakūṭe ambudharabindūnam cumbanam vuttan ti.  
| Saccam, tam pana cumbanākārasadisenākārena sambhavam<sup>25</sup>  
cetasi ṭhapetvā vuttam, yathā adassanasambhave<sup>†</sup> pi dassana-  
sadisenākārena sambhūtattā <sup>7</sup>"rodante dārake disvā ubbiggā"  
vipulā dumā" ti acakkhukānam pi rukkhānam dassanam vuttam,  
evam idhā pi cumbanākārasadisenākārena sambhūtattā avada-  
nānam pi ambudharabindūnam cumbanam vuttam, sabhāvuto<sup>30</sup>  
pana aviññāṇakānam dassana-cumbanādini ca n' atthī, saviñ-

<sup>1</sup> Bv 2: 181<sup>b</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Bv 2: 87<sup>ab</sup>. <sup>3</sup> (P) II 66<sup>21-22</sup>. <sup>4</sup> \*\*\* (cf. Mh 102<sup>11</sup>, Mp I 59<sup>22</sup>).

<sup>5</sup> (J VI 291<sup>2</sup>). <sup>6</sup> cf. Mhbv 43<sup>4</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J VI 513<sup>24</sup> (*supra* 77<sup>1</sup>, 387<sup>26</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> d: raīm<sup>ph</sup> (Wg § 11: 19—20). <sup>b</sup> d: riph<sup>o</sup> et reph<sup>o</sup> (Wg § 28: 23).

<sup>c</sup> (cf. Wg 28: 29: dṛṇpha utkleṣe). <sup>d</sup> ita B<sup>mn</sup>s; C<sup>c</sup> gatyap<sup>o</sup>. <sup>e</sup> leg. kumbati (Wg § 11: 36). <sup>†</sup> (B<sup>mn</sup> adassanāsambhave). <sup>‡</sup> B<sup>c</sup> abbiddha.



ñāpakānaṃ yeva tāni honti ti — ayaṃ nayo <sup>1</sup>"kamu pada-vikkhepe" ti ādisu pi netabbo.

596 Ubbi 597 tubbi 598 thubbi 599 dubbī 600 dhubbī hiṃsatthā. *Ubbati, tubbati, thubbati, dubbati dubbā, dhubbati.* Ettha dubbā

5 ti dabbatipaṃ, yaṃ <sup>2</sup>"tiriya nāma tiṇajāti" ti āgataṃ; ettha ca *dubbā* ti itthiliṅgaṃ, *dabban* ti napumsakaliṅgaṃ ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

601 Mubbi bandhane. *Mubbati.*

602 <sup>3</sup>Kubbi uggame<sup>a</sup>. <sup>4</sup>*Kubbati.*

603 Pubba 604 pabba 605 <sup>5</sup>sabba<sup>b</sup> pūraṇe. *Pubbati, pabbati, <sup>6</sup>sab-*  
 10 *bati.* || Ettha siyā: nanu<sup>c</sup> bho *pubba-sabbasaddā* sabbanāmāni,  
 kasmā pan' ete dhātucintāyaṃ gahitā ti. | Vuccate: sabbanā-  
 mesu ca *tumantādivirahitesu* nipātesu ca<sup>d</sup> upasaggesu ca dhā-  
 tucintā nāma n' atthi, imāni pana sabbanāmāni na honti keva-  
 laṃ sutisāmaññena sabbanāmāni viya upaṭṭhahanti, tena te  
 15 tabbhāvamuttattā dhātucintāyaṃ pubbācariyehi gahitā · <sup>7</sup>"pub-  
 bati, sabbati" ti payogadassanato ti. || Yadi evaṃ, kasmā bud-  
 dhavacane etāni rūpāni na santi ti. | Anāgamanabhāvena na  
 santi, na avijjamānabhāvena; kiñcā pi buddhavacanesu etāni  
 rūpāni na santi, tathā pi 'porāṇehi anumatā purāṇabhāsā' ti  
 20 gahetabbāni, yathā <sup>8</sup>"nāthati ti nātho" ti ettha *nāthati* ti rūpaṃ  
 buddhavacane avijjamānaṃ pi gahetabbāṃ hoti, <sup>9</sup>evaṃ imāni  
 pi; tasmā vohāresu viññūnaṃ kosallatthāya sāsane avijjamānā  
 pi sāsanaṇurūpā lokikappayogā gahetabbā ti *pubbati sabbati*  
 ti rūpāni gahitāni — esa nayo aññesu pi ṭhānesu <sup>10</sup>veditabbo.

25 606 <sup>11</sup>Camba<sup>e</sup> <sup>12</sup>adane. <sup>13</sup>*Cambati<sup>e</sup>.*

607 Kabba 608 khabba 609 gabba dappe<sup>f</sup>. Dappo<sup>f</sup> ahaṃkāro.  
*Kabbati, khabbati, gabbati.*

610 Abi 611 <sup>14</sup>dabi<sup>g</sup> sadde. *Ambati, ambā ambu; <sup>15</sup>dambati<sup>g</sup>.*

612 Labi avasamsane. Avasamsanaṃ avalambanaṃ. *Lambati*  
 30 *vilambati vyālambati.* <sup>16</sup>"nice c' olambate suriyo", *ālambati, ālam-*

<sup>1</sup> (vide 411<sup>22</sup>). <sup>2</sup> A III 240<sup>30</sup> (Mp). <sup>3</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>4</sup> (363<sup>22</sup>). <sup>5</sup> ns: "saggañ ca sabbati ṭhānaṃ kammaṃ katvāna bhaddakam" ha Cātuk(k)aṅguttara nūhik [A II 63<sup>28</sup> v. l. sappati] lā eñ<sup>1</sup> || *nāthati*puḍ rhi kroñ<sup>2</sup> kui ok nūhik pra kha<sup>3</sup> prī ||. <sup>6</sup> ns *cīt.* D III 64<sup>29</sup> pi (pabbanti). <sup>7</sup> ns *cīt.*: calakapṭhīni cambetvā | Vīnañ<sup>3</sup>-aṭṭhakathā || (Sp ad Vin II 115<sup>12</sup>: calakāni ti cambetvā apavidhāmisāni, aṭṭhikāni . . .). <sup>8</sup> J VI 554<sup>20</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> (Wg § 15: 65: gurvī udyamane). <sup>b</sup> Wg § 15: 69: marva. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup> ad. ca. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup> <sup>10</sup>virahitesu ca nipātesu. <sup>e</sup> a: cabb<sup>9</sup> (Wg § 15: 70). <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> mns dabb<sup>9</sup>. <sup>g</sup> a: ra<sup>9</sup> (Wg § 10: 14).

*baṇaṇi tadālambaṇaṇi tadālambaṇaṇi tadālambaṇi vā, labu alābu vā, akāro hi tabbhāve.* — *Bakārantadhāturūpāni.*

**613 Bhā dittiyaṃ.** *Cando bhāti, <sup>1</sup>"pañho maṃ paṭi bhāti", ratti vibhāti, bhāṇu paṭibhāṇaṇi, vibhātā ratti.*

**614 Bhi bhaye.** *Bhāyati, bhayaṃ bhayaṇako bhīmo Bhīmaseno <sup>5</sup> bhīru<sup>a</sup> bhīrū<sup>b</sup> bhuruko bhīrukajālīko; kārite bhāyati <sup>2</sup>bhāyayati <sup>3</sup>bhāyāpeti bhāyāpayati.*

**615 Sabhu 616 sambhu hīmsayaṃ.** *Sabhati, sambhati.*

**617 Sumbha bhāsane ca.** *Cakāro hīmsāpekkhako. Sumbhati <sup>1</sup>sumbho<sup>c</sup> <sup>2</sup>kusumbho<sup>c</sup>. Ettha sumbho ti āvāto, <sup>3</sup>"sumbhaṃ<sup>d</sup> nikha- 10 nāhi" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ; kusumbho ti khuddakaāvāto, "pabbatakandara-padara-sākhā paripurā kusumbhe<sup>c</sup> paripūrenti" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ.*

**618 Abbha 619 vabbha 620 mabbha gatiyaṃ.** *Abbhati, abbho; vabbhati, mabbhati. Ettha abbho ti meggho, so hi abbhati aneka- 15 satapaṭalo hutvā gacchati ti abbho ti vuccati, <sup>1</sup>"vijjumaṇi satakkakū" ti hi vuttaṃ, satakkakū ti ca anekasatapaṭalo; ettha ca abbhasaddo tiliṅgiko dapphabbo, tathā hi ayaṃ <sup>2</sup>"abbh' uṭṭhito va <sup>3</sup>sa yāti<sup>c</sup> sa gacchaṃ na nivattati" ti ettha pulliṅgo, <sup>4</sup>"abbhā mahikā dhūmo rajo Rāhu" ti ettha itthiliṅgo, <sup>5</sup>"abbhāni canda- 20 maṇḍalaṃ chādenti" ti ettha napumsakaliṅgo. Imāni pana megghassa nāmāni:*

meggho valāhako lamghī jīmūto ambudo ghano

dhārādharo ambudharo pajjunno himagabbhako. 113

**621 Yabha methune.** *Mithunassa janadvayassa idam kammaṃ 25 methunaṃ, tasmīṃ methune yabhadhātu vattati. Yabhati yābhasaṃ. Ettha ca methunan ti esā sabbhivācā<sup>1</sup> lajjāsampannehi puggalehi vattabbabhāsābhāvato, tathā hi <sup>2</sup>"methuno dhammo na paṭisevitabbo" ti <sup>3</sup>"na me rājā sakhā hoti na<sup>1</sup> rājā hoti <sup>4</sup>methuno" ti ca sobhaṇe vācāvisaye ayaṃ vācā āgata, yabhati 30*

<sup>1</sup> vide 456<sup>2</sup> (pañho | sañ || maṃ | āh<sup>1</sup> ā<sup>2</sup> || paṭi | rhe<sup>2</sup> rhū || bhāti | thañ eñ<sup>1</sup> || ns). <sup>2</sup> J III 210<sup>2</sup> [ita leg. metr. - - - - - - - - -] et Ja III 210<sup>2</sup>. <sup>3</sup> cf. D II 127<sup>22</sup>. <sup>4</sup> S II 32<sup>2</sup> (ns cit. Spk ad loc. et Pj II 499<sup>21</sup>). <sup>5</sup> A III 34<sup>22</sup> S I 100<sup>19</sup> (Mp Spk: satakkūto vel sataśikharo). <sup>6</sup> J IV 494<sup>2</sup>. <sup>7</sup> cf. A II 53<sup>1</sup> + Dhs § 617. \* \*\*\*.

<sup>2</sup> Vin I 96<sup>24</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J VI 294<sup>2</sup>. <sup>4</sup> ns cit.; methuno ti sahāyo | jat-ṭikā Vīdhura |.

<sup>5</sup> CeBemns om. <sup>6</sup> ita Ce (= min<sup>2</sup> ma, ns); B<sup>em</sup>as bhīru. <sup>7</sup> sic CeBemns; (cf. (kus)subbha, sobbha). <sup>8</sup> D; sobbhe. <sup>9</sup> = so yāti, ns. <sup>10</sup> B<sup>m</sup> nā pi; (Be om; na rājā hoti).



ti ādikā pana bhāsā <sup>1</sup>*sikharayī* ti ādikā bhāsā viya asabbhivācā,  
na hi hīrottappasampanno lokiyajano pi idisiṃ vācaṃ bhāsati;  
evaṃ sante pi adhimattukkamsagatahirottappo pi Bhagavā  
mahākaruṇāya sañcoditahadayo lokānukampāya parisamajjhe  
5 abhāsi, aho tathāgatassa mahākaruṇā ti. <sup>2</sup>Imāni pana methuna-  
dhammassa nāmāni:

samvesanaṃ ni[d]dhuvaṇaṃ<sup>a</sup> methunaṃ surataṃ<sup>b</sup> rataṃ  
vyavāyo<sup>c</sup> gāmadhammo ca yābhassaṃ mohanaṃ rati 114  
asaddhammo ca vasaladhammo milhasukham pi ca  
10 dvayaṃdvayasamāpatti dvando gamm<sup>d</sup> odakantiko. 115

622 Sibha 623 vibha katthane. *Sibhati, vibhati.*

624 <sup>†</sup>Debha<sup>d</sup> 625 abhi 626 <sup>†</sup>dabhi<sup>e</sup> sadde. *Debhati<sup>d</sup>; ambhati, am-  
bho; dambhati<sup>e</sup>.* Ettha ca ambho vuccati udakaṃ, taṃ hi  
nijjivam pi samāṇaṃ oghakālādisu vissandamānaṃ ambhati  
15 saddaṃ karoti ti ambho ti vuccati. <sup>3</sup>Imāni 'ssa nāmāni:

pāṇiyaṃ <sup>4</sup>udakaṃ toyaṃ jalaṃ pātho<sup>f</sup> ca ambu ca  
<sup>4</sup>dakaṃ kaṃ salilaṃ vāri āpo ambho papam<sup>g</sup> pi ca 116  
niraṇ ca <sup>5</sup>kebukaṃ pāṇi amataṃ <sup>6</sup>elam eva ca  
āponāmāni etāni āgatāni tato tato, 117

20 ettha ca <sup>7</sup>vālaggesu ca kebuke; <sup>8</sup>pivataṇ ca tesāṃ bhusaṃ<sup>h</sup>  
hoti pāṇi<sup>i</sup> ti ādayo payogā dassetabbā.

627 Thabhi 628 khabhi paṭibandhe. *Thambhati vitthambhati, kham-  
bhati vikkhambhati; thambho thaddho upatthambho <sup>9</sup>upattham-  
bhini, vikkhambho vikkhambhitakilesa.*

25 629 Jabha 630 jabhi gattavināme. *Jabhati; jambhati vijambhati  
vijambhanaṃ <sup>10</sup>vijambhitā<sup>i</sup> vijambhanto vijambhamāno vijambhilo.*

631 Sabbha<sup>j</sup> kathane. *Sabbhati<sup>j</sup>.*

632 Vabbha bhojane. *Vabbhati.*

633 Gabbha dhāraṇe<sup>k</sup>. *Gabbhati, gabbho.* Ettha gabbho ti mā-  
30 tukucchi pi vuccati kucchigataputto pi; tathā hi <sup>11</sup>yam eka-

<sup>1</sup> (Vin III 129<sup>33</sup>). <sup>2</sup> (Vin III 28<sup>6-10</sup> Sp). <sup>3</sup> (Amk I 10; 3 sqq). <sup>4</sup> (*supra*  
237<sup>32</sup>—238<sup>4</sup>). <sup>5</sup> (Ja VI 42<sup>11</sup>). <sup>6</sup> (439<sup>3-4</sup>). <sup>7</sup> J VI 38<sup>1</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 109<sup>20</sup>. <sup>9</sup> = ihañ<sup>3</sup>  
thok, ns. <sup>10</sup> Vibh 345<sup>21</sup> etc. <sup>11</sup> J IV 494<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>e</sup> niddhuvaṇaṃ; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns niddhuvaṇaṃ. <sup>b</sup> (B<sup>e</sup>ns sūrataṃ; B<sup>m</sup> sūritaṃ).  
<sup>c</sup> *dedi* (cf. Amk II 7: 57<sup>c</sup>); C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns vyāthayo (B<sup>e</sup> vyathaso). <sup>d</sup> ɔ: rebh<sup>o</sup> (Wg  
§ 10: 22). <sup>e</sup> ɔ: ra<sup>o</sup> (Kt *apud* Wg § 10: 24). <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>m<sup>ns</sup> pāto. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> papham  
(§ 85). <sup>h</sup> J *codd.* C<sup>ks</sup>: bhusa (*metr.*). <sup>i</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>m<sup>ns</sup>. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>e</sup> sambh<sup>o</sup>. <sup>k</sup> Wg  
§ 10: 32: galbha dharṣṭye.

rattim paṭhamam gabbhe vasati māṇavo" ti ettha mātukucchi gabbho ti vuccati, <sup>1</sup>"gabbho me deva patiṭṭhito; <sup>2</sup>gabbho ca patito<sup>a</sup> chamā" ti ca ettha pana kucchigataputto; apī ca gabbho ti āvāsaviseso<sup>b</sup>, <sup>3</sup>"gabbham pavitṭho" ti ādisu hi ovarako gabbho ti vuccati.

634 Rabha rabhasse, apubbo rabha himsā-karaṇa-vāyamanesu<sup>c</sup>. Rābhassam rābhassabhāvo, tassamaṅgino<sup>d</sup> pana pāliyaṃ<sup>e</sup> "caṇḍāruddā<sup>e</sup> rabhasā" ti evaṃ āgatā, tattha<sup>f</sup> "rabhasā ti karaṇuttariyā". Rabhāti ārabhāti samārabhāti, ārabbhāti, rabhaso ārambho samārambho ārabhanto samārabhanto, <sup>g</sup>"āraddhaṃ me viriyaṃ; <sup>h</sup>sārambhaṃ . . . anārambhaṃ; <sup>i</sup>sārambho te na vijjati; <sup>j</sup>"pakaraṇārambhe", viriyārambho, ārabhitaṃ ārabhitaṃ ārabbha. Ettha<sup>k</sup> "viriyārambho ti viriyasaṃkhāto ārambho . . . ārambhasaddo kamme āpattiyaṃ kiriyāya viriye himsāya vikopane ti anekesu atthesu āgato, <sup>l</sup>"yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ sambhoti sambhaṃ ārambhapaccayā, ārambhānaṃ nirodhena n' atthi dukkhassa sambhavo" ti ettha hi kammaṃ ārambho ti āgataṃ, <sup>m</sup>"ārabhāti ca vipattiṃ ca hoti" ti ettha āpatti, <sup>n</sup>"mahāyānā mahārambhā na te honti mahapphalā" ti ettha yūpassāpanādikiriyā, <sup>o</sup>"ārabhatha' nikkhamatha yuñjatha buddhasāsane" ti<sup>p</sup> ettha viriyaṃ, <sup>q</sup>"samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ uddissa paṇaṃ ārabhanti" ti ettha himsā, <sup>r</sup>"bhijagāma bhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato hoti" ti ettha chedanabhañjanādikaṃ vikopanaṃ, icc evaṃ kamme āpattiyaṃ c' eva viriye himsā-kriyāsu ca vikopane ca ārambhasaddo hoti ti niddise.

635 *Labha lābhe. Labhati labbhati, lābho laddham; alatta*  
*alattum.*

636 Subha ditiyam. *Sobhati, sobhā sobhanam Sobhito.*

637 Khubha sañcalane. *Khobhati samkhobhati*. <sup>17</sup>"hatthināge padin-  
namhī khubbhittha nagaram tadā", *khobho samkhobho*.

638 Nabha 639 tubha himsāyam. *Nabhati, tubhati.*

<sup>1</sup> Ia I 134<sup>17</sup>, <sup>2</sup> I III 232<sup>18</sup>, <sup>3</sup> (*cf.* Ps (Ev) II 165<sup>20</sup>), <sup>4</sup> D III 203<sup>21</sup>

<sup>2</sup> *Sv ad loc.*, <sup>3</sup> (Vin III 4<sup>b</sup>), <sup>4</sup> Vin III 151<sup>6-29</sup>, <sup>5</sup> DhP 134<sup>d</sup>, <sup>6</sup> Mnd Cc 21<sup>9</sup>.

<sup>16</sup> 409<sup>12-22</sup>  $\leq$  As 145<sup>27</sup>—146<sup>0</sup>, <sup>11</sup> Sn 744<sup>a-d</sup> (Pj), <sup>12</sup> A III 165<sup>24</sup> (Mp), <sup>13</sup> S I 76<sup>21</sup> (Spk), <sup>14</sup> S I 156<sup>24</sup> (Spk) = Th 256<sup>ab</sup>, <sup>15</sup> M I 368<sup>23</sup>, <sup>16</sup> D I (5<sup>4</sup> Sv), 64<sup>10</sup>.

<sup>12</sup> J. VI 489<sup>12</sup> (*infra* VII 63).

a (Bm putito), b (Bm avāsatiseso a: avasathaviseso?). c C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> vāyamanesu. d B<sup>ens</sup> tamsumo. e B<sup>m</sup> rudra. f B<sup>m</sup> ārambh<sup>o</sup>; S: arabbh<sup>o</sup>, cf. 409<sup>a</sup> [et metr. = — — —, — — — —].



640 Sambha<sup>a</sup> vissāse. *Sambhati, sambhatti sambhallo.*

641 Lubha vimohane. *Lobhati palobhati<sup>b</sup>, "thullakumāripalobhanam";* kārīte pana *lobheti palobheti palobheto<sup>c</sup> ti rūpāni bhavanti;* <sup>2</sup>*divādiganaṃ pana patvā giddhiyatthe lubbhati ti rūpaṃ*  
5 *bhavati.*

642 †Dabhi<sup>c</sup> ganthane. †*Dambhati, †dambhanam.*

643 Rubhi nivāraṇe. *Rumbhati sannirumbhati, sannirumbho<sup>d</sup> sannirumbhūvā.*

644 Ubha 645 ubbha<sup>e</sup> 646 umbha pūraṇe. *Ubhati, ubbhati, um-*  
10 *bhati<sup>f</sup>; ubhanā, ubbhanā<sup>g</sup>, umbhanā; obho keṭubham, ubbham, kumbho kumbhi;* kārīte *obheti ubbheti umbheti ti rūpāni bhavanti.* Tattha <sup>3</sup>*"keṭubhan ti kiriyākappavikappo kavinaṃ upakārāya<sup>h</sup> sattham", idaṃ pan' ettha nibbacanaṃ: "kiṭeti<sup>h</sup> gameti kiriyādivibhāgaṃ, taṃ vā anavaśesapariyādānato ke-*  
15 *ṭento<sup>i</sup> gamento obheti<sup>i</sup> pūreti ti keṭ-ubham" - kiṭa-ubhadhātu-*vasena; *ubbhati ubbheti pūreti ti ubbham, pūraṇan ti attho, Cariyāpiṭake pi hi idisi saddagati dissati, taṃ yathā "mahā-*dānaṃ pavattesi accubbham sāgarūpaman" ti, tattha ca accub-  
20 *bhan<sup>j</sup> ti pi pāṭho; kumbho ti "kaṃ vuccati udakaṃ, tena umbhetabbo<sup>k</sup> ti kumbho, so eva itthiliṅgavasena kumbhi,* ettha ca <sup>7</sup>*"kumbhi dhovati onato" ti payogo:*

*kumbhasaddo ghaṭe hatthisiropiṇḍe dasammaṇe pavattati ti viññeyyo viññunā nayadassinā.*

119

25 — *Bhakārantadhāturūpāni.*

647 Ma māne, sadde ca. *Māti, mātā. Ettha mātā ti janikā vā cūḷamātā vā mahāmātā vā.*

648 Mū bandhane. *Mavati, "kiyādigana(ik)assa pan' assa munāti* ti rūpaṃ.

30 649 Me paṭidana-ādanesu<sup>m</sup>. *Meti magati, medhā. Ettha medhā*

<sup>a</sup> Ja III 524<sup>10</sup> (vide Ja IV 219<sup>e</sup>). <sup>b</sup> V 1164. <sup>c</sup> Sv I 247<sup>20</sup>. <sup>d</sup> p<sup>t</sup> ad loc.  
<sup>e</sup> cf. Cp I 5: 24. <sup>f</sup> (408<sup>17</sup>). <sup>g</sup> J V 306<sup>e</sup>. <sup>h</sup> V 1250.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> sabha. <sup>b</sup> ns vilobhati. <sup>c</sup> (Wg § 28: 34: drbhi). <sup>d</sup> 3: sanniruddho; sed vide Sv I 192 n. 12. <sup>e</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> umbha). <sup>f</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> om.). <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns upakārīya-  
<sup>h</sup> Sv-p<sup>t</sup> (B<sup>c</sup>): kiṭeti (cf. 353<sup>1</sup>). <sup>i</sup> p<sup>t</sup> om. <sup>j</sup> ita B<sup>c</sup>ns (con.; cf. Ap 349<sup>12</sup>). C<sup>e</sup> abbhukkaṃ, B<sup>m</sup> abbhakkhaṃ. <sup>k</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ubbheto. <sup>m</sup> B<sup>m</sup> paṭidana-ad<sup>o</sup> [Wg § 22: 65: pragidane, Kt Vp (Cāndra-dh): pratidane; Sd ādāna addidit (< 411<sup>4</sup> gahapa)].

ti paññā, sā hi sukhumam pi atthaṃ dhammañ ca khippam  
eva meti ca dhāreti cā ti me-dhā ti vuccati, ettha pana meti  
ti gaṇhāti, tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ vuttaṃ: "asani viya siluccaye  
kilese medhati himsati ti medhā, khippam<sup>a</sup> gahaṇa-dhāraṇa-  
thena vā medhā" ti, saṅgamatthavācakassa pana medhadhātussa  
vasena<sup>2</sup> medhati silasamādhiādihi saddhammehi siriyā ca saṅ-  
gacchati ti medhā' ti attho gahetabbo; etth' etaṃ vuccati:

dvidhātuy' ekadhātuyā dvi-r-atthavatiyā pi ca

medhāsaddassa nipphatti(m)<sup>b</sup> jañña sugatasāsane ti. 120

650 Omā sāmatthiye. Sāmatthiyaṃ samatthabhāvo. Aluttanto  
'yaṃ dhātu: omāti omanti. Atrāyaṃ pāji: "omāti ha<sup>c</sup> bhante  
Bhagavā iddhiyā manomayena kāyena brahmalokaṃ upasaṃ-  
kamitun" ti, tattha "omāti ti pahoti sakkoti".

651 Timu addabhāve. Addabhāvo tintabhāvo. Temati, tinto Temiyo,  
"temitukāmā temimsu". Ettha Temiyo ti evaṃnāmako Kā-  
sirañño putto bodhisatto, so hi rañño c' eva mahājanassa ca  
hadayaṃ<sup>3</sup> temento addabhāvaṃ pāpento sitalabhāvaṃ janento  
jāto ti Temiyo ti vuccati.

652 Nitami<sup>d</sup> kilamane. Nitammati<sup>d</sup>: "hadayaṃ . . . dayhate ni-  
tammāmi"<sup>d</sup>. 20

653 Camu 654 chamu 655 jamu 656 jhamu 657 ṇamu 658 jamu adane.  
Camati, camū — camū ti senā; chamati, jamati, jhamati, ṇamati,  
jemati.

659 Kamu padavikkhepe. Padavikkhepo padasā gamanaṃ; idaṃ  
pana vohārasisamattavacananaṃ, tasmā "'n' assa<sup>e</sup> kāye<sup>f</sup> aggī<sup>g</sup>  
vā visaṃ vā satthaṃ vā kamati" ti ādisu "apadavikkhepattho  
pi gahetabbo. Kamati caṃkamati atikkamati abhikkamati pa-  
ṭikkamati pakkamati parakkamati vikkamati nikkamati saṃka-  
mati, saṃkamananaṃ saṃkanti; kamananaṃ caṃkamananaṃ atikkamo

<sup>1</sup> As 148<sup>b</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (395<sup>7</sup>). <sup>3</sup> S V 282<sup>m</sup> (ns cit.: omāti ti pahoti sakkoti |  
idaṃ tepijake buddhavacane asambhinnaṃ padanaṃ [Spk] || omāti ti avamāti, ava-  
pubbo hi māsaḍḍo sattiattā pi hoti ti "pahoti sakkoti" ti attho vutto | asam-  
bhinnapadan ti asādhāraṇapadaṃ aññauha anāgatattā [Spk-(p)] ||). <sup>4</sup> Ja VI  
479<sup>34</sup> (L<sup>k</sup>; ye temitukāmā te temimsu). <sup>5</sup> (Ja. VI 3<sup>19</sup>). <sup>6</sup> J IV 284<sup>11</sup> (Ja:  
atikilamāmi; Kt apud Wg § 26: 93: tamu glānau; cf. Vp apud Wg § 22: 7:  
glai klame). <sup>7</sup> A V 342<sup>8</sup> (Mp). <sup>8</sup> (cf. 405<sup>22</sup>—406<sup>7</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> As om. (cf. 411<sup>1</sup>). <sup>b</sup> (nipphatti | pri<sup>3</sup> khrañ<sup>4</sup> kui || . . . || jañña | si ra  
eñ<sup>1</sup> || ns). <sup>c</sup> Be om. ha. <sup>d</sup> Bm nitamb<sup>6</sup>. <sup>e</sup> Ce Be nāssa (§ 37). <sup>f</sup> Sd supplevit  
(< Mp).



*abhikkamo paṭikkamo pakkamo parakkamo oikkamo nikkamo, atikkanto puriso*, <sup>1</sup>"abhikkantā . . . ratti", — *nikkhamati abhinikkhamati*, *kārite nikkhameti* — aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Yasmā pañāyaṃ dhātu <sup>2</sup>*curādigayaṃ* patvā icchā-kantiyatthesu vattati,  
 5 tasmā te pi atthe upasaggavisesite katvā idha *abhiikkanta*-saddassa atthuddhāraṃ vattabbam pi avatvā upari <sup>3</sup>*curādigaye* yeva kathessāma.

**660 Yamu upame.** Uparamo viramaṇaṃ<sup>a</sup>. *Yamati, Yamo*. <sup>3</sup>"Pare ca na vijānanti mayam ettha yamāmase" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ, tattha <sup>4</sup>yamāmase ti uparamāma, nassāma marāmā ti attho.  
 10 **661 Nama** <sup>5</sup>*bahutte*<sup>b</sup> *sadde*. Bahutto saddo nāma uggatasaddo. *Namati*.

**662 Ama** **663 dama** **664 hamma** **665 mima** **666** <sup>6</sup>*chama* *gatiṃhi*. *Amati, damati, hammati, mīmati, chamati chamā*. Chamā ti  
 15 paṭhavi, *chamāsaddo* itthiliṅgo daṭṭhabbo - <sup>7</sup>"na chamāyaṃ<sup>c</sup> nisiditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessāmi ti sikkhā karaṇīyā" ti ca <sup>8</sup>"chamāya<sup>d</sup> parivattāmi vāricaro va ghamme" ti ca payogadassanato, so ca kho sattahi aṭṭhahi vā vibhattiṃhi dvisu ca vacanesu yojetabbo; chamanti gacchanti  
 20 etthā ti chamā.

**667 Dhama sadd'**aggisaṃyogesu. *Dhamadhātu* sadde ca mukhavātena saddhiṃ aggisāṃyoge ca vattati. Tattha paṭhamatthe *saṃkhaṃ dhamati saṃkhadhamako, bheriṃ dhamati bheridhamako*,  
 25 <sup>9</sup>"dhame dhame nātidhame" ti payogā; dutiyatthe <sup>10</sup>*aggiṃ dhamati*,  
 10 <sup>11</sup>"samuṭṭhāpeti attānaṃ aṇuṃ aggiṃ va sandhaman" ti payogā.

**668 Bhāma** *koḍhe*. *Bhāmati*.

**669 Namu namane**<sup>e</sup>. *Namati, namo natam namanam nati, namam namamāno namanlo namilo nāmaṃ nāmitam, namitum natvā natvāna namitoā namitvāna namitūna*; *kārite nāmeti nāmagati*  
 30 *nāmetvā nāmagitvā* ti rūpāni bhavanti. Tatra hi namati namitvā ti evampakārāni padāni namanatthe vandanāyaṃ ca daṭṭhabbāni, namo natvā ti evampakārāni pana vandanāyaṃ eva, atrāyaṃ upalakkaṇamattā payogaraṇā:

<sup>1</sup> A IV 204<sup>97</sup>. <sup>2</sup> V 1564. <sup>3</sup> Dh 6<sup>ab</sup> Vin I 349<sup>96</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (Dhp Sp *ad loc.*).

<sup>5</sup> *deest* Wg Mmd. <sup>6</sup> Vin IV 203<sup>11-12</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Pv 731<sup>ab</sup> (Pva 260<sup>4</sup>). <sup>8</sup> J I 283<sup>97</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> (J VI 441<sup>97</sup>). <sup>10</sup> J I 122<sup>97</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>10</sup> uparamaṇaṃ. <sup>b</sup> *vide* n. e. <sup>c</sup> Vin: chamāya. <sup>d</sup> Pv(a): chamāyaṃ. <sup>e</sup> (Wg § 23: 12: prahvatse śabde ca, *unde* V 661).

<sup>1</sup>phali rukkho phalabhāragarutāya namitvāna bhijjati, vuddho jarājajjaratāya namati · namitvā gacchati; saddho Buddham namati · namitvā gacchati, namo Buddhossa, satthāraṃ natvāna agamāsī ti. Ettha namo ti padaṃ <sup>2</sup>nipātesu pi labbhati, tena hi paccattōpayogavacanāni abhinnarūpāni dissanti: <sup>3</sup>"devarāja 5 namo ty atthu; <sup>4</sup>"namo katvā mahesīno" ti. Upasaggehi pi ayam yojetabbā<sup>5</sup>: paṇamati paṇāmo, uṇṇamati uṇṇati icc ādinā. 670 Khamu<sup>b</sup> sahaṇe. Khamati, khanti khamo khamanaṃ evaṃ bhāve; kattari pana <sup>5</sup>"khantā . . . khamitā; <sup>6</sup>khamo hoti sītassa pi uṇhassa pi" ti payogā. 10

671 Sama adassane<sup>c</sup>. Samati, vūpasamati aggī.

672 Yama parivesane<sup>d</sup>. Yamati, Yamo Yamarājā.

673 Sama sadde. Samati.

674 Sama 675 thama <sup>†</sup>velambe<sup>e</sup>. Samati, thamati.

676 Vayama ihāyam. Vāyamati, vāyāmo. 15

677 Gamu gatiyaṃ. Gacchati, gamako gato gati gamanaṃ; kārite gameli gamayati gacchāpeti ti ādini bhavanti.

678 Ramu kilāyaṃ. Ramati viramati pativiramati<sup>f</sup> uparamati, <sup>7</sup>"ārati<sup>g</sup> virati", pativirati<sup>h</sup> uparati veramaṇi viramaṇaṃ rati ramaṇaṃ rato, <sup>8</sup>"ārato virato paṭivirato"<sup>h</sup>, uparato, uparamo 20 ārāmo.

679 Vamu uggirāṇe. Vamati, vamaṭhu vammiko, <sup>9</sup>"dhir atthu taṃ viṣaṃ vantaṃ yam ahaṃ jīvitakāraṇā vantaṃ <sup>10</sup>paccāva-missāmi, mataṃ me jīvitā varaṃ". Tattha vammiko ti <sup>11</sup>va-mati<sup>i</sup> ti<sup>j</sup> vantako<sup>k</sup> ti<sup>l</sup> vantussayo ti vantasinehasambaddho ti <sup>25</sup>vammiko; so hi ahi-nakula-undura-gharagoḷikādayo nānappa-kāre pāṇake vamati ti vammiko, upacikāhi vantako ti vam-miko, upacikāhi vamtivā mukhatuṇḍakena ukkhittapaṃsucūṇṇena kaṭippamāṇena pi purisappamāṇena pi ussito ti vammiko, upacikāhi vantakheḷasinehena ābaddhatāya sattasattāhaṃ deve <sup>30</sup>vassante pi na vippakiriyati, nidāghe pi tato paṃsumuttḥim

<sup>1</sup> (cf. V873). <sup>2</sup> (299 n. 6). <sup>3</sup> J VI 482<sup>10</sup>. <sup>4</sup> J VI 218<sup>22</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Ap 46<sup>22</sup> (cf. A II 116<sup>27</sup>). <sup>6</sup> cf. A II 117<sup>22</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Sn 264<sup>2</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Nidd I 337<sup>6</sup>. <sup>9</sup> J I 311<sup>2-8</sup>. <sup>10</sup> = ta bhan myui<sup>2</sup> pran eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns (415 n. c), sed vide Trenckner ad Mil 150<sup>12</sup> (Sv ad D II 119<sup>2</sup>). <sup>11</sup> 413<sup>24</sup>—414<sup>2</sup> = Ps (E<sup>o</sup>) II 128<sup>27</sup>—129<sup>4</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm obbam, B<sup>o</sup> obbo. <sup>b</sup> Wg § 12: 9: kṣamāṣ. <sup>c</sup> = Kt Ks apud Wg § 19: 70. <sup>d</sup> cf. Wg ad § 19: 71. <sup>e</sup> a: veklabbe (Wg § 19: 82 n. l), vide 384 n. a. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>o</sup> ns paṭi<sup>o</sup>. <sup>g</sup> CeBm āramati; B<sup>o</sup> ns ārati (= Sn). <sup>h</sup> ita h. l. CeBemns. <sup>i</sup> Bm am.



gahetvā tasmim̐ mutṭhinā pīḷiyamāne sineho va nikkhamatī,  
 evaṃ vantasinehasambaddho ti vammiko. Ettha pana  
<sup>1</sup>*Bhagavā Himavā* ti ādini padāni na kevalaṃ *vantupaccaya-*  
*vasen'* <sup>2</sup>eva nipphādetabbāni atha kho *vamudhātuvasena* pi  
 5 nipphādetabbāni, tenāha Visuddhimaggakārako: <sup>3</sup>"yasmā pana  
 tisu bhavesu taṇhāsaṃkhātāṃ gamanam anena vantaṃ, tasmā  
 'bhavesu vantaḡamano' ti vattabbe *bhavasaddato bhakāraṃ*,  
*gamanasaddato gākāraṃ*, *vantasaddato vakāraṃ* ca dighaṃ  
 katvā ādāya Bha-ga-vā ti vuccati, yathā ca loke 'mehanassa  
 10 khassa mālā' ti vattabbe me-kha-lā" <sup>4</sup>ti vadatā niruttinayena  
 saddasiddhi dassitā. || Ettha siyā: visamam idaṃ nidassanaṃ,  
 yena "mehanassa khassa mālā" ti ettha *mekāra-khakāra-lākā-*  
*rānaṃ* kamato gahaṇaṃ dissati, "bhavesu vantaḡamano" ti  
 ettha pana *bhakāra-vakāra-gākārānaṃ* kamato gahaṇaṃ na  
 15 dissati ti. | Saccam, idha pana <sup>5</sup>*aggāhito* <sup>6</sup>*vijjācaranāsampanno*  
 ti ādisu viya guṇasaddassa paranipātavasena 'bhavesu gamana-  
 vanto' ti vattabbe pi evam avatvā saddasatthe yebhuyyena  
 guṇasaddānaṃ pubbanipātabhāvassa icchitattā saddasatthavi-  
 dūnaṃ kesañci viññūnaṃ manam̐ tosetum̐ *Bhagavā* ti pade  
 20 akkharakkamaṃ anapekkhitvā atthamattanidassanavasena <sup>7</sup>*āhi-*  
*taggi* <sup>8</sup>*sampannavijjācarano* ti ādini viya pubbanipātavasena  
 "bhavesu vantaḡamano" ti vuttaṃ, idisasmiṃ hi ṭhāne <sup>9</sup>*āhitaggi*  
 ti vā *aggāhito* ti vā <sup>10</sup>*chinnahatto* ti vā *hatthacchinno* ti vā  
 padesu yathā tathā ṭhitesu pi atthassa ayutti nāma n' atthī.  
 25 aññamaññaṃ samānatthattā tesam̐ saddānaṃ — <sup>11</sup>*vedajāto* ti  
 ādisu pana ṭhānesu atth' evā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evaṃ Visuddhi-  
 magge *Bhagavā* ti padassa *vamudhātuvasena* pi nipphatti  
 dassitā; taṭṭikāyam pi ca dassitā: <sup>12</sup>"bhage vami ti Bhagavā  
 bhāge<sup>13</sup> vami ti Bhagavā" ti, nibbacaṇaṃ pana evaṃ veditab-  
 30 baṃ: <sup>14</sup>bhagaṃkhātāṃ sirim̐ issariyaṃ yasañ ca vami uggiri  
 khelapiṇḍaṃ viya anapekkho chaḍḍayi ti Bhaga-vā, atha vā  
<sup>15</sup>bhāni nāma nakkhattāni, tehi samaṃ gacchanti pavattanti  
 ti bha-gā Sineru-Yugandhara-Uttarakuru-Himavantādivbhājana-

<sup>1</sup> (143<sup>a</sup>, <sup>16</sup> etc.). <sup>2</sup> Vm 212<sup>10-12</sup>. <sup>3</sup> ns: Y nhuik *itisaddā* ta khu kye.

<sup>4</sup> (Paṇ II 2: 37). <sup>5</sup> (Vin III 1<sup>14</sup>; Dh 144<sup>c</sup>). <sup>6</sup> (§ 708, C<sup>e</sup> 664<sup>20</sup> 669<sup>3</sup>). <sup>7</sup> (390<sup>14-15</sup>).

<sup>8</sup> mht (B<sup>e</sup> 235<sup>20</sup>) ad Vm 212<sup>10</sup>: bhage vami ti Bh. bhage vami ti Bh.; bhattavā ti Bh. bhage vami ti Bh. bhāge vami ti Bh. (vide 415 n. 1, 2). <sup>9</sup> (cf. Uda 24<sup>22-25</sup>). <sup>10</sup> (359<sup>20</sup>).

<sup>11</sup> ita B<sup>m</sup>; C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> et hic bhage.

lokā - visesasannissaya-sobhā-kappaṭṭhiyabhāvato<sup>a</sup>, te pi Bhagavā vami tannivāsisattāvāsaṃ samatikkamanato tappaṭṭibaddhachandarāgappahānena pajahī ti Bha-ga-vā:

<sup>1</sup>cakkavattisiriṃ yasmā yasaṃ issariyaṃ sukhaṃ

pahāsi lokacittaṃ ca, sugato Bhagavā tato; 121 <sup>3</sup>

tathā khandhāyatanadhātādibhede dhammakotṭhāse<sup>b</sup> sabbhaṃ papañcaṃ sabbhaṃ yogaṃ sabbhaṃ ganthaṃ sabbhaṃ saṃyojanāṃ samucchīditvā amatāṃ dhātūṃ samadhi-gacchanto vami uggiri anapekkho chaḍḍayi na paccāgami<sup>c</sup> ti Bhaga-vā, atha vā sabbe pi kusālākusale sāvajjānavajje hīna-ppaṇṭite kaṇha-<sup>10</sup> sukka-sappaṭṭibhāge dhamme ariyamaggañāṇamukhena vami uggiri anapekkho pariccajī pajahī ti Bhaga-vā:

<sup>2</sup>khandhāyatanadhātādī dhammabhedā mahesinā

kaṇhasukkā yato vantā, tato pi Bhagavā mato. 122

Jātakatṭhakathāyaṃ pana *Himavā* ti padassa *vamudhātuvasena* <sup>15</sup> pi nipphatti dassitā, tathā hi Sambhava-jātakatṭhakathāyaṃ

<sup>3</sup>"Himavā ti himapātasamaye himayutto ti himavā, gimhakāle hīmaṃ vamaṭi ti hima-vā" ti vuttaṃ, evaṃ Jātakatṭhakathāyaṃ *himavā* ti padassa *vamudhātuvasena* pi nipphatti dassitā; ayaṃ nayo īdisesu ṭhānesu pi netabbo, <sup>4</sup>*guṇavā gaṇavā* ti ādisu pana <sup>20</sup> na netabbo, yadi nayeyya, *guṇa-vā gaṇa-vā* ti padānaṃ 'nigguṇo parihīnaguṇo' ti evamādi attho bhaveyya, tasmā ayaṃ nayo sabbattha pi na netabbo. || Ettha siyā: yadi *Bhagavā* ti ādi-padānaṃ *vamudhātuvasena* nipphatti hoti, kathaṃ *Bhagavanto Bhagavantaṃ*<sup>d</sup> ti ādini sījjhanti ti. | Yathā *Bhagavā* ti padam<sup>3</sup> niruttinayena sījjhanti, tathā tāni pi ten' eva sījjhanti, acinteyyo hi niruttinayo kevalaṃ atthayuttipaṭṭibaddhamatto va, atthayuttiyaṃ sati nipphādetum asakkuṇeyyāni pi rūpāni anen' eva sījjhanti. Ettha ca yaṃ niruttīlakkaṇaṃ āharitvā dassetabbaṃ siyā, taṃ <sup>6</sup>upari rūpanipphādanādhikāre udāharaṇehi saddhiṃ <sup>30</sup> pakāsesāma.

Idha saramate munirājamate

paramaṃ paṭutaṃ sujāno pihayaṃ

<sup>1</sup> Vm-mhṣ (B<sup>e</sup> 240<sup>(18-19)</sup>), cf. 414 n. 8. <sup>2</sup> Vm-mhṣ (B<sup>e</sup> 241<sup>(11-12)</sup>). <sup>3</sup> Ja V 64<sup>2-4</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (145<sup>3</sup>). <sup>5</sup> § 1343.

<sup>a</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup> Bemns (-kappaṭṭhiyabhāvato = kambhā pat lup<sup>2</sup> tañ sañ eñ<sup>1</sup> aphrac kroñ<sup>1</sup>). <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup> ad. ca. <sup>c</sup> *ita* B<sup>m</sup> (Th 1125<sup>d</sup>); C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> paccāvami (na paccāvami = ta bhan ma myui prī, ns), cf. 413 n. 10. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om.



vipulatthadharam<sup>1</sup> 'Dhaninītim imam  
satatam bhajatam matisuddhakaram<sup>a</sup>.

123

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-  
ñūnam kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe sara-vaggapañ-  
3 cakantiko nāma dhātuvibhāgo pannarasamo<sup>b</sup> paricchedo.

## XVI.

Ito param avaggantā missakā c' eva dhātuyo  
vakkhāmi dhātubhedādikusalassa matānugā.

I

- 680 Ya gati-pāpunesu. Yāti yanti; yātu yantu; yegga yeggyum;  
10 <sup>2</sup>"anupariyeyyum" — yathāsambhavam padamālā yojetabbā;  
yanto puriso<sup>3</sup> yanti itthi<sup>4</sup> yantaṃ kulam, yānam<sup>5</sup> upayānam<sup>c</sup>  
uggānam<sup>6</sup> icc ādini; <sup>7</sup>divādigaṇikassa pan' assa yāyati yāyanti  
ti ādini rūpāni bhavanti. Tatra yānan ti ādisu yanti etenā ti  
yānam<sup>8</sup> ratha-sakaṭādi; upayanti etena issarassa vā piyamanū-  
15 passa vā santikaṃ gacchanti ti<sup>9</sup> upayānam<sup>c</sup> paṇṇākāram,  
<sup>10</sup>upayānāni<sup>c</sup> me dajjum<sup>11</sup> rājaputta tayi gate" ti ettha hi paṇ-  
ṇākārāni<sup>12</sup> upayānāni<sup>c</sup> ti vuccanti; sampannadassaniyapuppha-  
phalādītāya uddham oloketā yanti gacchanti etthā ti uyyānam.  
681 Vyā ummisane. Vyāti vyanti, vyāsi vyātha, vyāmi vyāma  
20 yathāsambhavam padamālā yojetabbā. Atra panāyam pāli:  
<sup>13</sup>"yāva vyāti<sup>d</sup> nim[m]isati tatrā pi rasati<sup>e</sup> bbayo" ti, tattha<sup>14</sup> yāva  
vyāti ti yāva ummisati, purāṇabhāsā esā, ayam hi, yasmim  
kāle Bodhisatto Cūḷabodhiparibbājako ahosi, tasmim kāle ma-  
nussānam vohāro.

- 25 682 Yu missane, gatiyaṃ ca. Yoti gavati, āyavati āyu, yoni. Tattha  
āyū ti āsaddo upasaggo, āyavanti missibhavanti sattā etenā  
ti āyu; atha vā āyavanti āgacchanti pavattanti tasmim sati  
arūpadhammā ti āyu, tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ vuttam: <sup>15</sup>"āya-  
vanaṭṭhena āyu, tasmim hi sati arūpadhammā āyavanti āgac-

<sup>1</sup> ns: "Dhaninīti" nhuik dhanīpud sādḍapud eñ<sup>1</sup> vepud (s: vevuc).  
<sup>2</sup> S I 102<sup>78</sup>. <sup>3</sup> V 1169. <sup>4</sup> J VI 15<sup>25</sup> (Ja). <sup>5</sup> J III 95<sup>18</sup> (infra V 915). <sup>6</sup> (Ja III 96<sup>19</sup>).  
<sup>7</sup> As 149<sup>a-b</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> Bemns (s: matisuddhiko), <sup>b</sup> Bm cūddasamo, <sup>c</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup> Bemns  
(= lak choñ) et J(a) codd. Bds; J(a): upāyan<sup>o</sup>; ns: "tathōpāyanam ... pahepa-  
kam" | Abhidhān nhuik [Abh 356<sup>ab</sup>] upāyana hū eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>d</sup> J: pati. <sup>e</sup> J: sarati  
(v. l. naasati s: rasati); skr. hrāsate vayah.

chanti pavattanti, tasmā āyū ti vuccati" ti; <sup>1</sup>"āyū jīvitam paṇo" 1  
 icc ete pariyāyā 'lokavohārasena, Abhidhammavasena pana  
<sup>2</sup>"thiti yapanā yāpanā . . . jīvitindriyam" icc ete pi, te pi teh'  
 eva saddhim pariyāyā; yonī ti aṇḍajādinam aṇḍajādihi saddhim  
 yāya missibhāvo hoti, sā yoni, idaṃ pan' ettha nibbacanam; <sup>3</sup>  
 yavantī ettha sattā ekajātisamanvayena aññamaññam missakā  
 hontī ti yoni iti — ettha ca *yonis*saddassa atthuddhāro niyate:  
<sup>4</sup>yonī ti khandhakotṭhāsassa pi kāraṇassa pi passāvamaggassa  
 pi nāmam, <sup>5</sup>"catasso nāgayoniyo . . . catasso supaṇṇayoniyo"  
 ti ettha hi khandhakotṭhāso yoni nāma, <sup>6</sup>"yonī h' esā Bhūmija  
 phalassa adhigamāyā" ti ettha kāraṇam, <sup>7</sup>"na cāham brahma-  
 ṇam brūmi yonijam mattisambhavan"<sup>8</sup> ti ettha passāvamaggo,  
 etth' etaṃ vuccati:

kandhānañ cā pi koṭṭhāse muttamagge ca kāraṇe  
 imesu tisu atthesu *yonis*saddo pavattati.

2 15

683 Vye samvāraṇe. *Vyayati*.

684 Vye pavattiyam. *Vyeti, sahavyo*. Ettha sahavyo ti <sup>1</sup>saha  
 vyeti<sup>b</sup> saha pavattati ti saha-vyo - sahāyo ekabhavūpago vā;  
 tathā hi <sup>2</sup>"Tāvatimsānam devānam sahavyataṃ upapanno" ti  
 ādisu ekabhavūpago sahavyo ti vuccati.

20

685 Haya gatiyam. *Hayati, hayo*. Hayo ti asso, so hi hayati  
 sigham gacchati ti hayo ti vuccati, imāni pan' assa nāmāni:  
 asso turaṅgo turago vāji vāho hayo pi ca,  
 tabbhedā <sup>3</sup>sindhavo c' eva <sup>4</sup>gojo assataro pi ca; <sup>5</sup>  
 kāraṇākāraṇaññū tu ājāniyo hayuttamo,  
 ghoṭako tu khalumkasso vaḷavo ti ca vuccati,  
 assapoto kisoro ti khalumko ti pi vuccati.

3

25

4

686 Hariya gati-gelaññesu. *Hariyati*.

687 Aya 688 vāya 689 paya 690 maya 691 taya 692 caya 693 raya  
 gatiyam. *Ayati, vāyati, payati, mayati, tayati, cayati, rayati; ayo* 30

<sup>1</sup> (Amk II 8: 119<sup>c</sup> 120<sup>b</sup>). <sup>2</sup> Dhs. § 19. <sup>3</sup> Ps ad M I 73<sup>3</sup> cf. Itā ad It 30<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> (S III 240<sup>17</sup> . . . 246<sup>17</sup>) Itā cit. M I 73<sup>3</sup>. <sup>5</sup> M III 142<sup>22</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Dhṛp 396<sup>ab</sup>. <sup>7</sup> (Uda  
 293<sup>21-23</sup> unde hac radix) cf. pī ad Sv I 111<sup>21</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (cf. D II 357<sup>a</sup>—358<sup>2</sup>). <sup>9</sup> = sin-  
 dho mrañ<sup>3</sup>, ns.

<sup>a</sup> ita Bens (= Dhṛp; mattī *re vera* < \*mātri (cf. lat. matrix) = 'yonī');  
 CeBm pet(ṭ)isambhavam. <sup>b</sup> Uda: vyati; Sv-pt; saha vyāyati pavattati, dosam  
 vā chadeṭi ti [cf. V 683] sahavyo; *re vera* sa-havya-(ā), cf. sa-loka-(ā); \*sāha-  
 vya legendum A III 40<sup>18</sup> [metr. devāna \*sahavyagatā ramanti te] et Vv 532<sup>d</sup>  
 [metr. tava \*sāhavyam agatā].



*samayo, vayo, payo, rayo; maya-taya-cayadhātūnaṃ nāmikapadāni* <sup>1</sup>upaparikkhitabbāni. Tattha ayo ti kālaloham, ayati nānakammārakiccesu upayogaṃ gacchatī ti ayo; <sup>2</sup>vayo ti paṭhamavayādi āyukoṭṭhāso, vayati parihāniṃ gacchatī ti vayo; <sup>3</sup>payo ti khīrassa pi udakassa pi nāmaṃ, payati janena pātababbhāvaṃ gacchatī ti payo; rayo ti vego, yo *javo* ti pi vuccati, tasmā<sup>4</sup> rayanaṃ javanaṃ rayo. Ettha *samayasaddassa* atthudhāro vuccate saha nibbacanena: <sup>5</sup>*samayasaddo*

- samavāye khaṇe kāle samūhe hetu-dīṭṭhisu  
<sup>10</sup> paṭilābhe pahāne ca paṭivedhe ca dissati, 5  
 tathā hi <sup>2</sup>"app eva nāma sve pi upasaṃkameyyāma kālāṇ ca samayaṇ ca upādāyā" ti evamādisu samavāyo attho, <sup>4</sup>"eko va kho bhikkhave khaṇo ca samayo ca brahmacariyavāsāyā" ti ādisu khaṇo, <sup>5</sup>"uṇhasamayo paṭilāhasamayo" ti ādisu kālo,  
<sup>15</sup> <sup>6</sup>"mahāsamayo pavanasmīn" ti ādisu samūho, <sup>7</sup>"samayo pi kho te Bhaddālī appaṭividdho ahosi" ti ādisu hetu, <sup>8</sup>"tena samayena Uggāhamāno paribbājako samaṇamuṇḍikāputto<sup>b</sup> samayappavā-dake Tindukācīre<sup>c</sup> ekasālake Mallikāya ārāme paṭivasati" ti ādisu dīṭṭhi, <sup>9</sup>"dīṭṭhe dhamme ca yo attho yo e' attho sampa-  
<sup>20</sup> rāyiko atthābhisamayā dhiro paṇḍito ti pavuccati" ti ādisu paṭilābho, <sup>10</sup>"sammā mānābhisamayā antam akāsi dukkhassā" ti ādisu pahānaṃ, <sup>11</sup>"dukkhassa piḷanaṭṭho saṃkhatatṭho santā-paṭṭho vipariṇāmatṭho abhisamayatṭho" ti ādisu paṭivedho;  
<sup>12</sup>ettha ca upasaggānaṃ jotakamattattā tassa tassa atthassa  
<sup>25</sup> vācako *samayasaddo* evā ti *samayasaddassa* atthuddhāre pi saupasaggo<sup>d</sup> *abhisamayasaddo* vutto. <sup>13</sup>Tattha saha-kārikāra-

<sup>1</sup> ns: *mayadhāt eṇā* nām-pud kā<sup>2</sup> *samayapud* nhuik lañ<sup>3</sup>-koñ<sup>4</sup> | *māyāpud* nhuik lañ<sup>5</sup>-koñ<sup>6</sup> ra sañ<sup>7</sup> eṇ<sup>8</sup> | "mamaṃkāradāyo mayanti suttasāntāne sati pavattanti etenā ti māyo" māññānā | *mayo* eva *mayatā* ti āha: *mayatan* ti māññānaṃ; *conīungutur māna et* (tam)māya- [Sn 846<sup>b</sup> S I 14<sup>27</sup> CeSe: †māññātan ti māññānā [Dhs § 1116], *hīnc mayata* = māññānā [Spk]; *re vera* "maya-ta cum" otama-tā (tamatagge S V 154<sup>17</sup> *comparandum*). <sup>2</sup> 418<sup>8-23</sup> = Sp I 107<sup>1-28</sup> = Sv I 31<sup>25-32</sup> = Ps I 7<sup>38</sup> = Spk ad S I 1<sup>7</sup> = Mp I 11<sup>4</sup> = Pj I 104<sup>10</sup> (Uda 19<sup>1</sup>); As 57<sup>22</sup>. <sup>3</sup> D I 205<sup>10</sup>. <sup>4</sup> A IV 227<sup>4</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Vin IV 119<sup>7</sup>. <sup>6</sup> D II 234<sup>9</sup>. <sup>7</sup> M I 438<sup>32</sup>. <sup>8</sup> M II 22<sup>20</sup> (Ps). <sup>9</sup> S I 87<sup>7</sup>. <sup>10</sup> M I 12<sup>2</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Paṭis II 108<sup>8</sup>. <sup>12</sup> [418<sup>25</sup>—419<sup>20</sup> = Spk ad Sp I 107<sup>1</sup> (Ce 166<sup>10</sup>—167<sup>11</sup>) 418<sup>24-28</sup> cf. Uda 20<sup>21</sup> + 12<sup>1-4</sup>. <sup>13</sup> 418<sup>20</sup>—419<sup>21</sup> = Sv-pt (Bc 39<sup>17</sup>—40<sup>2</sup>) ad Sv I 31<sup>25</sup>; Uda 20<sup>8-21</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm ad. tasmā. <sup>b</sup> Itā Bems; Ce oṃaṇḍika<sup>o</sup>. <sup>c</sup> Bms Tindukācīre. <sup>d</sup> Spk (Ce): savupasaggo.

patāya<sup>a</sup> sannijjhaṃ sameti samaveti ti samayo · samavāyo;  
 sameti samāgacchati maggabrahmacariyaṃ ettha tadādhāra-  
 puggalehi ti samayo · khaṇo; samenti ettha etena vā saṅ-  
 gacchanti dhammā<sup>b</sup> saha-jātadhammehi upādādihi<sup>c</sup> vā ti sa-  
 mayo · kālo, dhammappavattimattatāya, atthato abhūto pi hi<sup>3</sup>  
 kālo dhammappavattiyā adhikaraṇaṃ karaṇaṃ<sup>d</sup> viya ca pari-  
 kappanāmattasiddhena<sup>e</sup> rūpena vohariyati ti<sup>d</sup>; samaṃ saha vā  
 avayavānaṃ ayanam pavatti avatthānaṃ ti samayo · samūho<sup>f</sup>,  
 yathā *saṃudāyo* ti, avayavasahāvatthānaṃ eva hi samūho<sup>f</sup> ti<sup>g</sup>;  
 paccayantarasaṃāgame<sup>h</sup> eti phalam etasmā uppajjati pavattati<sup>10</sup>  
 cā ti samayo · hetu, yathā *saṃudāyo* ti; sameti saṃyojanabhā-  
 vato sambaddho<sup>i</sup> eti attano visaye pavattati, daḥhagahaṇabhā-  
 vato vā saṃyutta<sup>j</sup> ayanti pavattanti sattā<sup>1</sup> yathābhinnivesaṃ  
 etena ti samayo · diṭṭhi, diṭṭhisamyojanena hi sattā ativiya  
 bajjhanti; sameti saṅgati samodhānaṃ ti samayo · paṭilābho;<sup>15</sup>  
 samassa nirodhassa<sup>k</sup> yānaṃ sammā vā yānaṃ apagamo appa-  
 vatti<sup>k</sup> ti sama-yo · pahānaṃ; nāṇena abhimukhaṃ sammā  
 etabbo adhigantabbo ti (abhi)samayo<sup>m</sup> · <sup>2</sup>dhammānaṃ avipa-  
 rito sabhāvo; abhimukhabhāvena sammā eti gacchati bujhati  
 ti abhisamayo · yathābhūtasabhāvāvabodho — evaṃ tasmim<sup>20</sup>  
 tasmim atthe *saṃayasaddassa* pavatti veditabbā. || Nanu ca attha-  
 mattaṃ <sup>3</sup>pati saddā abhinivisanti ti<sup>2</sup> na ekena saddena aneke at-  
 thā abhidhiyanti ti. | Saccam etaṃ saddavisese apekkhite, sadda-  
 visese hi apekkh(iy)amāne<sup>p</sup> ekena saddena anekatthābhidhānaṃ  
 na sambhavati, na hi, yo kālatho *saṃayasaddo*, so yeva samū-<sup>25</sup>  
 hādiatthaṃ vadati; ettha pana tesuṃ tesuṃ<sup>q</sup> atthānaṃ *saṃaya*-  
 saddavacanīyatāsāmaññaṃ upādāya anekatthatā *saṃayasad*-  
 dassa vuttā; evaṃ sabbattha atthuddhāre adhippāyo veditabbo.

*Iti yāto ayato* ca nipphattiṃ samudīraye

<sup>1</sup> = sassatābhinnivesa ca sañ ā<sup>3</sup> lyo<sup>2</sup> evā, ns. <sup>2</sup> dhammānaṃ || ... || avi-  
 paritasabhāvo [kakkhaṇa [Vibha 55<sup>32-26</sup> etc.] ca so ma bhok ma pran so lak-  
 khaṇā kuī ra eñ<sup>1</sup> || ns. <sup>3</sup> = evaī rve<sup>1</sup>, ns (Sp; paṭicea).

<sup>a</sup> Sp; (Ce); saha-kārikāraṇa-, Sv-pt; saha-kārikāraṇaṃ. <sup>b</sup> Uda Sv-pt;  
 sameti ..., <sup>c</sup>gacchati satta sabhāvadhammā vā. <sup>c</sup> ita CeBm Sp; (Ce); Bens  
 Sv-pt; uppādādihi. <sup>d</sup> Sp; (Ce) om. <sup>e</sup> Sv-pt om. pari. <sup>f</sup> (Sv-pt; samūho).  
<sup>g</sup> CeBens Sp; om.; Bm ad. et del. <sup>h</sup> Sv-pt; avasesapaccayānaṃ samāgame.  
<sup>i</sup> CeBemns sambandha; Sv-pt Sp; sambandho. <sup>j</sup> Sp; taṃsaṃyutta. <sup>k</sup> Sv-pt  
 om. <sup>m</sup> CeBemns samayo; Sv-pt Sp; abhisamayo. <sup>n</sup> Sp; om. <sup>p</sup> CeBemns  
 apekkhamāne; Sp; apekkhiyamāne. <sup>q</sup> Bm om.



viññū *saṃayasaddassa* samavāyādivācino,  
*ito yāto ayato* ca samānatthehi dhātuhi  
 evaṃ samānarūpāni bhavanti ti ca irāye.

6

7

694 **Naya rakkhaṇe** ca. *Cakāro gatipekkhako. Nagati, nayo.*

3 *Nayo* ti nayanam gamanan ti *nayo* - pāligati, *nayanti* vā  
 rakkhanti attham etenā ti *nayo* - tathattanayādi.

695 **Daya dana-gati-hims'-adāna-rakkhāsu.** *Dayati, dayā.* *Dayā*  
 ti mettā pi vuccati karuṇā pi; <sup>1</sup>"dayāpanno" ti ettha hi mettā  
*dayā* ti vuccati, <sup>2</sup>mettacittatam āpanno ti hi attho, <sup>3</sup>"adayā-  
 10 panno" ti ettha pana karuṇā *dayā* ti vuccati, nikkaruṇatam  
 āpanno ti attho, evaṃ *dayāsaddassa* mettā-karuṇāsu pavatti  
 veditabbā, tathā hi Abhidhammaṭīkāyaṃ vuttam: <sup>4</sup>"*dayāsaddo*  
*yattha yattha pavattati, tattha tattha* <sup>5</sup>*adhippāyavasena yoje-*  
*tabbo, dayāsaddo* hi anurakkhaṇattham antonitam katvā pavat-  
 15 tamāno mettāya ca karuṇāya ca pavattati" ti, vacanatto pan'  
 ettha evaṃ veditabbo: *dayati* dadāti sattānam abhayaṃ etāyū  
 ti *dayā*, *dayati* gacchati vibhāgam akatvā pāpakalyāṇajanesu  
 samam vattati - sītena samam pharantam rajo malañ<sup>a</sup> ca pavā-  
 hentam udakam ivā ti pi *dayā* - mettā; *dayati* vā himsati  
 20 karuṇikam, yāva yathādhippetam parassa hitanipphattim na  
 pāpuṇāti, tāvā ti *dayā*, *dayati* anugaṇhāti pāpañānam pi sajjano  
 etāyā ti pi *dayā*, *dayati* attano sukham pi pahāya khedaṃ  
 gaṇhāti sajjano etāyā ti *dayā*, *dayanti* gaṇhanti etāya mahābo-  
 dhisattā buddhabhāvāya abhinihārakaraṇakāle hatthagatam pi  
 25 'rahattaphalam chaḍḍetvā saṃsārasaṅgarato satte samuddhari-  
 tukāmā anassāsakaram atibhayānakam mahantam saṃsāraduk-  
 kham pacchimabhava ca saha amatadhātupaṭilābhena aneka-  
 guṇasamalamkatam sabbaññutañāṇaṃ cā ti pi *dayā* - karuṇā,  
 karuṇāmūlakā hi sabbe buddhaguṇā; aparo *nayo*: *dayanti* anu-  
 30 rakkhanti satte etāya sayam vā anuddayati<sup>b</sup> anuddayamattam<sup>b</sup>  
 eva vā etan ti *dayā* - mettā c' eva karuṇā ca. Kiñci payo-  
 gam ettha kathayāma: <sup>6</sup>"seyyathā pi gahapati gijjho vā kaṅko

<sup>1</sup> D I 4<sup>o</sup> (Sv). <sup>2</sup> cf. Ppa 236<sup>22</sup>. <sup>3</sup> M I 286<sup>10</sup> (Ps). <sup>4</sup> m<sup>1</sup> ad As 1<sup>2</sup> (cf. p<sup>1</sup> ad Sv I 70<sup>22</sup>). <sup>5</sup> (vide 421<sup>a</sup>). <sup>6</sup> M I 364<sup>28</sup> [V<sup>1</sup>dr: V<sup>1</sup>pat cf. *śyeno jvasā niradyam* RV IV 27:14 cum seno balasa patamāno J II 60<sup>b</sup>; V<sup>1</sup>dr: V<sup>1</sup>pat cf. kukkūdasanḍeyagāmapaurā Aupap 1<sup>2</sup> (et gāmai kukkūdasamḍevaynī, Bha-  
 viśattakalā str. 3; 6<sup>b</sup>) cum kukkūṣasampāt(ik)a (scil. gāma) A I 159<sup>21</sup> Vin IV 63<sup>22</sup>, quod recte interpretantur Mp Sp ad locc.].

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>o</sup> rajojallaṇ; Bv 2: 159<sup>d</sup>; rajo malam vel rajam malam (Bva) <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns anuday<sup>a</sup>

vā kulalo vā mamsapesiṃ ādāya dayeyya; <sup>1</sup>puttesu Maddi <sup>2</sup>dayesi sassuyā sasuramhi ca; <sup>3</sup>dayitabbo rathesabha" — tattha dayeyyā ti uppatitvā gaccheyya, gatyatthavasen' etaṃ<sup>a</sup> datṭhabbāṃ; <sup>4</sup>dayesi ti mettacittāṃ kareyyāsi, <sup>5</sup>dayitabbo ti piyāyitabbo, ubhayam p' etaṃ vivaraṇaṃ rakkhaṇatthaṃ anto- 3 gadhaṃ<sup>b</sup> katvā adhippāyatthavasena katan ti veditabbāṃ.

696 Ūyi tantasantāne. Ūyati, ūto ūtavā.

697 Pūyi visaraṇe, duggandhe ca. Pūyati, pūto pūtavā, <sup>3</sup>"pūtimacchaṃ kusaggena yo naro upanayhati".

698 Kanūyi sadde. Kanūyati<sup>c</sup>, kanūtavā.

16

699 Khamāya<sup>d</sup> vidhūnane. Khamāyati, khamāto khamātavā.

700 Phayī 701 pāyi vuddhiyaṃ. Phayati, phīto phītavā. Tattha 1a-tavāntupaccayā, yakāralopo, dhātvantassa surassa ikārādeso ca datṭhabbo, esa nayo <sup>4</sup>"pūto, pūtavā" ti ādisu pi yathāsambhavaṃ datṭhabbo. Pāyati, pāyo apāyo ca. Ettha ca n' atthi 15 pāyo vuddhi etthā ti a-pāyo, atha vā pana <sup>a</sup>ayato sukhatō apeto ti apāyo ti pi nibbacāniyaṃ; apāyo ti ca nirayo tiracchānayoni pettivisāyo asurakāyo ti cattāro apāyā.

702 Tayu santāna-pālanesu. Tāyati, tāyanaṃ. Divādigaṇe pana <sup>a</sup>"tā pālāne" ti dhātuṃ passathā, tassa tāyati tāṇan ti rūpāni; 20 ubhayesaṃ kiriyaṇapaḍaṇaṃ samaṃ, akāra-yakārapaccayamatten' eva nānattaṃ, nāmikapadāni pana visadisāni: tāyanaṃ tāṇan ti.

703 Cāyu pūjā-nisāmanesu. Pūjā pūjanā; nisāmanaṃ olokanaṃ savanaṃ ca vuccati, <sup>7</sup>"iṃgha Maddi nisāmehi; <sup>8</sup>nisāmayatha sādhave" ti ca ādisu hi olokana-savanāni nisāmanasaddena 25 vuttāni; api ca nāṇena upaparikkhaṇaṃ pi nisāmanaṃ evā ti gahetabbāṃ. Cāyati apacāyati, <sup>9</sup>"anāgāre pabbajite apace brahmacāriye"; <sup>10</sup>ye vuddham apacāyanti"; <sup>11</sup>apacitiṃ dasseli; <sup>12</sup>"niccaṃ vuddhāpacāyino". — Yakārantadhāturūpāni.

704 Rā ādāne<sup>f</sup>. Rāli.

30

705 <sup>13</sup>Ri santāne. Reli, reṇu. Reṇū ti rajo.

706 Ru gatiyaṃ, rosane ca. Ravati viravati.

<sup>1</sup> J VI 495<sup>2</sup> et Ja. <sup>2</sup> J VI 445<sup>24</sup> et Ja. <sup>3</sup> J VI 236<sup>4</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (421<sup>5</sup>). <sup>5</sup> vide 403<sup>2-11</sup> (cf. Vm 427<sup>11</sup>). <sup>6</sup> V 1115. <sup>7</sup> J VI (506<sup>20</sup>) 511<sup>28</sup> (Ja). <sup>8</sup> Vva 1<sup>22</sup>. <sup>9</sup> A IV 245<sup>6</sup> (supra 192 n. 4). <sup>10</sup> J I 219<sup>28</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Ja IV 308<sup>12</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Dhṛ 109<sup>b</sup>. <sup>13</sup> Mmd 673.

<sup>a</sup> Bm gatattthavasen' etaṃ. <sup>b</sup> Bm ogaṭaṃ. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>emns</sup> ad. kanūto (ns om. kanūtavā). <sup>d</sup> Wg § 14: 15: kṣmayī. <sup>e</sup> sic h. l. CeBemns. <sup>f</sup> Wg § 24: 49 v. l.



**707 Ru sadde.** *Roti ravati, ravo uparavo,* <sup>1</sup>"rutam<sup>a</sup> manuññam rucirā ca piṭṭhi". <sup>†</sup>Rutan<sup>b</sup> ti ravanam, rutam saddo.

**708 Re sadde.** *Rāyati, rā ratti.* Ettha ca <sup>2</sup>rā ti saddo; ratti ti nisāsamkhāto sattānam saddassa vūpasamakālo, rā tiyyati  
5 uechijjati etthā ti ra-tti.

**709 Brū viyattiyam vacāyam.** <sup>3</sup>"Api hant(v)ā hato brūti" *braviti* · brunti<sup>c</sup>, brūsi brūtha, brūmi brūma; brūle bruvante, brūse bruvhe, bruve brumhe.

*Brūtu bruvitu<sup>d</sup> · bruvantu, brūhi brūtha, brūmi brūma;*  
10 *brūtam bruvantam, ettha ca Ambaṭṭhasutte* <sup>4</sup>"puna bhavam Gotamo bruvitu"<sup>e</sup> ti pāḷidassanato *bruvittū* ti vuttam; evam sabbatthā pi upaparikkhitvā nayo gahetabbo.

*Brueyya bruve · brueyyam, brueyyāsi brueyyātha, brueyyāmi brueyyāma; bruvetha bruveram, bruvetho brueyyavho<sup>f</sup>, brueyyam brueyyāmhe.*  
15

*Pabrūti anubrūti, pabrūtu anubrūtu, pabrueyya anubrueyya* evam sabbattha *pa-anu*upasaggehi pi yathāsambhavam pada-mālā yojetabbā.

*Aha āhu, brave bravitha, bravam bravimha; bravitha*  
20 *bravire, bravitho bravivhe<sup>g</sup>, bravim<sup>h</sup> bravimhe* parokkhāvasena vuttāni.

*Abravā abravum<sup>i</sup>, abravo abravitha<sup>j</sup>, abravam abravamha; abravitha<sup>j</sup> abravithum<sup>k</sup>, abravase abravha<sup>m</sup>, abravim abravimhase* hiyyattanivasena vuttāni.

*Abravi abravam, abravo abravattha<sup>n</sup>, abravim abravimha; abravā abravū<sup>p</sup>, abravase abravivham, abravam abravimhe*  
25 *ajjatanivasena vuttāni.*

*Bruvissati<sup>q</sup> bruvissanti<sup>q</sup>; abravissā abravissamsu* sesam sab-bam netabbam. Kammapadam appasiddham; sace pana siyā,  
30 *brūyati* ti siyā *lu(y)ati liyati* ti padāni viya.

**710 <sup>5</sup>Jira brūhane.** Brūhanam vaḍḍhanam. *Jirati, jiram jira-māno, jiraṇam:* <sup>6</sup>"appassutāyam puriso balibaddo va jirati".

<sup>1</sup> J I 207<sup>70</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (*supra* 237<sup>1</sup> *infra* 429<sup>10</sup> V1076<sup>e</sup>). <sup>3</sup> J III 105<sup>10</sup>. <sup>4</sup> D I 95<sup>10</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> Wg p. 75<sup>7</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Dh p. 152<sup>ab</sup> (Dhpā) *cf.* V1076g-i.

<sup>a</sup> j; rudam. <sup>b</sup> *sic* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns (*leg.* rudam? *vide n. a*). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns brūmi. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>e</sup> D; brūmetu (*v. l.* B<sup>e</sup> bravitu) = Sv I 265<sup>14</sup>. <sup>f</sup> (C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns brueyyāvho). <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup>(B<sup>e</sup>) bravivho. <sup>h</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> bravam). <sup>i</sup> B<sup>m</sup> abravū. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>e</sup> abravattha. <sup>k</sup> B<sup>e</sup> abravatthum. <sup>m</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> abravham. <sup>n</sup> B<sup>e</sup> abravitha. <sup>p</sup> C<sup>e</sup> abravum. <sup>q</sup> C<sup>e</sup> brav<sup>o</sup>.

711 <sup>1</sup>Pūra pūraṇe. Pūraṭi, <sup>2</sup>"pūrat' eva mahodadhi; <sup>3</sup>sabbe <sup>4</sup>pūrentu saṃkappā", pūrituṃ pūritvā, pūraṃ pūrituṃ puṇṇaṃ pari-puṇṇaṃ sampuṇṇaṃ pūraṇaṃ, Pūraṇo Kassapo; kārīte <sup>4</sup>"pāramiyo pūreti" purayati pūrāpeti pūrāpayati, pūrelvā purayitvā pūrāpetvā pūrāpayitvā paripūrelvā icc ādini bhavanti. <sup>5</sup>

712 <sup>1</sup>Ghora<sup>a</sup> gatipaṭighāte. Gatipaṭighātaṃ gatipaṭihananaṃ. <sup>1</sup>Ghorali.

713 Dhora gaticāturiye. Gaticāturiyaṃ gatichekabhāvo. Dhorali.

714 Sara gatiyaṃ. Sarali viśarali ussarali ussāraṇā sarō saṃsāro icc ādini. Tattha sarō ti rahado; saṃsāro ti vaṭṭaṃ, yo <sup>10</sup>bhavo ti pi vuccati.

715 <sup>6</sup>Cara caraṇe. Carati vicarali anucarali<sup>b</sup>.

716 Cara gati-bhakkhaṇesu. Carati vicarali<sup>c</sup> anucarali sañcarali paṭicarali, cariyā <sup>6</sup>caritā, <sup>7</sup>"cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro", caraṇaṃ <sup>6</sup>cārako<sup>d</sup> ocarako brahmacariyaṃ icc ādini. Tattha <sup>15</sup>caratī ti gacchati bhakkhati vā, tathā hi caran ti padassa <sup>8</sup>"gacchanto khādanto<sup>c</sup> cā" ti atthaṃ vadanti garū; <sup>10</sup>paṭicarati ti paṭicchādeti; <sup>11</sup>cārako ti tāmpavesitānaṃ sattānaṃ sukhaṃ carati bhakkhati<sup>e</sup> ti cārako rodho; <sup>12</sup>ocarako ti adhocāri; <sup>13</sup>brahmacariyaṃ ti dānaṃ pi veyyāvaccam pi <sup>20</sup>sikkhāpadam pi brahmavihāro<sup>e</sup> pi dhammadesanā pi methunavirati pi sadārasantoso pi uposatho pi ariyamaggo pi sakalaṃ sāsanaṃ pi ajjhāsayo pi vuccati, <sup>14</sup>"kin te vataṃ kiṃ pana brahmacariyaṃ kissa suciṇṇassa ayaṃ vipāko iddhi jūti bala-viriyūpapatti <sup>15</sup>akkhāhi me<sup>f</sup> nāga mahāvīmānaṃ — ahañ ca <sup>25</sup>bhariyā ca manussaloke saddhā ubho dānapati ahumha opāna-bhūtaṃ me gharaṃ tadāsi santappitā samaṇabrāhmaṇā ca ... taṃ me vataṃ taṃ pana brahmacariyaṃ, tassa suciṇṇassa ayaṃ vipāko iddhi jūti balaviriyūpapatti idaṃ ca me dhira

<sup>1</sup> Mmd 675 (pura dāna-pūraṇesu). <sup>2</sup> J I 498<sup>22</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Dhpa I 198<sup>4</sup>. <sup>4</sup> \*\*\*.

<sup>5</sup> Mmd 659. <sup>6</sup> = caruik, ns. <sup>7</sup> Dhs § 8. <sup>8</sup> = nhoñ im, ns. <sup>9</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>10</sup> (Sp ad Vin IV 35<sup>28</sup>). <sup>11</sup> cf. V 1082. <sup>12</sup> (cf. Uda 333<sup>21</sup>; heṭṭhā caraka); ns cit. Sp (I) 365<sup>14</sup>. <sup>13</sup> 423<sup>20</sup>—424<sup>20</sup> < Sv I 177<sup>10</sup>—179<sup>10</sup>, Ps (E<sup>c</sup>) II 41<sup>20</sup>—43<sup>12</sup>. <sup>14</sup> J VI 316<sup>12-13</sup>. <sup>15</sup> me | a<sup>8</sup> || akkhāhi | krā<sup>9</sup> lat lo<sup>1</sup> | iti Vidhuro pucchi | eñ<sup>1</sup> || me akkhāhi kui kā<sup>8</sup> rhe<sup>8</sup> gathā [J VI 315<sup>20</sup>] mha luik ce || Saddaniti tui<sup>1</sup> nui<sup>1</sup> "akkhāhi me" rhi kra sañ mha pāji rañ<sup>9</sup> ma hot || tui kroñ<sup>1</sup> "idaṃ ca te nāga mahāvīmānaṃ" rhi ce ra mañ || ns.

<sup>a</sup> vide V 793 (Wg § 15: 44). <sup>b</sup> ns ad. sañcarati (< 423<sup>12</sup>). <sup>c</sup> Bm om.

<sup>d</sup> (Bm caraṇo). <sup>e</sup> ita CeBemns (vide 424<sup>11</sup>). <sup>f</sup> Be idaṃ ca (pro akkhāhi me); vide n. 15.



mahāvīmānaṃ" ti imasmiṃ hi Puṇṇakajātaka dānaṃ <sup>1</sup>brahmacariyaṃ ti vuttaṃ, <sup>2</sup>"kena pāṇi kāmadaḍḍhaṃ kena pāṇi madhussavo kena te brahmacariyena puññaṃ paṇimhi ijjhati . . . tena pāṇi kāmadaḍḍhaṃ tena pāṇi madhussavo tena me brahmacariyena  
<sup>3</sup>puññaṃ paṇimhi ijjhati" ti imasmiṃ Aṃkurapetavatthumhi veyyāvaccam brahmacariyaṃ ti vuttaṃ, <sup>4</sup>"idaṃ kho<sup>a</sup> bhikkhave Tittiriyaṃ nāma brahmacariyaṃ ahoṣi" ti imasmiṃ Tittirajātake sikkhāpadaṃ brahmacariyaṃ ti vuttaṃ, <sup>5</sup>"taṃ kho pana Pañcasikha brahmacariyaṃ n'eva nibbidāya na virāgāya . . .  
<sup>6</sup>yāva eva brahmalokūpapattiyaṃ" ti imasmiṃ Mahāgovindasutte brahmavihārā brahmacariyaṃ ti vuttaṃ, <sup>7</sup>"ekasmiṃ brahmacariyaṃ saḥassaṃ maccuhāyino"<sup>b</sup> ti ettha dhammadesanā brahmacariyaṃ ti vuttaṃ, <sup>8</sup>"pare abrahmacāri bhavissanti mayam ettha brahmacārino<sup>c</sup> bhavissāmā" ti Sallekhasutte methunavirati brahmacariyaṃ ti vuttaṃ, <sup>9</sup>"mayaṃ ca bhariyā nātikkamāma amhe ca bhariyā nātikkamanti aññatra tāhi<sup>d</sup> brahmacariyaṃ carāma tasmā hi<sup>e</sup> amhaṃ daharā na miyare" ti Mahādhammapālajātake sadārasantoso brahmacariyaṃ ti vutto, <sup>10</sup>"hīnena brahmacariyena khattiye upapajjati majjhimaṃ ca devesu<sup>f</sup>  
<sup>11</sup>uttamena visujjhati" ti evaṃ Nimijātaka avitikkamavasena kato uposatho brahmacariyaṃ ti vutto; <sup>12</sup>"idaṃ kho pana . . . Pañcasikha brahmacariyaṃ ekantanibbidāya virāgāya . . . ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo" ti Mahāgovindasuttasmiṃ yeva ariyamaggo brahmacariyaṃ ti vutto; <sup>13</sup>"īta-y-idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ iddhaṃ c'<sup>g</sup> eva phitaṃ ca vitthārikaṃ<sup>h</sup> bāhujaññaṃ<sup>i</sup> puṭṭhūtaṃ yāva devamanussehi suppakāsitaṃ" ti Pāsādikasutte sikkhattayasāṅgahaṃ sakalaṃ sāsanaṃ brahmacariyaṃ ti vuttaṃ; <sup>14</sup>"api ataramānaṃ phalāsā va samijjhati vipakkabrahmacariyo 'smi evaṃ jānāhi gāmaṇi" ti ettha ajjhāsayo brahmacariyaṃ ti vutto, iec evaṃ

dānaṃ veyyāvatiyaṃ ca sikkhā-brahmavihārakā  
 dhammakkhānaṃ methunatāviraṭi<sup>1</sup> ca uposatho

8

<sup>1</sup> (J: Ja V 174<sup>12</sup> VI 316<sup>18</sup>). <sup>2</sup> Pv (259a) 266d. <sup>3</sup> (Ja I 210<sup>18</sup>) Vin II 162<sup>28</sup>.  
<sup>4</sup> D II 231<sup>12-13</sup>. <sup>5</sup> S I 134<sup>28</sup>. <sup>6</sup> M I 42<sup>8</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J IV 53<sup>20-22</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 98<sup>18-19</sup>.  
<sup>9</sup> D II 251<sup>12-13</sup>. <sup>10</sup> (cf. D III 124<sup>10</sup>). <sup>11</sup> J I 136<sup>10</sup> (ns cit. cf. J VI 16<sup>14</sup>).  
<sup>12</sup> Vin: etaṃ kho; B<sup>e</sup>ns ad. taṃ (= Sv I 178<sup>12</sup>). <sup>13</sup> S: maccuhāyinaṃ. <sup>14</sup> M: ocat. <sup>15</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns (cont.) tā (ns: tāhi rhi kra eṇ<sup>1</sup> | indavajirāpada phraṇe<sup>1</sup> ma saṇ<sup>1</sup>).  
<sup>16</sup> vide Sv I 178 n. 10, Ja IV 54<sup>10-12</sup>, Mahāvastu II 79<sup>1</sup> . . . 80<sup>12</sup>. <sup>17</sup> J: devattaṃ (= Sv).  
<sup>18</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ms vitthāritaṃ. <sup>19</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns bahujaññaṃ. <sup>20</sup> īta C<sup>e</sup>Bemns (c: methunato vir<sup>21</sup>?).

sadāresu ca santoso ariyamaggo ca sāsanam  
ajjhāsayo c' ime *brahmacariyasaddena* vuccare.

9

717 Hura koṭṭile. *Hurati*.

718 Sara saddōpatāpesu. *Sarati*, *saro saraṇam*. Ettha ca saro  
ti saddo pi vuccati usu pi; saraṇan ti <sup>1</sup>sarati upatāpeti himsati <sup>3</sup>  
saraṇagatānam ten' eva saraṇagamanena bhayaṃ <sup>†</sup>santāpaṃ <sup>a</sup>  
dukkhaṃ <sup>b</sup> parikilesaṇ cā ti saraṇam · buddhādiratanattayaṃ;  
atha vā saddhā[ya] <sup>c</sup> pasannā manussā 'amhākaṃ saraṇam idan'  
ti saranti <sup>2</sup>cintenti taṃ tattha ca vācam niccharanti gacchanti  
cā ti saraṇam.

10

719 Sara cintāyam. *Sarati* — <sup>3</sup>"susarati" <sup>d</sup> icc api payogo, appak-  
kharānam hi <sup>4</sup>bahubhāvo aññathābhāvo ca hoti yathā *dve*  
*duve* · *taṃhā tasiṇā* · *pamhaṃ pakhuman* ti — *anussarati paṭissa-*  
*rati* <sup>e</sup>, saranti etāya sattā sayam vā sarati saraṇamattam eva  
vā etan ti *sati*, *anussati paṭissati* <sup>f</sup>, sarati ti *sato*, punappunaṃ <sup>15</sup>  
sarati ti *paṭissati* <sup>1</sup>.

720 Dvara saṃvaraṇe. Saṃvaraṇam rakkhaṇā <sup>g</sup>. *Dearati*, *dvāraṃ*  
— <sup>h</sup>*dvīsaddūpapadaaradhātuvaseṇa* pi idaṃ rūpaṃ sijjhati,  
tatr' imāni nibbacanāni: dvaranti saṃvaranti rakkhanti etenā  
ti dvāraṃ, atha vā dve kavāṭā aranti gacchanti <sup>b</sup> pavattanti <sup>20</sup>  
ettha ti pi dvāraṇ ti; gehadvāraṃ pi kāyadvārādini pi upāyo  
pi dvāraṇ ti vuccati; pāliyan tu *dvārā dvāraṇ* <sup>b</sup> ti <sup>b</sup> ca <sup>b</sup> itthi-na-  
pumsakavasena *dvārasaddo* vutto, tathā hi <sup>4</sup>"dvāraṃ pi surak-  
khitam hoti" ti ca <sup>2</sup>"dvārā p' esā" ti ca tassa dvilingatā  
vuttā.

25

721 Gara 722 ghara secane. <sup>a</sup>*Garati*; *gharati*, *gharaṃ*.

723 Dhura <sup>1</sup> hucchane. Hucchanaṃ koṭṭilaṃ. *Dhurati* <sup>1</sup>.

724 Tara plavana-taraṇesu. *Tarati*, *taraṇam* *litthaṃ tinno uttinno*  
*otinno* icc ādini. Tattha taraṇam vuccati nāvā · tarati uda-  
kapiṭṭhe plavati, taranti uttaranti vā nadim etenā ti atthena; <sup>30</sup>

<sup>1</sup> (cf. Pj I 16<sup>10</sup> Sv I 230<sup>22</sup> Ps I 132<sup>2</sup>). <sup>2</sup> (V 719). <sup>3</sup> Dh 324<sup>3</sup>. <sup>4</sup> § 161.  
<sup>5</sup> (V 757). <sup>6</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>7</sup> Dhs § 597 sqq. <sup>8</sup> ns: *garadhā eṇ* <sup>1</sup> nām-pud kui laṇ<sup>2</sup> garaṃ  
hu thut rve<sup>3</sup> || garaṃ | chit sattavā hu | samban || "saccaṃ kīr' evam āhamsa  
garaṃ bālo ti paṇḍita" | Kharaputtajāt | J III 278<sup>11</sup> *cod.* B].

<sup>a</sup> *sic* C<sup>o</sup>B<sup>ens</sup> (ns: *santāsaṃ* [= Sv *etc.*] laṇ<sup>2</sup> rhi eṇ<sup>1</sup>). <sup>b</sup> C<sup>o</sup> ns *ad.*  
*duggatiṃ*. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>o</sup>B<sup>m</sup> *saddhāya*; B<sup>ens</sup> *saddhā*. <sup>d</sup> *ita* C<sup>o</sup>B<sup>ens</sup> (Dhp IV 13<sup>16</sup>  
15<sup>2</sup> *cod.* B; cf. *et* Mahābhāṣya vol. I 29<sup>22</sup>: ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ~). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *om.*  
<sup>f</sup> C<sup>o</sup>B<sup>ens</sup> *paṭiss*. <sup>g</sup> C<sup>o</sup> *rakkhaṇaṃ*; ns *rakkhā*. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *om.* <sup>i</sup> B<sup>ens</sup> *dhūr*.



nāvā plavo<sup>a</sup> taram<sup>b</sup> poto taranam uttaram tathā

jalayānan ti etāni nāvānāmāni honti tu.

10

**725 Tara sambhame.** Sambhamo anavatthānam. *Tarati, tarito turaṅgo.* Ettha ca <sup>1</sup>"so māsakhettaṃ tarito avāsarin" ti pāli  
5 nidassanam, tattha tarito ti turito sambhanto<sup>c</sup>, <sup>1</sup>avāsarin ti  
upagacchim<sup>d</sup> upavisim<sup>d</sup> vā.

**726 Jara roge.** Ettha jararogo yeva rogo ti adhippeto · payoga-  
vasena, *jarasaddassa* hi jararoge pavattiniyamanattham<sup>e</sup> "roge"  
ti vuttam, tena añño rogo idha *rogasaddena* na vuccati. *Jarati,*  
10 *jaro sajjaro pajjararogo:* <sup>2</sup>"jarena pīṭā manussā". Yattha tu  
ayam vayohānīvācako, tattha payoge *jirati jarā* ti c' assa rūpāni  
bhavanti.

**727 Dara bhaye.** *Darati, dari:* <sup>3</sup>"bilāsaya darisaya" ti nidassa-  
nam. Tattha <sup>4</sup>dari ti bhāyitabbatthēna dari.

15 **728 Dara ādarānādaresu.** *Darati ādarati anādarati, ādaro anādaro.*  
Ettha ca daratī ti daram karotī ti ca anādaram karotī ti ca  
attho, yathā hi *ārakāsaddo dūrāsannavācako*, tathāyam pi *dara-*  
*dhātu ādarānādaravācako* datthabho: *darasaddo* ca kāyada-  
rathe cittadarathe kilesadarathe ca vattati, ayam hi <sup>6</sup>"ādittam  
20 vata maṃ santam ghasittam va pāvakaṃ vārinā viya osiñci"  
sabbam nibbāpaye daran" ti ettha kāyadarathe cittadarathe ca  
vattati, <sup>7</sup>"vitaddaro vitasoko vi[ta]sallo sayam abhiññāya abhāsi  
buddho" ti ettha pana kilesadarathe vattati, vitaddaro ti hi  
aggamaggēna sabbakilesānam samuecchinnattā vigatakilesada-  
25 ratho ti attho.

**729 Nara nayane.** <sup>8</sup>*Narati, nara nārī.* Ettha nara ti puriso,  
<sup>9</sup>so hi narati neti ti nara, yathā paṭhamapakatibhūto satto  
itarāya pakatiyā seṭṭhatthēna <sup>10</sup>puri uccatthāne seti pavattati<sup>f</sup>  
ti puri-so ti vuccati, evam nayanatthēna nara ti vuccati, putta-  
30 bhūtubhūto pi hi puggalo mātu-jetthabhaginīnam netutthāne<sup>h</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Vv 892<sup>a</sup> et Vva 311<sup>a</sup>. <sup>2</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>3</sup> Bv 2: 97<sup>a</sup> [— — —, — — —]. <sup>4</sup> ns cit.  
J II 418<sup>18</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (vide Wg § 28: 118 + § 22: 36). <sup>6</sup> J III 157<sup>c-8</sup>, Pv 49<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J V  
56<sup>a-8</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (cf. 428<sup>28</sup>). <sup>9</sup> Vva 421<sup>8-22</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Nirukta I 13.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> plavā. <sup>b</sup> Itā C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns (3: tarī?). <sup>c</sup> (B<sup>e</sup>ns sambhamanto). <sup>d</sup> Vva:  
pāvisim (ns: — — — upagacchim pāvisim vā | Vimānavatthunatthakatha | Saddanīti  
hū sa mhya pāṭh pyak rve<sup>1</sup> rhi sāṇ | pāli-atthakathā nhañ<sup>1</sup> āhi rve<sup>1</sup> ya khañ  
samban khañ<sup>1</sup> so pāṭh sā asañ<sup>1</sup>). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns pavatta<sup>o</sup>. <sup>f</sup> J: osiñcam. <sup>g</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> vattati);  
Vva om. <sup>h</sup> Vva: pitutthāne.

tiṭṭhati, pag eva itaro itarāsaṃ; nāri ti narena yogato <sup>1</sup>naras-  
sāyan ti vā nāri; aparam p' ettha *narasaddassa* nibbacanaṃ:  
nariyati sakena kammaṇa niyyati ti naro · satto manusso vā,  
<sup>2</sup>"kammaṇa niyyati<sup>a</sup> loko" ti hi vuttaṃ. Tattha *narasaddassa*  
tāva purisavacane <sup>3</sup>"narā ca atha nāriyo" ti nidassanaṃ, satta-  
manussavacane pana <sup>4</sup>"buddho ayaṃ edisako naruttamo; <sup>5</sup>āmo-  
ditā naramarū" ti ca nidassanaṃ; tasmā naro ti puriso, naro  
ti satto, naro ti manusso ti tattha tattha yathāsambhavaṃ attho  
saṃvaṇṇetabbo.

**730 Hara haraṇe.** Haraṇaṃ pavattanaṃ. *Harati*, <sup>6</sup>"Savatthiyaṃ <sup>10</sup>  
viharati", *viḥasi vihaṃsu viharissati* <sup>7</sup>"appamatto <sup>11</sup>viḥissati"<sup>b</sup>,  
*voharati · saṃvoharati sabboharati* vā · <sup>8</sup>*rūpiyasavohāro rū-*  
*piyasabboharo* vā, *pāṭihāriyaṃ piṭipāmujjahāro<sup>c</sup> viḥaro vohāro*  
*abhihāro*, <sup>9</sup>"cittaṃ abhiniharati; <sup>12</sup>sāsane viharaṃ", *viharanto*  
*viharamāno vihalabbaṃ, viharitūṃ viharitūā aññāni* pi yojetab-  
bāni. Tattha <sup>13</sup>pāṭihāriyaṃ ti samāhite citte vigatūpakkilese  
katakiecena pacchā haritabbaṃ pavattetabban ti pāṭihāriyaṃ,  
*paṭi* ti hi ayaṃ saddo *pacchā* ti etassa atthaṃ bodheti <sup>14</sup>"tas-  
miṃ paṭi pavitṭhambī añño āgacchi<sup>d</sup> brāhmaṇo" ti adisu viya;  
viḥaro ti (hānanisajjādina viharanti etthā ti viḥaro · bhikkhū-  
naṃ āvāso, viharaṇaṃ vā viḥaro · viharaṇakiriya; <sup>15</sup>vohāro ti  
vyavahāro pi paṇṇatti pi vacanaṃ pi cetanā pi, <sup>16</sup>"yo hi<sup>e</sup> koci  
manussesu vohāraṃ upajivati evaṃ Vāsetṭha janāhi vaṇṇi so  
na brāhmaṇo" ti ayaṃ vyavahāro<sup>f</sup> nāma, <sup>17</sup>"saṃkhā samañña  
paññatti vohāro" ti ayaṃ paṇṇattivohāro nāma, <sup>18</sup>"tathā tathā  
voharanti parāmasanti"<sup>g</sup> ti ayaṃ vacana[m]vohāro<sup>h</sup> nāma,  
<sup>19</sup>"atṭha ariyavohārā ... atṭha anariyavohārā" ti ayaṃ <sup>20</sup>cetanā-  
vohāro nāma, iec evaṃ

vyavahāre vacane ca paṇṇatti-cetanāsu ca  
*vohārasaddo* catūsu imev atthesu dissati.

11 30

<sup>1</sup> (Vva 422<sup>b</sup>; <sup>2</sup> cf. S I 39<sup>10</sup>, <sup>11</sup> (+ Sn 654<sup>12</sup>), <sup>3</sup> J IV 241<sup>15</sup>, VI 26<sup>1</sup>, <sup>4</sup> Bv I 1: 4<sup>b</sup>,  
<sup>5</sup> Bv 2: 47<sup>c</sup>, <sup>6</sup> A I 1<sup>5</sup>, <sup>7</sup> S I 157<sup>1</sup>, D II 121<sup>1</sup>, <sup>8</sup> (Vin III 239<sup>20</sup>), <sup>9</sup> D I 76<sup>12</sup>,  
<sup>10</sup> 88<sup>2</sup>, <sup>11</sup> cf. Uda 102-10 (vide 428<sup>2</sup>) cf. Bva ad Bv I: 7<sup>d</sup>, <sup>12</sup> Sn 979<sup>cd</sup>, <sup>13</sup> Ps  
(Sc III 372-3) ad M I 360<sup>20</sup>, <sup>14</sup> Sn 614<sup>a-d</sup>, <sup>15</sup> Dhs § 1308, <sup>16</sup> (cf. M III 235<sup>12</sup>),  
<sup>17</sup> A IV 307<sup>2</sup> ... 307<sup>3</sup>, <sup>18</sup> Mp (Sc) III 309<sup>18</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> niyya; B<sup>e</sup> niyyate. <sup>b</sup> S: viḥassati (S<sup>1-2</sup> viḥessati = D). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup> opā-  
mojja<sup>6</sup>. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns āgacchi (= Sn). <sup>e</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> yo' yaṃ<sup>7</sup>). <sup>f</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns vyavahāravohāro  
(= Ps Sc). <sup>g</sup> Ps E<sup>c</sup>; aparaṃ<sup>8</sup> (D I 202<sup>10</sup>). <sup>h</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> vacanaṃ vohāro; B<sup>e</sup>ns  
vacanavohāro (= Ps Sc).



- 731 Hara apanayane.** Apanayanam niharanam. *Dosam harati niharati · nihāro, pariharati · parihāro, rajoharanam* <sup>1</sup>"sabbado-samharo" dhammo"; <sup>2</sup>Bhagavato ca sāsanaassa ca paṭipakkhe titthiye harati ti *pāḷihariyam* — mattāvaṇṇabheden' ettha *pā-*  
<sup>5</sup> *ḷheram pāḷhiram pāḷihāriyam* ti tiṇi padarūpāni bhavanti.  
**732 Hara adāne.** Adinnam harati harissati, hāhiti ice api, <sup>3</sup>"kharājinam" parasuṇ ca khārikājaṇ ca hāhiti" ti idam ettha nidasanam, *āharati avaharati<sup>c</sup> samharati apaharati apaharati<sup>c</sup> paharati<sup>c</sup> sampaharati samāharati, manoharo pāsādo, <sup>4</sup>parassaharanam, āhāro avahāro<sup>d</sup> samhāro upahāro<sup>e</sup> sampahāro samāhāro,*  
<sup>10</sup> *hariyyati · aharīyyati āhariyyanti · āhataṃ<sup>f</sup>, harituṃ āharituṃ āharitvā āharitvāna aññāni pi yojetabbāni.*  
**733 Dhara dharāṇe.** Dharanam vijjamānatā. *Dharati* <sup>6</sup>"dharate satthu sāsanam".  
<sup>15</sup> **734 Dhara aviddhamsane<sup>g</sup>.** Nibbānam niccam dharati.  
**735 Khara khaye.** *Kharati, kharanam.* <sup>7</sup>"Na kkharanti na khiyanti ti akkharāni, <sup>8</sup>na kkharanti na nassanti ti nakkhattāni" ti porāṇā.  
**736 Jagara niddakkhaye.** *Jagarati, jāgaro jāgaranam, jāgaram:*  
<sup>20</sup> <sup>9</sup>"dighā jāgarato ratti", *jāgaramāno.* Ayaṇ ca dhātu <sup>10</sup>*tanādi-* ganam patvā *jāgaroti paṭijāgaroti* ti rūpāni janeti.  
**737 Īra vacane, gati-kampanesu ca.** *Īrati, īritam eritam samīraṇo,* <sup>11</sup>"jinerito dhammo; <sup>12</sup>kuppanti vātassa pi eritassa". Tattha samīraṇo ti vāto, so hi samīrati vāyati samīreti<sup>h</sup> ca rukkhā-  
<sup>25</sup> sākhaṇṇādini suṭṭhu kampeti ti samīraṇo ti vuccati.  
**738 Hare lajjayam.** Aluttanto 'yam ekāranto dhātu <sup>13</sup>"gile pitikkhaye" ti dhātu viya. *Harāyati, harāyanam:* <sup>14</sup>"attīyāmi harāyāmi". Ettha harāyati ti lajjati, hiriṃ karoti ti attho.  
**739 Para palana-pūraṇesu.** *Parati<sup>i</sup> paramo* t' imassa rūpāni <sup>15</sup>"nara-  
<sup>30</sup> *nayane*" ti dhātussa *narati naro* ti rūpāni viya. Tattha parati ti pāleti pūreti vā, suddhakattuvasen' idam padaṃ vuttam,

<sup>1</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>2</sup> cf. Uda 10<sup>10</sup> (supra 427<sup>10</sup>). <sup>3</sup> J VI 500<sup>8</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (Sv I 71<sup>17</sup>). <sup>5</sup> cf. Vp apud Wg § 28; 119 § 34; 8. <sup>6</sup> Netta prooem. 11<sup>b</sup> (= Uda 2<sup>1</sup>). <sup>7</sup> cf. V 751. <sup>8</sup> (Vp apud Wg § 20; 21 caye!). <sup>9</sup> cf. Rūp 2 (C<sup>e</sup> 2<sup>4</sup>). <sup>10</sup> (cf. 329<sup>30</sup>). <sup>11</sup> Dh 60<sup>8</sup>. <sup>12</sup> V 1290. <sup>13</sup> cf. Kev prooem. 2<sup>a</sup>. <sup>14</sup> J V 43<sup>8</sup>. <sup>15</sup> V 794. <sup>16</sup> S I 131<sup>12</sup>. <sup>17</sup> V 729.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns sabbadosaharo. <sup>b</sup> addendum ca vel leg. kharājina(ni) cf. J codd. Cks. <sup>c</sup> Bm om. <sup>d</sup> (Bm apahāro). <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> ad. pahāro. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>e</sup> āhataṃ. <sup>g</sup> = Govindabhaṭṭa apud Wg § 22; 64; Bm addhamsane. <sup>h</sup> (Bm vāyati mīreti). <sup>i</sup> Bm pariti parati.

hetukattuvasena hi *pāreti pārāyati* ti ādini rupāni bhavanti; paramo ti pūlako pūrako vā, ettha ca *pārami* ti padaṃ etass' atthassa sādhaṃ, tathā hi *pārami* ti parati *pāreti* cā ti paramo · dānādinam guṇānam pūlako pūrako ca mahā-bodhisatto, paramassa idaṃ paramassa vā bhāvo kammaṃ 5 vā *pārami* · dānādikiriya; garūhi pana <sup>1</sup>"pūreti ti paramo dānādinam guṇānam pūrako pūlako cā" ti vuttaṃ, taṃ vīmaṃ-sitabbam.

**740** *Vara varaṇe. Varali, varaṇo Varuṇo.*

**741** *Gira niggiraṇa<sup>a</sup>. Niggiraṇam<sup>a</sup> paggharaṇam. Girati, giri.* 10  
Ettha giri ti pabbato, yo *selo* ti ādihi anekehi nāmehi kathiyati, so hi sandhisamkhātehi pabbehi citattā pabbam assa atthi ti pabbato, <sup>2</sup>himavamanādivasena jalassa sarabhūtānam bhesaj-jādivatthūnaṃ cā giraṇato giri ti vuccati; imāni pan' assa nāmāni:

pabbato acalo selo nago giri mahidharo 15  
addi siluccayo cā ti giripaṇṇattiyo imā. 12

**742** *Sura issariya-dittisu. Surati, suro asuro. Tatra suro ti surati isati devissariyaṃ pāpuṇāti virocati cā ti suro, sundarā* 20  
<sup>3</sup>rā vācā assā ti vā su-ro · devo, devābhidhānāni <sup>4</sup>*divādigāṇe* pakāsessāma; asuro ti devo<sup>b</sup> viya <sup>5</sup>na surati na isati na virocati 20  
cā ti usuro, surānam vā paṭipakkho *mittapaṭipakkho amitto* viyā ti asuro · dānavo, yo pubbadevo ti pi vuccati, tathā hi Kumbhajātake vuttaṃ: <sup>6</sup>"yaṃ ve pivitvā pubbadevā pamattā tidivā cutā sassatiyā samāyā taṃ tādisaṃ majjam imaṃ nīrat-thaṃ<sup>c</sup> jānaṃ mahārāja kathaṃ piveyyā" ti, Sāgāthavaggasaṃ- 25  
vaṇṇanāyaṃ pana <sup>7</sup>"na suraṃ pivimha<sup>d</sup> na<sup>d</sup> suraṃ<sup>d</sup> pivimhā ti āhaṃsu, tato paṭṭhāya asurā nama jāta" ti vuttaṃ, imāni tada-bhidhānāni:

asuro pubbadevo ca dānavo devatāri tu  
nāmāni asurānaṃ ti imāni niddise vidū, 13 30  
*Pako* iti tu yaṃ nāmaṃ ekassa asurassa, taṃ paṇṇatti ti pi <sup>8</sup>ekacce garavo pana abravuṃ. 14

**743** *Kura sadde, <sup>9</sup>akkose ca. Kurati, kuraro kurari · kummo kummi.*

<sup>1</sup> *bed.* <sup>2</sup> (415<sup>17</sup>). <sup>3</sup> (422<sup>3</sup>). <sup>4</sup> *V* 1100. <sup>5</sup> *Uda* 299<sup>11-12</sup>. <sup>6</sup> *J* V 18<sup>10-12</sup>.  
<sup>7</sup> *Spk* (*S* 1 397<sup>2</sup>) *ad S* 1 216<sup>10</sup>; *cf.* *Pj* II 483<sup>2</sup>. <sup>8</sup> *cf.* Hemacandra *Uṇādivṛtti* § 21. <sup>9</sup> (*Mmd* 672: kura kope).

<sup>a</sup> *CeBm* nigir<sup>o</sup> (*Wg* § 28: 117). <sup>b</sup> *B* as devā. <sup>c</sup> *Ja*: nīratthakam. <sup>d</sup> *Spk* (*Ce S*) *om.*; (*Pj*: na suraṃ pivimhā asuraṃ pivimhā).



744 Khura <sup>1</sup>chedane, vilekhane ca. *Khurali, khuroi.*

745 Mura samvethane. <sup>2</sup>*Murali, muro moro.*

746 Ghura bhimattha <sup>3</sup>saddesu. <sup>3</sup>*Ghurali, ghoro.*

747 Pura aggagamane. Aggagamanam nama padhanagamanaṃ,  
<sup>4</sup>paṭhamam eva gamanam vā. *Purali, puram puri; avāpurali:*  
<sup>4</sup>"avāpur" etaṃ amatassa dvāraṃ", <sup>5</sup>*avāpuraṇaṃ ādāya gac-*  
*chati.* Tattha puran ti rājadhānī, tathā hi nagaraṃ puram  
 puri rājadhānī ti ete pariyāyā, <sup>6</sup>"eso ālariko poṣo kumārī-  
*puramantare"* ti ādisu pana geḥaṃ puran ti vuccati, padhā-  
<sup>10</sup>natāya purato purato gamanena gantabban ti puram <sup>7</sup>rājadhānī  
 c' eva geḥaṇ ca; avāpuraṇan ti avāpuranti vivaranti dvāraṃ  
 etenā ti avāpuraṇaṃ, yaṃ kuñcika<sup>8</sup> ti pi tālo ti pi vuccati—  
*avāpurati* ti ādisu *ava ā* icc ubho upasaggā ti daṭṭhabba.

748 <sup>7</sup>Phara pharaṇe. Pharaṇaṃ nama vyāpanaṃ gamanam vā.  
<sup>15</sup>"Samam pharati sītena; <sup>9</sup>āhāratham pharati", *pharaṇaṃ.*

749 Gara uggame<sup>c</sup>. *Garali, garu.* Garū ti mātāpitādayo gāra-  
 vāyuttapuggalā, te hi garanti uggacchanti uggatā pākātā honti  
 ti garū ti vuccanti, api ca <sup>10</sup>pāsāpaccchattaṃ viya bhāriyattṭhena  
 garū ti vuccanti; *garusaddo* <sup>11</sup>"idam āsanaṃ, atra bhavaṃ  
<sup>20</sup>nisīdatu, bhavaṃ hi me aññataro garūnaṃ" ti ettha mātāpitūsu  
 dissati, <sup>12</sup>"sanāramaralokagaruṇaṃ" ti ettha sabbalokācariye sab-  
 baññumhi, api ca *garusaddo* aññesv atthesu pi dissati, sabbam  
 etaṃ ekato katvā atr' idam vuccati:

mātāpitācariyesu dujjare alahumhi ca

<sup>25</sup>mahante c' uggate c' eva <sup>13</sup>nichekādikaresu ca.

tathā <sup>14</sup>vaṇṇavisesesu *garusaddo* pavattati.

15

Keci pañācariyā *guru garu* ti ca dvidhā gahetvā <sup>15</sup>"bhāriya-  
 vācakatte *garusaddo* ṭhito, ācariyavācakatte pana *garusaddo*"

<sup>1</sup> Wg § 28: 52 + 54. <sup>2</sup> murali | rae pat eñ<sup>1</sup> || muro | rae pat khrañ<sup>2</sup> |  
 moro | ndoñ<sup>3</sup> || ns. <sup>3</sup> ghurali | lvan evā yac eñ<sup>1</sup> || vā | ghurughuru-asam mrañ  
 eñ<sup>1</sup> | ghurughurupassāsi || Aṅgulimālavatthu | ns. <sup>4</sup> Vin I 5<sup>21</sup> M I 168<sup>27</sup> (Ps).  
<sup>5</sup> cf. M III 127<sup>24</sup>. <sup>6</sup> J V 306<sup>5</sup>. <sup>7</sup> cf. Wg § 28: 95. <sup>8</sup> Bv 2: 159<sup>c</sup>. <sup>9</sup> (Mū 152<sup>26</sup>).  
<sup>10</sup> (Vibha 466<sup>20</sup> Uda 79<sup>27</sup> etc.). <sup>11</sup> J V 169<sup>20-27</sup> (Ja). <sup>12</sup> Sv I 1<sup>2</sup> (pt). <sup>13</sup> = sim  
 mve<sup>1</sup> evā limma khrañ<sup>2</sup> prañ<sup>1</sup> caṃ khrañ<sup>2</sup> ca so anak prū khrañ<sup>2</sup> tui<sup>1</sup> ahoik, ns.  
<sup>14</sup> Kc 604. <sup>15</sup> keci | kun so || ācariyā pana || abhidhān-charā tui<sup>1</sup> sañ ka<sup>2</sup> || ns.  
 et cū. Abb 840a-d: pume ācariyādimhi guru mātāpitūsu pi | guru tisu . . . ||.

<sup>26</sup> Itā Bm (Wg § 28: 55); CeB<sup>ns</sup> abhimatta- (= alvan yac khrañ<sup>2</sup> anak).  
<sup>27</sup> (Bm kiñcika). <sup>28</sup> Bm uccane (cf. 384 u. c); Wg § 28: 103: gurū udyamane.

ti vadanti. | Tan na gahetabbam, paḷivisaye hi sabbesam pi yathāvuttānaṃ atthānaṃ vācakatte *garusaddo* yeva icchitabbo *a(kā)rassa ā(kā)rabhāve*<sup>a</sup> *gāravan* ti savuddhikassa taddhitan-tapadassa <sup>1</sup>dassanato, sakkatābhāsāvisaye pana *gurusaddo* yeva icchitabbo *u*karassa vuddhibhāve aññathā taddhitantapadassa <sup>2</sup>dassanato.

**750** Mara paṇaḥge. *Marati*, *mallaṃ maritvā*; hetukattari *puriso purisaṃ māreti mārayati* <sup>1</sup>*puriso purisena purisaṃ mārāpeti mārāpayati*, *māreluṃ mārelvā* iḥc ādini rūpāni; *macco maru maraṇaṃ maccu malla*<sup>b</sup> *Māro*. Tattha mattuṃ ti marituṃ, tathā <sup>10</sup>hi Alinasattujātake <sup>2</sup>*yo mattuṃ*<sup>c</sup> icche pituno pamokkhā<sup>d</sup> ti paḷi dissati; *macco* ti maritabbasabhāvatāya *macco* ti laddha-nāmo satto; *marū* ti dighāyuko pi samāno maraṇasilo ti *maru* <sup>1</sup>devo; *marāṇaṃ* ti cuti,

*marāṇaṃ* antako *maccu* <sup>2</sup>*hindaṃ kālo ca maṭṭu*<sup>d</sup> ca <sup>15</sup>  
*nikkhepo* cuti <sup>e</sup>etāni nāmāni maraṇassa ve; <sup>16</sup>

*Māro* ti sattānaṃ kusalaṃ māreti ti *Māro* <sup>1</sup>*Kāmadevo*, imāni <sup>1</sup>*ssa* nāmāni:

*māro* namuci kaṇho ca vasavatti pajāpati  
*pamattabandhu* madano pāpimā dabbako<sup>e</sup> pi ca <sup>20</sup>  
*kandappo* ca ratipati kāmō ca kusumāyudho, <sup>17</sup>

aññe aññāni pi nāmāni vadanti, tūni sāsanaṇulomāni na honti  
ti idha na dassitāni, atthakathāsu pana <sup>4</sup>*māro* namuci kaṇho  
*pamattabandhu*<sup>f</sup> ti cattār<sup>g</sup> eva<sup>h</sup> nāmāni āgatāni, ettha ca *māro*  
ti devaputtaMārena saddhiṃ pañca mārā: kilesamāro khan- <sup>25</sup>  
dhamāro abhisamkhāramāro maccumāro devaputtaMāro ti.

**751** <sup>1</sup>Dhara avatthāne. *Dharati*.

**752** Bhara posane. *Bharati*, *bharito bhalla*.

**753** Thara santharaṇe<sup>h</sup>. *Tharati* *santharati*, *santharaṇaṃ*.

**754** Dara vidāraṇe. <sup>1</sup>*Bhūmim darati kuddālo*. <sup>30</sup>

**755** <sup>2</sup>Dara dahe. *Kāyo darati*, *daro daratho*.

**756** <sup>1</sup>Tira adhogatiyaṃ. *Tirati*, *tiraḥchāno tiraḥchā* vā,

<sup>1</sup> ns: Abhidhān nluik kā<sup>a</sup> *ajjavāṃ ajjavāṃ* [Sd § 857] ku<sup>1</sup> sui<sup>1</sup> n eñ<sup>1</sup> ā vud-  
dhi ku<sup>1</sup> alu<sup>1</sup> rhi sañ. <sup>2</sup> J V 31<sup>1</sup> (Ja). <sup>3</sup> Nidda ad Nidd I 3<sup>12</sup> (cf. V 1075<sup>1</sup>). <sup>4</sup> (cf. Nidd I  
489<sup>1</sup>). <sup>5</sup> cf. V 733 734. <sup>6</sup> (240<sup>1</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Mmd 630. <sup>8</sup> Mmd 640 (C<sup>o</sup> 490<sup>1</sup>); tira adhagamane.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> arassa (s: arassa) arabhāve. <sup>b</sup> sic B<sup>ns</sup>; C<sup>o</sup> B<sup>m</sup> mattuṃ. <sup>c</sup> J: mac-  
cum. <sup>d</sup> sic B<sup>m</sup> ns (§ 1233); C<sup>o</sup> maccu(!). <sup>e</sup> sic C<sup>o</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ns (s: dappako, cf. Amk  
I 1: 26<sup>1</sup>). <sup>f</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> cattaro vā. <sup>g</sup> (Wg § 27: 6, § 31: 14: ācchādane).



757 Ara gatiyaṃ. Aratī, althaṃ altho ulu. Ettha 'attham vuccati nibbānaṃ; taṃ-taṃ-sattakiccaṃ aratī vatteti ti utu. — Rakārantadhāturūpāni.

758 La ādane. Lāti, lānaṃ garuḷo Sihaḷo Rāhulo kusalaṃ bālo  
 5 mahallako mahallikā. Tatra garuḷo ti garuṃ lāti ādadāti gaṇhāti ti <sup>2</sup>garu-ḷo, yo supaṇṇo diḷādhipo nāgāri <sup>3</sup>karoṭi ti ca vuccati; <sup>4</sup>Sihaḷo ti sihaṃ lāti ādadāti gaṇhāti ti <sup>5</sup>Siha-ḷo pubbapuriso, tabbamaṃse jātā etarahi sabbe pi Sihaḷā nāma jātā; <sup>6</sup>Rāhulo ti ādisu pana Rāhu viya lāti ti Rāhu-lo, ko so: <sup>7</sup>sik-  
 10 khākamo āyasmā Rāhulabhaddo buddhaputto, tassa hi jātadivase Suddhodanamahārāja "puttassa me tuṭṭhiṃ nivedethā" ti uyyāne kiḷantassa bodhisattassa sāsanaṃ paṇiṇi; bodhisatto taṃ sutva "Rāhu jāto bandhanaṃ jātan" ti āha, puttassa hi jāyanaṃ Rāhuggaho viya hoti taṇhākilissanatāpādanato, bā-  
 15 lāhena<sup>a</sup> ca saṃkhalikādibandhanena bandhanaṃ<sup>b</sup> viya hoti muccitūṃ appadānato ti. — "Rāhu jāto bandhanaṃ jātan" ti āha; rājā "kiṃ me putto avacā" ti pucchitvā taṃ vacanaṃ sutvā "ito paṭṭhāya me nattā Rāhulo t' eva<sup>c</sup> hotū" ti āha, tato paṭṭhāya kumāro Rāhulo nāma jāto, Mahāpadānasuttaṭikāyaṃ  
 20 hi <sup>2</sup>"Rāhu jāto" ti ettha "Rāhu ti Rāhuggaho" ti vuttaṃ, taṃ pana Rāhulo ti vacanass' atthaṃ pākataṃ kātuṃ adhippāyathavasena vuttaṃ, na hi kevalo Rāhu ti saddo 'Rāhuggaho' ti atthaṃ vadatī, atha kho jātasaddasambandhaṃ labhitvā vadatī, tathā hi "Rāhu jāto" ti bodhisattena vuttavacanassa 'Rāhuggaho  
 25 jāto' ti attho bhavati; tasmā Suddhodanamahārāja 'mama nattā Rāhu viya lāti ti Rāhu-lo ti vattabbo' ti cintetvā "Rāhulo t' eva<sup>d</sup> hotū" ti āhā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. || Keci pana "Rāhulo jāto bandhanaṃ jātan" ti paṭhanti <sup>8</sup>katthaci potthake<sup>e</sup> ca likhanti. Tan na sundaraṃ atthassa ayuttito ṭikāya ca saddhiṃ virodhato<sup>f</sup>, na hi Rāhulo ti kumārassa nāmaṃ paṭhamaṃ uppannaṃ,  
 30 pacchā yeva uppannaṃ ayyakena dinnattā, tasmā tadā bodhisattena 'Rāhulo jāto' ti vattuṃ na yujjati, tathā<sup>g</sup> hi anabhisitte

<sup>1</sup> (P) II 594<sup>20</sup>. <sup>2</sup> § 96. <sup>3</sup> (Ja I 204<sup>13</sup>). <sup>4</sup> Mhv 7: 42<sup>b</sup> (Mhv). <sup>5</sup> 432<sup>b-22</sup> > Mg-ppd 134<sup>20</sup>—136<sup>11</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (A I 24<sup>17</sup>). <sup>7</sup> pi ad Sv (Ss) II 21<sup>16</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Ja I 60<sup>22</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Mg-ppd: daḷhena. <sup>b</sup> Bm bandhaṃ. <sup>c</sup> Mg-ppd: me nattu R. t' eva nāmaṃ (Ja I 60<sup>22</sup>). <sup>d</sup> Mg-ppd ad. nāmaṃ. <sup>e</sup> Bm pottho. <sup>f</sup> Bm ad. ca? <sup>g</sup> (Bc yathā).

arājini puggale *mahārājā* ti vohāro na ppavattati — *ṭikāya*<sup>a</sup>  
 ca "Rāhu ti Rāhuggaho" ti vuttam. || Athā pi tesam siyā:  
 "Rāhulo jāto bandhanam jātan" ti padassa vijjāmānattā eva  
*ṭikāyam* "Rāhuggaho" ti bhāvavasena *lāsaddena* samānattho  
*ādanattho gahasaddo* vutto ti. | Evam pi nūpapajjati - 'Rāhu- 5  
*lānam jātam bandhanam jātan*' ti pāthassa vattabbattā, *Rāhulo*  
 ti hi idam padam<sup>b</sup> *Sihalo* ti padam viya dabbavācakaṃ, na  
 kadāci pi bhāvavācakaṃ, tasmā "Rāhulo jāto bandhanam jātan"  
 ti etam ekaccehi dūropitaṃ pātham agahetvā "Rāhu jāto ban-  
 dhanam jātan" ti ayam eva pātho gahetabbo sārato<sup>c</sup> pacce- 10  
 tabbo \* *suparisuddhesu anekesu potthakesu*<sup>d</sup> diṭṭhattā porāṇehi  
 ca gambhīrasukhumañāṇehi ācariyapācariyehi paṭhitattā; ayam  
 pan' ettha sādhippāyā atthappakāsana: Rāhu jāto ti bodhi-  
 satto puttassa jātasāsanam sutvā samvegappatto 'idāni mama  
 Rāhu jāto' ti vadati, muñcitum<sup>e</sup> appadānavasena mama gaha- 15  
 nattham Rāhu uppanno ti hi attho; bandhanam jātan ti  
 iminā<sup>f</sup> 'mama bandhanam jātan' ti vadati, tathā hi *ṭikāyam*  
 vuttam: "Rāhu ti Rāhuggaho" ti, tattha Rāhuggaho ti gaṇ-  
 hātī ti gaho, Rāhu eva gaho Rāhuggaho, mama gāhako Rāhu  
 jāto ti attho — atha vā gahanam gaho, Rāhuno gaho Rāhu- 20  
 ggaho, Rāhuggahanam mama jātan ti attho, putto hi Rāhusadiso,  
 pitā candasadiso \* *puttaRāhunā gahitattā*; ekacce pana "Rā-  
 hulo t' eva<sup>g</sup> hotū" ti imam padesaṃ disvā 'Rāhu jāto ti vutte  
 iminā na sameti, Rāhulo jāto ti vutte<sup>h</sup> yeva pana sameti' ti  
 maññamānā evam pātham paṭhanti likhanti ca<sup>h</sup>, tasmā so 25  
 anupaparikkhitvā paṭhito dūropito pātho na gahetabbo, yathā-  
 vutto porāṇiko<sup>h</sup> porāṇācariyehi abhimato pātho yeva āyas-  
 mantehi gahetabbo \* *atthassa yuttito ṭikāya* ca saddhim aviro-  
 dhato ti. — Tattha kusalan ti \**kucchitānam pāpadhammānam*  
 \**sānato tanukaraṇato nānam ku-sam nāma*, tena kusena lāta- 30  
 bam pavattetabban ti kusa-lam; bālo ti diṭṭhadhammika-sam-  
 parāyikasamkhāte dve anatthe Devadatta-Kokālikādayo viya  
 lāti ādadāti ti bā-lo, imāni pan' assa<sup>i</sup> nāmāni:

<sup>1</sup> (432<sup>20</sup>). <sup>2</sup> (Ja I 66<sup>24</sup>). <sup>3</sup> (As 39<sup>2-3</sup>; *infra* 437<sup>12</sup>). <sup>4</sup> V 1177.

<sup>a</sup> Bens *ṭikāyañ*. <sup>b</sup> Mg-ppd *om.* <sup>c</sup> (Bens *ad. ca.*). <sup>d</sup> Bm *pottho*. <sup>e</sup> Bens *muccitum* (432<sup>16</sup>). <sup>f</sup> Mg-ppd: *idāni* (*cf.* 433<sup>14</sup>). <sup>g</sup> Mg-ppd *ad. nānam* (*cf.* 432 n. c.). <sup>h</sup> Bens *porāṇako*. <sup>i</sup> Bens *pana tam*.



- bālo avidvā<sup>1</sup> lañño ca aññāpi avicakkhaṇo  
apaṇḍito akusalo dummedho kumati jālo 18  
eḷamūgo ca nippaṇño dummedhī avidū mago  
aviññū andhabālo ca duppaṇño ca aviddasu; 19  
5 mahallako ti mahattaṃ lāti gaṇhāti ti maha-llako<sup>2</sup> jīṇṇapuriso,  
imāni<sup>3</sup> ssa nāmāni;  
jīṇṇo mahallako vuddho buddho vuḍḍho ca<sup>4</sup> kattaro  
thero cā ti ime saddā jīṇṇapaṇṇattiyo siyūṃ, 20  
tathā hi  
10<sup>5</sup> 3" dūre apassaṃ thero va cakkhuṃ yācītum āgato"  
evamādisu dattḥabbo<sup>6</sup> *therasaddo* mahallake, 21  
imāni pana nāmāni itthiyā itthiliṅgavasena vattabbāni;  
jīṇṇa mahallikā vuddhī buddhī vuḍḍhī ca kattarā  
theri cā ti ime saddā nāmaṃ jīṇṇāya itthiyā. 22  
15 759 **Dala 760** phala visaraṇe. *Dalati, phalati: dalito rukkho, phalito bhūmibhāgo.*  
761 **Ala** bhūsane. *Alati, alaṃkāro alaṃkato<sup>a</sup> alaṃkatam<sup>a</sup>, 4" sū*  
*laṃkānanayoge pi sūlaṃkānanavajjita<sup>b</sup> ti imissaṃ hi kavinaṃ*  
*kabbaracanāyaṃ alaṃkasaddo bhūsanavisesaṃ vadati. Keci*  
20 *pan' ettha 3" ala bhūsana-pariyāpana-vāraṇesū<sup>c</sup> ti dhātum pa-*  
*ṭhanti alati ti ca rūpaṃ icchanti, mayaṃ pana aladhātussa*  
*pariyatti-nivāraṇatthavācakatam<sup>d</sup> na<sup>e</sup> icchāma<sup>f</sup> payogādas-*  
*sanato, 6" nipātabhūto pana alaṃsaddo pariyatti-nivāraṇattha-*  
*vācako dissati<sup>g</sup> 7" alaṃ etaṃ sabbam; 8" alaṃ me tena rajjena<sup>h</sup>*  
25 *ti ādisu.*  
762 **Mila** nimelane<sup>i</sup>. *Milati, nim[m]ilati ummilati, nim[m]ilanam*  
*ummilanam<sup>j</sup>.*  
763 1 **Bila**<sup>k</sup> patitthambhe. 2 *Bilati<sup>l</sup>.*  
764 **Nila** vaṇṇe. *Nilavattham.*  
30 765 **Sila** samādhimhi. *Silati, silaṃ silanam. Ettha silan ti sila-*  
*naṭṭhena silaṃ, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Visuddhimagge: 3" silan ti ken'*  
<sup>1</sup> Uda 426<sup>29</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (Sp ad Vin I 269<sup>34</sup>). <sup>3</sup> J IV 403<sup>32</sup>. <sup>4</sup> \*\*\* (sālaṃkāna-  
nayoge pi | añ krañ<sup>1</sup> to nhañ<sup>1</sup> yhañ so<sup>2</sup> lañ<sup>2</sup> | sālaṃkānanavajjita<sup>3</sup> to cui<sup>4</sup> sac  
pañ mha kañ<sup>5</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup> | vā | sū | thui min<sup>6</sup>-ma sañ<sup>7</sup> alaṃkānanayoge pi | myak nā<sup>8</sup>  
tan<sup>9</sup> chā nhañ<sup>1</sup> yhañ so<sup>2</sup> lañ<sup>2</sup> | sālaṃkānanavajjita<sup>3</sup> | myak nā<sup>8</sup> tan<sup>9</sup> chā nhañ<sup>1</sup>  
ta kva phrañ<sup>2</sup> khrañ<sup>3</sup> mha kañ<sup>5</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup> || [cf. Kavyādarśa 2: 29d]). <sup>5</sup> (Wg § 15: 8).  
<sup>6</sup> *infra* (Ce) 781<sup>36</sup>; Rūp Ce 58<sup>34</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Vin IV 82<sup>38</sup> (Sd Ce 781<sup>34</sup>). <sup>8</sup> J VI 15<sup>31</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Vm 82<sup>37</sup>.  
<sup>a</sup> *leg.* alaṃko et alaṃkam? <sup>b</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> om.). <sup>c</sup> *ita* Be<sup>mns</sup>; Ce nimelane;  
Wg § 15: 10: nimeṣaṇe. <sup>d</sup> Be<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>e</sup> 3: pñ<sup>10</sup> (Wg § 15: 14).

atthena<sup>a</sup> silaṃ: silanattthena<sup>a</sup> silaṃ, kim idaṃ silanaṃ nāma:  
<sup>1</sup>samādhānaṃ vū, kāyakammādināṃ susilyavasena avippakiṇ-  
 natā ti attho, <sup>2</sup>upadhāraṇaṃ vā, kusalaṇaṃ dhammānaṃ pa-  
 tiṭṭhānavasena ādhārabhāvo ti attho, etad eva hi ettha attha-  
 dvayaṃ saddalakkhaṇavidū anujānanti; aññe pana 'sīraṭṭho'<sup>a</sup> 5  
 silaṭṭho<sup>a</sup>, sīlatatṭho<sup>a</sup> silaṭṭho<sup>a</sup> ti evamādinā nāyen' ettha atthaṃ  
 vaṇṇayanti" ti. Tattha atthadvayaṃ saddalakkhaṇavidū anu-  
 jānanti ti idaṃ "sīla samādhimhi; sīla upadhāraṇe" ti dvigaṇi-  
 kassa *sīladhātussa* atthe sandhāya vuttaṃ, imassa hi <sup>3</sup>*curā-*  
*digaṇaṃ* pattassa upadhāraṇe *sīleti silayati* ti rūpāni bhavanti, 10  
 upadhāreti ti pi tesāṃ attho, idha pana *bhuvādigāṇikuttā* samā-  
 dhānatthe *sīlati* ti rūpaṃ bhavati, samādhīyati ti tassa attho.  
 Puna pi ettha sotūnaṃ sukhagahaṇatthaṃ nibbacanāni vuc-  
 cante: silati samādhīyati kāyakammādināṃ susilyavasena na  
 vippakīrati<sup>b</sup> ti silaṃ, atha vā silanti samādahanti cittaṃ etena 15  
 ti silaṃ, imāni *bhuvādigāṇika*vasena nibbacanāni, *curādigāṇika-*  
*vasena* pana sīleti kusale dhamme upadhāreti patiṭṭhābhāvena  
 bhuso dhāreti ti silaṃ, silenti vā etena kusale dhamme upadhā-  
 renti bhuso dhārenti sādhave ti silaṃ ti nibbacanāni.

766 Kīla bandhane. *Kīlati, kīlaṃ*. 20

767 Kūla avaraṇe. *Kūlati, kūlaṃ*: <sup>4</sup>"vahe rukkhe 'pakūlajē'"<sup>d</sup>,  
*kūlaṃ bandhati*, <sup>5</sup>"nadikūle vasāṃ' ahaṃ"<sup>e</sup>. *Kūlati* avarati  
 udakaṃ bahi nikkhamitum na deti ti kūlaṃ.

768 Sūla rujāyaṃ. *Sūlati, sūlaṃ*: <sup>6</sup>"kaṇṇasūlaṃ na janeti".

769 Tūla <sup>7</sup>*nikkarise*<sup>f</sup>. <sup>7</sup>*Nikkari*saṃ nāma kārīsamattena pi am[ī- 25  
 n]etabbato<sup>g</sup> lahubhavo yeva. *Tūlati*, <sup>7</sup>"tūlaṃ bhaṭṭhaṃ va  
 māluta".

770 Pūla saṃghate. *Pūlati, pañcapali*.

771 Mūla patiṭṭhayaṃ. *Mūlati, mūlaṃ*. <sup>8</sup>*Mūlasaddo* <sup>9</sup>"mūlāni  
 uddhareyya antamaso usīraṇāḷimattāni pi" ti ādisu mūlamūle 30  
 dissati, <sup>10</sup>"lobho akusalamūlaṃ" ti ādisu asādhāraṇahetumhi,  
<sup>11</sup>"yāva majjhantike kāle chāyā pharati nivāte paṇṇāni pa-

<sup>1</sup> (Wg § 15: 16). <sup>2</sup> (Wg § 33: 26). <sup>3</sup> V 1612. <sup>4</sup> J VI 26<sup>11</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Ap 254<sup>7</sup>.  
<sup>6</sup> As 397<sup>6</sup>, Sv I 75<sup>29</sup>. <sup>7</sup> S I 127<sup>10</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Mahābhāṣya vol. I 480<sup>6</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Sp I 109<sup>1-2</sup> = Ps I  
 12<sup>6-11</sup> = Uda 27<sup>11-12</sup>. <sup>10</sup> S II 88<sup>6</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Dhs § 389. <sup>12</sup> \*\*\* (cf. Vin III 202<sup>19</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> Bm "itthena, "ittho. <sup>b</sup> C'Bemns vippakīrati (= pharai pharai kraī).  
<sup>c</sup> ns: kīlaṃ [ kan<sup>1</sup> lan<sup>2</sup> ] i pud ka<sup>3</sup> akhyuī<sup>1</sup> ahuīk ma rhi<sup>2</sup>. <sup>d</sup> J: rukkhūpakūlajē.  
<sup>e</sup> Ap: vasamāhaṃ (metr.). <sup>f</sup> Wg § 15: 20: nīkārṣe. <sup>g</sup> (ns amītabbato).



tantī<sup>a</sup>, ettāvatā rukkhamaññā<sup>b</sup> ti ādisu samipe, atr' idaṃ vuccati:

mūlamūle *mūlasaddo* padissati tath' eva ca

asādhāraṇahetumhi samipamhi ca vattati.

23

5 772 Phala nipphattiyam<sup>b</sup>. <sup>1</sup>"Rukkho phalati; <sup>2</sup>rukkhaphalañi bhuñjantā; <sup>3</sup>mahapphalaṃ hoti<sup>c</sup> mahānisamsam", *solapattiphalam*. Tattha mahapphalañi ti mahānipphattikam<sup>d</sup>.

773 Phala <sup>4</sup>bhede. *Phalati*: <sup>5</sup>"muddhā te phalatu sattadhā; <sup>6</sup>padā phalimsu". Tattha phalatū ti bhijjatu.

10 774 Phala avyattasaddhe. *Asani phalati*: <sup>7</sup>"dve 'me bhikkhave asaniyā phalantiyā na santasanti". Tattha <sup>8</sup>"phalantiyā ti saddaṃ karontiya".

775 Culla hāvakaṇaṇe. Hāvakaṇaṇam vilāsakaṇaṇam. *Cullati*.

776 Phulla vikaṣana<sup>9</sup>bhede su. *Phullati, phullam, phullito kimsuko*.

15 *suphullitam aravindavanam*: <sup>10</sup>"asitihattha-m-ubbedho Dipamkaro mahāmuni sobhati diparukkho va sālarājā va phullito; <sup>11</sup>"khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṃkharanaṃ".

777 Cilla seṭhille<sup>c</sup>. *Siṭṭhilaḥavo<sup>e</sup> seṭṭhilaṃ<sup>e</sup>, Cillati*.

778 Velu 779 celu 780 kelu 781 khelu 782 pelu 783 belu 784 selu

20 785 sala 786 tila gatiyam. *Velati, celati, kelati, khelati, pelati, belati, selati, salati, tilati; velaṃ, pelako<sup>f</sup>*. Ettha celan ti vattham, <sup>12</sup>pelako<sup>f</sup> ti saso.

787 Khala calane<sup>g</sup>. *Khalati, khalo*. Khalo ti dujjano asādhū asappuriso pāpajano.

25 788 Khala sañcinane<sup>h</sup>. *Khalati, khalaṃ*. Khalan ti vihiṭṭhapano-kāsabhūtaṃ bhūmimaṇḍalam, <sup>13</sup>taṃ hi khalanti sañcinanti rāsikaronti ettha dhaññāni ti khalan ti vuccati, <sup>14</sup>"khalaṃ sālam pasuṃ khettaṃ gantā c' assa abhikkhapaṇa" ti payogo.

789 Gila ajjhoharaṇe<sup>i</sup>. *Gilati*. <sup>15</sup>"gilam akkhaṃ puriso na bujjhati".

30 790 Gala adane. *Galati, galo*. Galanti adanti ajjhoharanti etena ti galo, galo ti gīvā vuccati.

<sup>1</sup> Vm 555<sup>22</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J VI 510<sup>2</sup>. <sup>3</sup> A IV 60<sup>3, 4, 12</sup>. <sup>4</sup> cf. Vp apud Wg § 15: 9.

<sup>5</sup> Dhpa I 41<sup>12</sup>, <sup>13</sup> (Sn 983<sup>d</sup>). <sup>6</sup> <sup>222</sup> (cf. Vin I 186<sup>37</sup> + 182<sup>2</sup>). <sup>7</sup> A I 77<sup>12</sup> (Ap 421<sup>10</sup>).

<sup>8</sup> Mp ad loc. (unde radix); cf. Sv ad D II 106<sup>24</sup>. <sup>9</sup> cf. Mp ad A III 263<sup>12</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Bv 2: 216<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Vin II 286<sup>3</sup>. <sup>12</sup> (Ja VI 538<sup>23</sup>). <sup>13</sup> ns cit. Psṭ ad M I 377<sup>22</sup> (Ps = Sv I 160<sup>2</sup>; cf. cf. Itā ad It 17<sup>2</sup> ubi leg. mahā aṭṭhikhalo). <sup>14</sup> J VI 297<sup>11</sup>. <sup>15</sup> J I 380<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Sp: paṭanti (Spt). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> nibbattiyam. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup> om. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> nibbattikam.

<sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> seṭh<sup>2</sup> et sith<sup>2</sup> (cf. 366<sup>22</sup>). <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup>Bemns: belo. <sup>g</sup> Wg § 15: 37: saṃcalane.

<sup>h</sup> Wg § 15: 38: saṃcaye (Kt. calane). <sup>i</sup> Wg § 28: 117: gī nigarape.

791 Sala 792 salla aśumgatiyaṃ<sup>a</sup>. Āsumgati<sup>a</sup> sīghagamanam. *Salati, sallati, sallam*. Ettha ca sallam usu saro sallo kaṇḍo tejano ti pariyāyā ete.

793 Kholā <sup>1</sup>gatipatiḥhate. *Kholati*.

794 Gile <sup>2</sup>pitikkhaye. *Gilāyati, gilāno gelaññaṃ*. <sup>3</sup>Gilāno ti āakallako, Vināye pi hi vuttam; <sup>4</sup>"nāham akallako" ti, aṭṭhaka-thāyañ ca <sup>5</sup>"nāham akallako ti nāham gilāno" ti vuttam.

795 Mile <sup>6</sup>gattavināme. *Milāyati, milāno<sup>b</sup> milāyanto milāyamāno*.

796 <sup>7</sup>Kele mamāyane. Mamāyanam <sup>8</sup>taṇhādittḥivasena <sup>9</sup>mama idan<sup>c</sup> ti gahaṇam. *Kelāyati*: <sup>10</sup>"tvam kam kelāyasi".

797 Sala calane, samvareṇa ca; 798 vala 799 valla calane ca. *Samvareṇāpekkhāyam cakāro. Salati, kusalam; valati; vallati vallūro*. Tattha <sup>11</sup>kusalan ti kucchite pāpadhamme salayati calayati kampeti viddhamseti ti ku-salam, kucchitam apāyadvāram salanti samvaranti pidahanti sādhave etenā ti ku-salam; vallanti <sup>12</sup>samvaranti rakkhanti ito kāka-senādayo satte akhādanatthāyā ti vallūro.

800 Mala 801 malla dharane. *Malati, malam; mallati, mallo*.

802 Bhala 803 bhalla paribhasana-himsādānesu. *Bhalati, bhallati*.

804 Kala samkhāne<sup>c</sup>. *Kalati, kalā kālō*. Ettha kalā ti soḷasa- <sup>20</sup>bhāgādi bhāgo; kālō ti 'ettako atikkanto' ti ādinā kalitabbo samkhātabbo ti kālō <sup>21</sup>pubbaṇhādi samayo.

805 Kalla asadde<sup>d</sup>. Asaddo nissaddo. *Kallati*.

806 Jala dittiyaṃ. *Jalati, jalam jalanto pajjalanto jalamano*: <sup>13</sup>"ko eti siriyā jalam; <sup>14</sup>jalam va yasasa aṭṭhā Devadatto ti me <sup>25</sup>sutam; <sup>15</sup>saddhammapajjito jalito".

807 Hula<sup>e</sup> calane. *Hulati, halo*. Halo ti phalo, so hi holeti bhūmiṃ bhindanto mattikakhaṇḍam cāleti ti halo ti vuccati <sup>26</sup>ukārassa akāram katvā.

808 Cala kampane. *Calati, calito acalo*. <sup>16</sup>mahanto bhūmicālo, <sup>30</sup>calanam<sup>f</sup> cālo<sup>f</sup>.

<sup>1</sup> (vide 423<sup>o</sup>, Wg. § 15: 44 v. l.). <sup>2</sup> (cf. 401<sup>11</sup> 428<sup>20</sup>). <sup>3</sup> As 377<sup>20-22</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> Vin III 62<sup>20</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Sp I 382<sup>20</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Cāndra-dh I 261 (vide 408<sup>20</sup>). <sup>7</sup> (cf. kelāyati... mamāyati, [M I 260<sup>24</sup>] et mh; ad Vm 317<sup>4</sup>). <sup>8</sup> Pj II 517<sup>16</sup>, Nidd I 49<sup>14</sup>. <sup>9</sup> \*\*\* (Mahāvā aṭṭhakathā, ns). <sup>10</sup> As 39<sup>1-2</sup> (m); supra 433<sup>20</sup>. <sup>11</sup> J V 322<sup>1</sup> sqq., VI 217<sup>21</sup> sqq. <sup>12</sup> Vin II 202<sup>2</sup>. <sup>13</sup> Dhpa proem. v. 1cd. <sup>14</sup> cf. A IV 311<sup>20</sup> (+ Mp: mahanto paṭhavikampo).

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ms āsug<sup>o</sup> (Wg. § 15: 42—43: āsugamane). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ms milāyano.

<sup>c</sup> = Kt apud Wg § 14: 26. <sup>d</sup> = Kṣīrase et Kt apud Wg § 14: 27. <sup>e</sup> (Wg § 19: 44 hvala, cf. V 811). <sup>f</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> om.?)



- 809 Jala dhaññe. *Jalati, jalam.*
- 810 Tala 811 tula <sup>1</sup>velambe<sup>2</sup>. *Talati, lulati.*
- 812 Thala ðhane. *Thalati, thalo.* Thalo ti nirudakappadeso, pabbajjā-nibbānesu pi tamsadisattā tabbohāro, yathā hi loke  
5 udakoghena anottharaṇaṭṭhānaṃ thalo ti vuccati, evaṃ kilesoghena anottharaṇiyattā pabbajjā nibbānaṃ ca thalo ti vuccati, "tiṇṇo pāraṅgato thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo" ti hi vuttaṃ.
- 813 <sup>3</sup>Phāla vilekhane<sup>4</sup>. *Phālati* bhūmiṃ vilekhati<sup>5</sup> bhindati ti *phalo*.
- 814 Nala gandhe. *Nalati.*
- 10 815 Bala pāṇane. Iha pāṇanaṃ jīvanaṃ sasanaṃ ca. *Balati, balaṃ bālo.* Ettha balaṃ ti balanti jīvitaṃ kappenti eteṇā ti balaṃ = kāyabala-bhogabalādikaṃ balaṃ, atha vā balanti sam-mājivanaṃ jīvanti eteṇā ti balaṃ = saddhādikaṃ balaṃ, Āgamaṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana <sup>6</sup>"asaddhiye na kampati ti saddhābalaṃ"  
15 ti adi vuttaṃ, taṃ 'daḷhaṭṭhena<sup>7</sup> balaṃ' ti vattabbānaṃ saddhādināṃ akampanatādassanaṭṭhaṃ vuttan ti daḷṭṭhabbaṃ, atha vā dhātūnaṃ atthātisayayogato asaddhiyādināṃ abhibhavanena saddhādibalaṇaṃ abhibhavanattho pi gahetabbo <sup>8</sup>"abalānaṃ baliyanti" ti ettha viya; bālo ti balati assasati c' eva  
20 passasati cā ti bālo, assasitapassasitamattena jīvati na seṭṭhena paññājivitenā ti vuttaṃ hoti, tathā hi aṭṭhakathāyaṃ vuttaṃ: "balanti ti bālā, assasitapassasitamattena jīvanti na paññājivitenā ti attho" ti, paññājivino yeva hi jivitaṃ seṭṭhaṃ nāma, tenāha Bhagavā: <sup>9</sup>"paññājivim<sup>10</sup> jivitaṃ āhu seṭṭhan" ti.
- 25 816 Pula mahatte. *Pulati, vipulaṃ.*
- 817 Kula saṃkhane<sup>1</sup>, bandhumhi ca. *Kolati, kulaṃ kolo.*
- 818 Sala gamane. *Salati.*
- 819 Kila <sup>1</sup>pitiya<sup>2</sup>-kīlanesu. Pitassa bhāvo pitiyaṃ, yathā <sup>3</sup>ḍakhiyaṃ; kīlanaṃ kīlā yeva. *Kilati.*
- 30 820 <sup>4</sup>Ila kampane. *Ilati<sup>5</sup>, elam elā.* Ettha <sup>6</sup>elam vuccati doso, ken' aṭṭhena: kampanaṭṭhena, doso ti c' ettha aḡuṇo veditabbo

<sup>1</sup> S IV 157<sup>2</sup>. <sup>2</sup> cf. Mp ad A II 141<sup>23</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Sn 770<sup>24</sup>. <sup>4</sup> cf. Pj I 124<sup>25-26</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> Sn 182<sup>24</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (375<sup>16</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Mnd 675 (C<sup>e</sup> 515<sup>17</sup>). <sup>8</sup> As 397<sup>2</sup> = Sv I 75<sup>26</sup>; Uda 369<sup>22</sup> (Spk S<sup>c</sup> III 168<sup>24</sup>).

<sup>9</sup> Wg § 20; 4—5: jala jvala vaikhavye (*supra* 384<sup>4</sup>). <sup>10</sup> cf. Wg § 20; 7: hala vilekhane. <sup>11</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>Bemns. <sup>12</sup> Bm daḷhaṭṭhena, C<sup>e</sup> daḷhaṭṭhena. <sup>13</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>Bemns. <sup>14</sup> = Kt apud Wg § 20; 12. <sup>15</sup> Wg § 28; 61 śvāitya (Māh Kt śāitya; cf. 381<sup>11</sup>). <sup>16</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>Bemns; vide 439<sup>12</sup>.

na paṭigho, "nelaṅgo" setapacchādo" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ; api ca eḷaṃ vuccati udakaṃ, tathā hi "elambujam kaṇṭaki" vārijaṃ yathā" ti imissā pāliya attham niddisanto āyasmā Sariputto "eḷaṃ vuccati udakan" ti āha; eḷa ti lālā vuccati 'elamugo' ti ettha viya; api ca eḷa ti kheḷo vuccati <sup>5</sup> "sutvā nelapatim vācaṃ vālā panthā apakkamun" ti ettha viya, ettha nelapatim vācaṃ ti kheḷabindunipātarahitaṃ vācaṃ ti attho, lālā-kheḷavācakaṃ tu eḷasaddassa aññaṃ pavattinimittam pariyesitabbam, <sup>6</sup>anekappavattinimittā hi saddā — kiṃ vā aññaṇa pavattinimittena: "iḷa kampane" ti evaṃ vuttam <sup>10</sup> kampanam eva lālā-kheḷavācakaṃ eḷasaddassa pavattinimittam, tasmā ilanti<sup>c</sup> jigucchitabbabhāvena kampenti<sup>d</sup> hadayacalanam papuṇanti janā etthā ti eḷa ti attho gaḥetabbo, samānapavattinimittā yeva hi saddā lokasaṃketavasena nānapadatthavācakaṃ pi bhavanti, tam yathā: hinoti gacchati ti hetu, sappati<sup>e</sup> <sup>15</sup> gacchati ti sappo<sup>e</sup>, gacchati ti go ti, tathā asamānapavattinimittā yeva samānapadatthavācakaṃ pi bhavanti, tam yathā rañjati ti rāja, bhūmim pāleti ti bhūmipālo, nare indati ti narindo ti — esa nayo sabbatthā pi vibhāvetabbo.

821 Iḷa gatiyaṃ<sup>i</sup>. *Ilati.*

822 Hila hāvakaraṇe<sup>g</sup>. *Helati.*

823 Sila uñche. *Silati.*

824 Tila sinehane<sup>h</sup>. *Tilati. telam tilo.*

825 Cila vasane. *Cilati.*

826 <sup>†</sup>Vala<sup>i</sup> vilasane. <sup>†</sup>Valati<sup>i</sup>.

827 <sup>†</sup>Mila<sup>j</sup> gahane. <sup>†</sup>Milati<sup>j</sup>.

828 Mila sinehane<sup>k</sup>. *Milati.*

829 Phula sañcale, pharaṇe ca<sup>m</sup>. *Phulati. — Lakārantadhāturūpani.*

<sup>i</sup> S IV 291<sup>20</sup> [*malin* ne]a = nīda (Ja V 136<sup>2</sup> [śleṣa *triplex*]; J VI 252<sup>22</sup> [śleṣa], S IV 291<sup>20</sup> cf. PW s. v. nīda 3), *unde* ne]a [<sup>a</sup>nāida], 3: 'taruṇa[vaccha]' (Ja V 418<sup>17</sup>; m) *ad* Vibha 494<sup>11</sup> *et* cf. sgh. ne]a), 3: makkhikaṇḍaka (Sv *ad* a-ne]aka, D III 83<sup>17</sup>), 3: 'ingenuns, ārya vel kulina' (D I 4<sup>22</sup> cf. *ibid.* porā *et* J VI 252<sup>22</sup>; J VI 558<sup>21</sup>)). <sup>2</sup> Sn 845<sup>c</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Nidd I 202<sup>28</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (Ja III 347<sup>12</sup>). <sup>5</sup> J VI 558<sup>21</sup> (Ja). <sup>6</sup> (378<sup>24</sup>). <sup>7</sup> ns *ad.*: celam hū so nām-pud phrae sañ<sup>i</sup> sañ<sup>i</sup> kui nha lum<sup>3</sup> thā<sup>2</sup> rve<sup>1</sup> samban sañ.

<sup>a</sup> ns nelaggo (ns *cit.* Uda 370<sup>1-2</sup>). <sup>b</sup> = achū<sup>2</sup> rhi so, ns. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> h. l. elanti; ns *om.* <sup>d</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup> Bemns. <sup>e</sup> *ita* B<sup>e</sup> (ns *comp. fecit.*); C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> sabb<sup>o</sup> (Wg § 11: 30).

<sup>f</sup> = Kt *apud* Wg § 28: 65. <sup>g</sup> = Maitr Kt Vp *apud* Wg § 28: 69. <sup>h</sup> Wg § 28: 62; snehe. <sup>i</sup> 3: eñā<sup>o</sup> (Wg § 28: 64). <sup>j</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>e</sup> ns pū<sup>o</sup>; Wg § 28: 68; gila gahane. <sup>k</sup> Wg § 28: 71: śleṣane. <sup>m</sup> cf. Vp *apud* Wg § 28: 96.



- 830 Va gati-gandhanesu. *Vāti, vāto.*  
 831 Vi <sup>†</sup>pajana<sup>a</sup>-kanti-asana-khādana-gatisu. Pajanaṃ calanaṃ, kanti abhiruci, asanaṃ bhattaparibhogo, khādanaṃ pūvadi-bhakkhaṇaṃ, gati gamanaṃ. *Veti.*  
 5 832 Ve tantasantāne. *Vāyati, tantavāyo.*  
 833 Ve sosane. *Vāyati.*  
 834 Thivu 835 khivu<sup>b</sup> <sup>†</sup>niddassane<sup>c</sup>. *Thevati, khevati.*  
 836 <sup>1</sup>Thivu dittiyaṃ. *Thevati*: <sup>2</sup>"<sup>†</sup>madhumadhūkā thevanti".  
 837 Jiva pāṇadharāṇe. *Jivati, jivitaṃ jivo jivikā*: <sup>3</sup>"atthi no jivikā  
 10 deva sū ca yādisi<sup>d</sup>-kīdisā", *jivitaṃ kappeti<sup>e</sup>.*  
 838 Piva 839 miva 840 tiva 841 niva thūliye. *Pivati, pivaro; mivati, tivati, nivati.* Euttha ca pivaro ti kacchapo, yo koci vā thūlasarīro, tathā hi <sup>4</sup>"pivaro kacchape thūle" ti pubbācariyehi vuttaṃ.  
 15 842 Ava pālāne<sup>f</sup>. *Avati*: <sup>5</sup>"buddho mama avataṃ".  
 843 Sava gatiyaṃ. *Savati.*  
 844 Kava<sup>g</sup> vaṇṇe. *Kavati.*  
 845 Khivu<sup>b</sup> made. *Khivati.*  
 846 Dhovu dhovane. *Dhovati.*  
 20 847 Devu<sup>i</sup> devane. *Devati, ādevati paridevati*: <sup>6</sup>"ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaṃ paridevitattaṃ".  
 848 Sevu 849 kevu 850 khevu 851 gevu 852 gilevu 853 mevu 854 milevu secane<sup>j</sup>. *Sevati, kevati, khevati, gevati, gilenati, mevati, milevati.*  
 25 855 <sup>†</sup>Devu<sup>k</sup> plutagatiyaṃ. Plutagati pari-plutagamanaṃ. <sup>†</sup>*Devati<sup>k</sup>.*  
 856 Dhavu gatisuddhiyaṃ. <sup>7</sup>"Dhāvati vidhāvati; <sup>8</sup>adhāvati pari-dhāvati", *dhāvako.*  
 857 Civu ādāna-saṃvaresu. *Civati.*  
 858 <sup>†</sup>Cevi <sup>9</sup>cetanātulye. *Cevati.* — *Vakarantadhāturuṇi.*

<sup>1</sup> Ja VI 530<sup>32</sup>: thevanti = virocanti *ut vitetur tautologia, sequente* madhuthipā J VI 529<sup>34</sup> (*ita* Lk, cf. Ja VI 530<sup>31</sup> et *Vstīp* Wg § 10: 3). <sup>2</sup> J VI 529<sup>32</sup>.  
<sup>3</sup> J VI 584<sup>10</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (cf. Hemacandra Anekārth III 572<sup>d</sup>). <sup>5</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>6</sup> Vibh 100<sup>11</sup>.  
<sup>7</sup> Nidd I 414<sup>32</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Ja I 158<sup>12</sup>. <sup>9</sup> = ce<sup>1</sup> cho<sup>2</sup> khraṇ<sup>3</sup> tū mhya khraṇ<sup>3</sup> nhuik, ns.

<sup>a</sup> Wg § 24: 39: prajānana. <sup>b</sup> Ce B<sup>ens</sup> dhivu khivu; B<sup>m</sup> dhavu dhivu; *vide* Wg § 15: 52 et 59. <sup>c</sup> Wg: nirasane. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>s</sup> ns yādisu (= J *cod.* Lk). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> kappesi. <sup>f</sup> = Kt *apud* Wg § 15: 91. <sup>g</sup> Wg § 10: 17 kabr. <sup>h</sup> Wg § 10: 19: kṣībr. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>s</sup> ns ad. deva. <sup>j</sup> ns: sevane laṇ<sup>3</sup> rhi eṇ<sup>1</sup> (Wg § 14: 36—38). <sup>k</sup> v: rev<sup>0</sup> (Wg § 14: 39).





- 878 Pūsa pasave<sup>a</sup>. *Pūsali*.  
 879 <sup>†</sup>Vasi<sup>b</sup> 880 bhūsa alamkāre. <sup>†</sup>Vāsali; *bhusali vibhusali<sup>c</sup>, bhū-*  
*sanam vibhūsanam*.  
 881 Ūsa rujāyam. *Ūsali*.  
 882 Isa<sup>d</sup> unche. *Esali, isi*. Ettha pana silādayo guṇe esanti ti  
 isayo <sup>†</sup>buddhādayo ariyā tāpasapabbajjāya ca pabbajitā narā,  
 isi tāpaśo jaṭilo jaṭi jaṭādharo ti ete *tāpasapariyāyā*.  
 883 Kasa vilekhane. *Kasali kassali, kassako ākaso*. Ettha kassako  
 ti kasikārako; ākaso ti nabham, tam hi <sup>†</sup>na kassati ti ākaso,  
 10 kasitum vilekhitum na sakko<sup>e</sup> ti attho, imāni tadabhidhānāni:  
     ākaso ambaram abbham antulikkham agham nabham  
     vehāso gaganam devo kham ādiccapātho pi ca 24  
     tārāpatho ca nakkhattapātho ravipātho pi ca  
     vehāyasam<sup>f</sup> vāyupātho apātho anilāñjasam. 25  
 15 884 Kasa 885 sisa 886 jasa 887 jhasa 888 vasa 889 masa 890 <sup>†</sup>disa<sup>g</sup>  
 891 jūsa<sup>b</sup> 892 yūsa himsattha. *Kasali, sisali, jasali, jhasali, vasali;*  
*masali masako omasali omasavādo; <sup>†</sup>disali<sup>g</sup>, jūsali, yūsali*. Tattha  
<sup>†</sup>omasati ti vijjhati, omasavādo ti paresam sūciyā (viya)<sup>h</sup>  
 vijjhanavādo; <sup>†</sup>masako ti<sup>i</sup> makaso.  
 20 893 Bhassa bhass[an]je<sup>k</sup>. Bhassan ti kathanam vuccati <sup>†</sup>“āvāso  
 gocaro bhassam; <sup>†</sup>bhassakārakan” ti ādisu viya. *Bhassali,*  
*bhaṭṭham*. Bhaṭṭhan ti bhāsitaṃ, vacanan ti attho, ettha pana  
<sup>†</sup>“subhāsita atthavati gāthāyo te mahāmuni, nijjhatto <sup>†</sup>mhi su-  
 bhaṭṭhena tvaṃ ca me saraṇam bhavā” ti paḷi nidassanam,  
 25 tattha nijjhatto ti nijjhāpito dhammojapaṇṇāya paṇṇattigato  
 amhi, subhaṭṭhenā ti subhāsitenā.  
 894 Jisu 895 nisu<sup>m</sup> 896 visu 897 misu 898 vassa secane. *Jesali,*  
*nesali, vesali, mesali, devo vassali*.  
 899 Marisu saṇane ca. *Cakāro secanāpekkhako. Marisali*.  
 30 900 Pusa posane<sup>n</sup>. <sup>†</sup>Posali, poso. Kamma-citta-utu-āharehi po-  
 siyati ti poso. <sup>†</sup>“Aññe pi devo poṣeti” ti dassanato pana  
<sup>†</sup>curādigāṇe pi imaṃ dhātum vakkhāma,

<sup>1</sup> cf. As 325<sup>2</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Sp ad Vin IV 4<sup>30</sup> (cf. Sp). <sup>3</sup> (§ 154). <sup>4</sup> Vm 127<sup>2</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> cf. Vin II 1<sup>1</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Vv 726<sup>a-d</sup> (Vva 265<sup>2a</sup>). <sup>7</sup> (99 n. b). <sup>8</sup> J I 135<sup>1a</sup>. <sup>9</sup> V 1622.  
<sup>a</sup> = Kt apud Wg 17: 28. <sup>b</sup> o: tasi (Wg § 17: 31). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>d</sup> Wg  
 § 17: 33: iṣa. <sup>e</sup> ita B<sup>m</sup>; C<sup>e</sup> sakkoti, B<sup>ns</sup> sakka. <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup> vehāsayam. <sup>g</sup> o: ris<sup>o</sup>  
 (Wg § 17: 43). <sup>h</sup> = Mdh Vp (Kt) apud Wg § 17: 29. <sup>i</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>j</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> ad.  
 makā ti). <sup>k</sup> (cf. Wg § 17: 44?). <sup>m</sup> = (Kt Vp apud) Wg § 17: 49. <sup>n</sup> cf. Wg  
 § 17: 50 (supra 441<sup>2a</sup>).

- 901 †Pisu<sup>a</sup> 902 silisu 903 pusu 904 palusu 905 usu (u)padahe<sup>b</sup>. †Pe-  
sati<sup>a</sup>; silesati, silesa; posati; palosati; osati, usu.  
906 Ghusu samharise<sup>c</sup>. Samhariso samghaṭṭanam. †Ghassati.  
907 †Hasu aliṅge<sup>d</sup>. Āliṅgo upagūhanam. Hassati.  
908 Hasa hasane. Hasati; assā hasanti ājāṇiyā hasanti, pahasati 5  
ūhasati, kārīte hāseli icc ādi, ūhasiyamāno. †"hāso pahāso", hasa-  
nam pahasanam, hasitam — hakūralopena mandahasanam sītan ti  
vuccati †"sitam pātvākāsi" ti ādisu. Tattha ūhasati ti avaha-  
sati, ūhasiyamāno ti avahasiyamāno, tatrāyaṃ pāli: †"idha ...  
bhikkhum araṇṇagataṃ vā rukkhamūlagataṃ vā suṇṇāgāraga- 10  
tam vā mātuḡāmo upasaṃkamitvā ūhasati" iti ca †"so mātu-  
gāmena ūhasiyamāno" iti ca; hāso ti hasanam vā somanassam  
vā †"hāso me udapajjathā"<sup>e</sup> ti ādisu viya.  
909 Tusa 910 hasa 911 †hisu<sup>f</sup> 912 rasa sadde. Tusati, hasati,  
†hisati; †rasati, rasitam, atrāyaṃ pāli: †"bheriyo sabbā vaj- 15  
jantu vīṇā sabbā rasantu tā" iti.  
913 †Rasa assādane. Rasati, raso.  
914 †Rasa assāda-sinehesu. Rasati, raso.  
915 Rasa hāniyam. Rasati, rasanam ras(s)o; atrāyaṃ pāli: †"na  
h' eva ṭhita<sup>g</sup> nāsinam na sayānam na p' addhagum<sup>h</sup> yāva 20  
vyāti nim[m]isati<sup>i</sup> atrā pi rasati bbayo" ti, tattha rasati bbayo  
ti so so vayo rasati parihāyati, na vaḍḍhati ti attho.  
916 Lasa silesana-kīlanesu. Lasati, †lāso, †lasi ca te nipphalitā<sup>j</sup>,  
lasi vuccati matthaluṅgā<sup>j</sup>, nipphalitā ti nikkhantā.  
917 Nisa samādhimhi. Samādhi samādhānam cittekaggatā. Nesati. 25  
918 Misa 919 masa sadde, rose ca. Mesati, masati; meso, masako.  
920 Pisi<sup>k</sup> 921 pesu gatiyam. Pisati, pesati.  
922 Sasu hīmsāyam. †Sasati, sattham. Sattham vuccati asi.

<sup>f</sup> ns: ghassati | thui (o: tuik?) khuik eñ<sup>1</sup> || ghamsati rhi mū yuttatara ||  
<sup>g</sup> Dhs § 9. <sup>h</sup> M II 45<sup>1</sup> (Ps Sc III 259<sup>11</sup>). <sup>i</sup> A III 91<sup>14-16</sup>. <sup>j</sup> A III 91<sup>12</sup>. <sup>k</sup> Cp I  
9: 47<sup>b</sup> = Ap 259<sup>18</sup> v. l. (cf. Ap 33<sup>11</sup> 256<sup>12</sup>). <sup>l</sup> ns: rasati | rus eñ<sup>1</sup> || thui thui  
Mraṇmā-vohāra nhañ<sup>1</sup> cap rve<sup>1</sup> mhat le ||. <sup>m</sup> Ap 3<sup>29</sup>. <sup>n</sup> (Vibha 45<sup>14-16</sup>). <sup>o</sup> (Wg  
§ 35: 77, Sd V 1659 + 1660). <sup>p</sup> J III 93<sup>17-18</sup> (Ja); supra 416<sup>21</sup>). <sup>q</sup> = campay khrañ<sup>2</sup>,  
ns (campay = hāva Sd 439<sup>21</sup>, = vilasuna Sd 439<sup>26</sup>). <sup>r</sup> J I 493<sup>8</sup> (Ja). <sup>s</sup> (142<sup>27</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> o: sisu (cf sesati) Wg § 17: 51. <sup>b</sup> Bm padahe (Wg: dāhe). <sup>c</sup> = Candra-dh I 238;  
Wg § 17: 58; samgharṣe. <sup>d</sup> Wg § 17: 59; hrṣu alike (Maitr: alīkye). <sup>e</sup> Bc ns upa-  
pajjathā (= Cp). <sup>f</sup> Bc ns hīsa; o: hīlas<sup>o</sup> (Wg § 17: 62). <sup>g</sup> Ita Bm; CeBc ns tiṭ-  
ṭhaṃ. <sup>h</sup> Bc ns pattagum (= bhava<sup>3</sup> pran lhan rve<sup>1</sup> sva<sup>3</sup> so o: samparivattetvā  
caramānam, Ja). <sup>i</sup> Bc ns nimisati. <sup>j</sup> CeBc ns āgām. <sup>k</sup> Wg § 17: 69; pisr (17: 70 peasr).



923 *Samsa thutiyā ca<sup>a</sup>. Cakāro hiṃsāpekkhāya. Samsati pa-*  
*samsati, pasamsā pasamsanā, pasattho Bhagavā, pasamsamāno<sup>b</sup>*  
*pasamsito pasamsako pasamsitabbo pasamsanīyo pāsamsa, pasam-*  
*sitvā* icc ādini.

- 5 924 *Disa<sup>c</sup> pekkhane. Etissā pana nānārūpāni bhavanti: dissati*  
*padissati* icc ādi akammakam, *passati dakkhati* icc ādi sakam-  
 makam; *dissatu passatu dakkhatu; disseyya passeyya dakkheyya:*  
*disse passe dakkhe;* <sup>1</sup>*dissa passa dakkha<sup>d</sup>;* <sup>2</sup>*adissā apassā* <sup>3</sup>*addā*  
*Sīdantare nage<sup>e</sup> addakkhā<sup>e</sup> addakkhum adassum;* <sup>4</sup>*adassi (apassi)<sup>e</sup>*  
 10 *adakkhi; dassissati passissati dakkhiti<sup>f</sup>; adassissā<sup>g</sup> apassissā adak-*  
*khissā* evam vattamāna-pañcamiyādivasena vitthāretabbāni; kā-  
 rite *dasseli dassayati* ti rūpāni, kamme *passiyati* icc ādini; *disā*  
*passo passam<sup>e</sup> passitā dasselā<sup>h</sup> dassanam vipassanā nānadassanan*  
 ti nāmikapadāni; tadatthe pana *tumatthe ca dakkhitāye* ti rū-  
 15 *paṃ,* <sup>6</sup>*“āgat’ amha imaṃ dhammasamayam dakkhitāye aparā-*  
*jitasamghan’* ti hi pālī, imasmiṃ pana pālippadesa *dakkhitāye*  
 ti idaṃ tadatthe *tumatthe vā catutthiyā rūpaṃ,* tathā hi *dakkhi-*  
*tāye* ti imassa <sup>7</sup>*“dassanattāyā’* ti vā *‘passitum’* ti vā attho  
 yojetabbo. <sup>8</sup>*Disā* ti ādisu pana puratthimādibhedā pi *disā* ti  
 20 *vuccati, yathāha:* <sup>9</sup>*“disā catasso vidisā catasso uddham adho*  
*dasa disatā imāyo katamaṃ disaṃ tiṭṭhati nāgarājā yam addasā*  
*supine chabbisānan’* ti, mātāpitādayo pi, yathāha: <sup>10</sup>*“mātā pitā*  
*disā pubbā ācariyā dakkhiṇā disā puttadārā disā pacchā mittā-*  
*maccā ca uttarā dāsakammakarā heṭṭhā uddham samaṇabrāh-*  
 25 *maṇā etā disā namasseyya alamatto kule gihi<sup>i</sup>’* ti, paccaya-  
*dāyakā pi, yathāha:* <sup>11</sup>*“agārino annada-pānavatthadā avhāyikā*  
*†nam<sup>j</sup> pi disaṃ vadanti<sup>j</sup>’* ti, nibbānam pi, yathāha: <sup>12</sup>*“esā<sup>j</sup>*  
*disā paramā Setaketu yaṃ patvā dukkhī<sup>k</sup> sukhino bhavanti<sup>j</sup>’*  
 ti; evaṃ *disāsaddena vuccamānaṃ attharūpaṃ natvā idāni<sup>l</sup> ssa*  
 30 *nibbacanaṃ evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ: dissati candavattanādivasena<sup>m</sup>*

<sup>1</sup> ns: *dissa passa dakkha* | *prī* || *parokkhā* ||. <sup>2</sup> ns: *adissā . . . adassum* |  
*kun prī* || *hiyyattanti*. <sup>3</sup> J VI 125<sup>5</sup>. <sup>4</sup> ns: *adassi apassi adakkhi* | *prī* || *nijja-*  
*tanti* ||. <sup>5</sup> D II 254<sup>7-8</sup> = S I 26<sup>24-25</sup> *et* Sv Spk. <sup>6</sup> Ja I 401<sup>4-20</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J V 42<sup>1-20</sup>.  
<sup>8</sup> D III 191<sup>28-192</sup>. <sup>9</sup> J III 234<sup>3-4</sup>. <sup>10</sup> J III 234<sup>2-3</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> = Kt Vp *apud* Wg § 17: 79. <sup>b</sup> (Bm one). <sup>c</sup> Bm *disaṃ* (c: *disi*? Wg  
 § 23: 19). <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup> Bm *dakkhi*. <sup>e</sup> Bm *om*. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns *dakkhissati*. <sup>g</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> *adississā*).  
<sup>h</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ns (*vide* 445<sup>10</sup>). <sup>i</sup> J: *taṃ*. <sup>j</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns *etā* (< 444<sup>20</sup>). <sup>k</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns *nid-*  
*dukkhā*. <sup>l</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns *candavattanādivasena* (= *la eñ<sup>1</sup> mrañ<sup>1</sup> Muir toñ<sup>1</sup> kui lak-ya*  
*lhañ<sup>1</sup> khrañ<sup>1</sup> ca sañ<sup>1</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup> aevam<sup>2</sup> phrañ<sup>1</sup>*).

'ayam purimā, ayam pacchimā' ti ādinānappakārato<sup>a</sup> pañ-  
 ñāyati ti disā · puratthimadisādayo, tathā 'ime amhākaṃ ga-  
 ruṭṭhānan' ti ādinā passitabbā ti disā · mātāpitādayo, dis-  
 santi<sup>b</sup> sakāya puññakiriyāya 'ime dāyaka' ti paññāyanti ti  
 disā · paccayadāyaka, dissati uppādavayābhāvena niccadham-<sup>3</sup>  
 mattā sabbakālam pi vijjati ti disā · nibbānaṃ; passo ti kara-  
 ṇākāraṇaṃ passati ti passo, evaṃ passati ti passaṃ, atrāyaṃ  
 pālī: <sup>1</sup>"passati passo passantaṃ apassantaṃ pi<sup>c</sup> passati, apas-  
 santo apassantaṃ passantaṃ pi<sup>c</sup> na passati" ti; passati ti  
 passitā, dasseti ti dassitā<sup>d</sup>; dassanan ti dassanakiriyā<sup>e</sup>, api <sup>10</sup>  
 ca dassanan ti cakkhuvīññānaṃ, taṃ hi rūpārammaṇaṃ passati  
 ti dassanan ti vuccati, tathā <sup>2</sup>"dassanena pahātabbā dhammā"  
 ti vacanato dassanaṃ nāma <sup>3</sup>sotāpattimaggo, kasmā sotāpatti-  
 maggo dassanaṃ: paṭhamāṃ nibbānadassanato, — || nanu go-  
 trabhū paṭhamataraṃ passati ti — | no na passati, disvā kat- <sup>15</sup>  
 tabbakiccaṃ pana na karoti · saṃyojanānaṃ appahānato, tasmā  
 'passati' ti na vattabbo, yattha katthaci rājanāṃ disvā pi paṇ-  
 ṇākāraṃ datvā kiccaṇipphattiyā adiṭṭhattā "ajjā pi rājanam  
 pi<sup>f</sup> na passāmi" ti vadanto gāmaṃ nīdassanaṃ; vipassanā  
 ti aniccādivasena khandhānaṃ vipassakaṃ<sup>g</sup> ñānaṃ; <sup>4</sup>ñānadass- <sup>20</sup>  
 sanan ti dibbacakkhu pi vipassanā pi maggo pi phalam pi  
 paccavekkhaṇaṇānaṃ pi sabbaññutañānaṃ pi vuccati: "appa-  
 matto samāno ñānadassanaṃ ārādheti" ti ettha hi dibbacakkhu  
 ñānadassanaṃ nāma, <sup>5</sup>"ñānadassanāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhi-  
 ninnāmeti" ti ettha vipassanañānaṃ, <sup>6</sup>"abhabbā te ñānadassa- <sup>25</sup>  
 nāya<sup>h</sup> anuttarāya sambodhāyā" ti ettha maggo, <sup>7</sup>"ayam añño  
 uttarimanussadhammo alamariyañānadassanaviseso adhigato  
 phāsuvihāro" ti ettha phalañānaṃ<sup>i</sup>, <sup>8</sup>"ñānaṃ ca pana me das-  
 sanaṃ udapādi: akuppā me cetovimutti ayam antimā jāti n' atthi  
 dāni punabbhavo" ti ettha paccavekkhaṇaṇānaṃ, <sup>10</sup>"ñānaṃ ca <sup>30</sup>  
 pana me dassanaṃ udapādi: sattāhakālamkato Ālāro Kālāmo"  
 ti ettha sabbaññutañānaṃ, etth' etaṃ bhavati:

<sup>1</sup> Th 61<sup>a</sup>-d. <sup>2</sup> Dhs p. 1<sup>18</sup>. <sup>3</sup> cf. As 43<sup>17-21</sup>. <sup>4</sup> 445<sup>20-22</sup> < Ps (E<sup>c</sup>) II 21<sup>13</sup>  
 — 22<sup>15</sup>, cf. Sv I 220<sup>17-18</sup>. <sup>5</sup> M I 195<sup>31</sup>. <sup>6</sup> D I 76<sup>12</sup>. <sup>7</sup> M I 241<sup>8</sup>. <sup>8</sup> M I 208<sup>8</sup>.  
<sup>9</sup> S V 423<sup>9-11</sup> (= Vin I 11<sup>10-11</sup> = M I 167<sup>17-19</sup>). <sup>10</sup> M I 170<sup>4</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>ens</sup> ādinā nānapp<sup>o</sup>. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup>Bm dassanti. <sup>c</sup> Th: ca. <sup>d</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>ens</sup> (vide 444<sup>13</sup>).  
<sup>e</sup> Bm okkiriya, B<sup>ens</sup> okriyā. <sup>f</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>Bm; B<sup>ens</sup> om. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>e</sup> vipassanakaṃ.  
<sup>h</sup> M: abhabbā va te ñānāya dassanāya (cf. D II 256<sup>4</sup>). <sup>i</sup> (C<sup>e</sup>Bm phalam ñānaṃ).



dibbacakkhu pi maggo pi phalañ cā pi vipassanā  
paccavekkhaṇaṇaṇam pi ñāṇaṃ sabbaññutā pi ca  
ñāṇadassanasaddena ime atthā pavuccare ti. 26

925 Daṃsa dasane<sup>a</sup>. *Daṃsati vīdaṃsati, danto*; kārīte <sup>1</sup>"ālokaṃ  
5 vīdaṃseti".

926 Esa <sup>†</sup>buddhiyaṃ<sup>b</sup>. *Esati*.

927 Saṃsa <sup>2</sup>kathane. *Samṣati*; <sup>3</sup>"yo me saṃse mahānāgaṃ".

928 Kilisa badhane<sup>c</sup>. *Kilisati, kilesa*. Ettha bādhanatthena<sup>d</sup> rāga-  
dayo pi kilesā ti vuccanti dukkham pi, etesu dukkhavasena  
10 <sup>4</sup>"idañ ca paccayaṃ laddhā pubbe<sup>e</sup> kilesam attano ānandiyaṃ  
vicariṃsu<sup>f</sup> ramaṇiye giribbaje" ti payogo veditabbo. <sup>5</sup>*Dīvādi-*  
gaṇaṃ pana pattassa *kilissati* ti rūpaṃ.

929 Vasa sinehane<sup>g</sup>. *Vasati, vasā*. Ettha ca <sup>6</sup>vasā nāma vilina-  
sineho, sā vaṇṇato nālikeratelavaṇṇā, ācāme āsittatelavaṇṇā  
15 ti pi vattum vaṭṭati.

930 Īsa hīṃsā-gatī-dassanesu. *Īsati, iso*.

931 Bhāsa vyattayaṃ vācayaṃ. *Bhāsati, bhāsā bhāsitaṃ bhātā*;  
*paribhāsati, paribhāsā paribhāsako*. Tatra bhāsanti utthaṃ  
etāyā ti bhāsā <sup>7</sup>Māgadhabhāsādi; bhāsitan ti vacanaṃ, va-  
20 canattho hi *bhāsitasaddo* niecaṃ napuṃsakalingo daṭṭhabbo  
yathā <sup>8</sup>"sutvā luddassa bhāsitan" ti, vāccalingo pana *bhāsita-*  
saddo tilīṅgo yathā *bhāsito dhammo, bhāsitaṃ catusaccam, bhā-*  
*sita vācā* ti; <sup>9</sup>pubbe bhāsati ti bhātā, jeṭṭhabhātā ti vuttam  
hoti, so hi pubbe jātattā evaṃ vattum labhati<sup>h</sup>, kiñcā pi *bhātu-*  
25 *saddo* <sup>10</sup>"bhātikasatam"; <sup>11</sup>satta bhātaro; <sup>12</sup>bhātaram kena dosena  
dajjāsi dakarakkhino<sup>i</sup> ti ādisu jeṭṭha-kaniṭṭhabhātusu vattati,  
tathā pi yebhuyyena jeṭṭhake nirūlho, "bhātā" ti hi vutte 'jeṭ-  
ṭhabhātā' ti viññāyati, tasmā katthaci thāne "kaniṭṭhabhātā"  
ti visesetvā vuttam. || Nanu ca bho katthaci "jeṭṭhabhātā" ti  
30 visesetvā vuttan ti. | Saccam, tam pana *bhātāsaddassa* kaniṭṭhe  
pi vattanato pākāṭikaraṇattham "jeṭṭhabhātā" ti vuttam, yathā

<sup>1</sup> Mīl 39<sup>10</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (samseyya = katheyyāsi, Ja V 66<sup>31</sup>). <sup>3</sup> J VI 181<sup>8</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> J VI 589<sup>4-5</sup>. <sup>5</sup> V 1183. <sup>6</sup> Vibha 246<sup>31</sup> etc. <sup>7</sup> J VI 545<sup>50</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Kev 570 (Sd § 1161).

<sup>9</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>10</sup> cf. J VI 508<sup>10</sup>. <sup>11</sup> J VI 474<sup>4</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> *ita* B<sup>m</sup> (cf. Wg § 23: 20); C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns daṃsane. <sup>b</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns (3: vud-  
dhiyaṃ; = pva<sup>g</sup>, ns; *deest* Wg Mmd); B<sup>m</sup> om. esa buddhiyaṃ. <sup>c</sup> (Wg § 31:  
50: vibādhane). <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> outhena. <sup>e</sup> J ad. ca (*metr.*: pubbe ca kiles<sup>g</sup>, cf. § 69).

<sup>f</sup> J: ācar<sup>o</sup> (*cod.* L<sup>k</sup> acar<sup>o</sup>). <sup>g</sup> (Wg § 16: 12 + § 33: 70). <sup>h</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns.

<sup>i</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns; cf. 372 n. d.

hi hariṇesu vattamānassa *mīgasaddassa* kadāci avasesacatup-  
padesu pi vattanato <sup>1</sup>"hariṇamigo" ti visesetvā vācam bhā-  
santi, evaṃsāmpadam idaṃ veditabbam; yathā ca go-hatthi-ma-  
hisa<sup>2</sup>-accha-sūkara-sasa-bijārādisu sāmāññavasena *mīgasadde*  
vattamāne pi <sup>3</sup>"mīgacammam; <sup>3</sup>mīgamamsan" ti āgataṭṭhāne <sup>5</sup>  
*hariṇassā* ti visesanasaddam vinā pi 'hariṇamīgacammam, hari-  
ṇamīgamamsan' ti visesatthādhigamo hoti ettha na go-hatthiā-  
dinam cammam vā mamsam vā viññāyati, tathā "mīgamamsam  
khādanti" ti vacanassa 'go-hatthiādinam mamsam khādanti' ti  
attho na sambhavati, evaṃ eva katthaci vinā pi *jeṭṭhaka* itī <sup>10</sup>  
visesanasaddam "bhātā" ti vutte yeva 'jeṭṭhakabhātā' ti attho  
viññāyati ti. || Nanu ca bho <sup>2</sup>"mīgacammam, <sup>3</sup>mīgamamsan" ti  
ettha *camma-mamsasaddheh'* eva visesatthādhigamo hoti ti. | Na  
hoti ' *mīgasaddassa* iva *camma-mamsasaddānam* sāmāññava-  
sena vattanato, evañ ca sati kena visesatthādhigamo hoti ti <sup>15</sup>  
ce: lokasamketavasena, tathā hi *mīgasadde* ca *cammāsaddā-*  
*disu* ca sāmāññavasena vattamānesu pi lokasamketena pari-  
cchinnattā go-hatthiādinam cammādinī na ñāyanti<sup>b</sup> lokena, atha  
kho hariṇacammādinī yeva ñāyanti, <sup>4</sup>"samketavacanam saccam  
lokasammunikāraṇam" ti hi vuttan ti datṭhabbam. <sup>20</sup>

932 Gīlesu<sup>c</sup> anvicchayaṃ. Punappunam icchā anvicchā. *Gīlesati*.

933 Yesu<sup>c</sup> payatane. *Yesati*.

934 Jesu 935 nesu 936 esu 937 hesu<sup>c</sup> gatiyaṃ. *Jesati, nesati, esati,*  
*hesati*: dhātvantassa pana saññogavasena *jessati nessesati* ti ādinī  
pi gahetabbāni: *jessamāno jessam jessanto*, ettha ca <sup>5</sup>"yathā <sup>25</sup>  
āraññakam nāgam dantiṃ anveti hatthini jessantaṃ giriduggesu  
samesu visamesu cā" ti pāli nidassanaṃ.

938 <sup>†</sup>Desu<sup>d</sup> 939 hesu avyatte<sup>c</sup> sadde. <sup>†</sup>*Desati<sup>d</sup>, hesati*.

940 Kasa saddakucchayaṃ. *Kāsati ukkāsatī, kāso*: <sup>6</sup>"kūsam sāsam  
daram balyam<sup>i</sup> khiṇamedho nigacchati"<sup>7</sup>. <sup>30</sup>

941 Kasu 942 bhāsu dittiyaṃ. Ditti ti pākātātā virājanatā vā.  
*Kāsati, pakāsati lejo*, <sup>7</sup>"dūre santo pakāsenti"<sup>8</sup>; *bhāsati*, <sup>8</sup>"pabhā-  
sati-m-idaṃ<sup>h</sup> vyamham"<sup>9</sup>, *pakāso; kāsū, obhāso*. Tatra pakāsati

<sup>1</sup> vide V 1322. <sup>2</sup> Vin I 196<sup>3</sup>. <sup>3</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>4</sup> Sv ad D I 202<sup>8</sup>, Kvā 34<sup>31</sup> etc. (*supra* 366<sup>17</sup>). <sup>5</sup> J VI 496<sup>4-5</sup> (*supra* 319<sup>12</sup>). <sup>6</sup> J VI 295<sup>10</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Dhṛp 304<sup>14</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 119<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>c</sup>ns mahimsa-. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> na paññāyanti. <sup>c</sup> = Kt *apud* Wg § 16: 13—18.  
<sup>d</sup> 3; res<sup>o</sup> (Wg § 16: 19). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>c</sup>ns avyatta-. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> byalyam; ns; abalyam | a<sup>2</sup> nañ<sup>3</sup>  
sañ eñ<sup>4</sup> aphrac ||, et cit. Ja VI 295<sup>38</sup>. <sup>g</sup> sic C<sup>8</sup> B<sup>c</sup>mns (*vide* 152<sup>8</sup>). <sup>h</sup> = J cod. B<sup>d</sup>.



ti pakāso, pakāto hoti ti attho; tucchabhāvena<sup>a</sup> puñjabhāvena  
vā kāsati pakāsati pakāṭa hoti ti kāsū, kāsū ti āvāto pi vuccati  
rāsi pi, <sup>1</sup>"kin nu santaramāno va kāsūṃ khaṇasi<sup>b</sup> sārathi,  
puṭṭho me samma akkhāhi kim kāsuyā<sup>c</sup> karissasi" ti ettha hi  
5 āvāto kāsū nāma, <sup>2</sup>"aṅgārakāsūṃ apare phuṇanti narā rudantā  
paridaḍḍhagattā" ti ettha rāsi; kārīte *pakāseti ti pakāsako*,  
*obhāseti ti obhāsako*; kamme *pakāsiya ti pakāsilo*, evaṃ *bhā-*  
*silo*: bhāve *kāsanā*, <sup>3</sup>"saṃkāsanā pakāsanā"<sup>d</sup>; *tumantādīte pa-*  
*kāsitūṃ pakāsetūṃ* · *obhāsītūṃ obhāsetūṃ*, *pakāsītva pakāsetvā* ·  
10 *obhāsītva obhāsetvā* ti rūpāni bhavanti; taddhite bhāsu etassa  
atthi ti *bhāsuro* · pabhassaro yo koci, *bhāsuro* ti vā kesarasīho,  
imasmim atthe *bhāsusaddo* <sup>4</sup>"rāja dittiyaṃ" ti ettha *rājasaddo*  
viya virājanavācako siyā, tasmā rūpasiriya virājanasampannatāya  
bhāsu virājanatā etassa atthi ti *bhāsuro* ti nibbacanaṃ ñeyyaṃ.  
15 943 Nasu 944 rasu sadde. *Nāsali, rāsali; nāsā nāsikā*. Tatra  
nāsā ti hatthisoṇḍā pi nāsā ti vuccati <sup>5</sup>"sace maṃ nāganāsūrū  
olokeyya Pabhāvati" ti ādisu viya, manussādināṃ nāsikā pi  
nāsā ti vuccati <sup>6</sup>"yo te hatthe ca pāde ca kaṇṇanāsaṃ ca  
chedayi" ti ādisu viya, — nāsanti avyattasaddaṃ karonti etāya  
20 ti nāsū, nāsā eva nāsikā. Yattha nibbacanaṃ na vadāma,  
tattha taṃ suviññeyyattā appasiddhattā vā na vuttan ti daṭṭhab-  
baṃ, avuttam pi payogavicakkhaṇehi upaparikkhitaṃ yojetab-  
baṃ. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

nāsā soṇḍā karo hattho hatthidabbe<sup>d</sup> samā matā,

25 nāsā ca nāsikā ca dve narādisu samā matā ti.

27

945 Nasa koṭille. *Nasali*.

946 Bhiṣi<sup>e</sup> bhaye. *Bhimsali, bhimsanako*: <sup>7</sup>"tadāsi yaṃ bhimsa-  
nakam; <sup>8</sup>bhesmākāyo"<sup>f</sup>.

947 Āsisi icchāyaṃ. Āpubbo *sisi* icchāyaṃ vattati. *Āsimsali*:  
30 <sup>9</sup>"āsimsat' eva<sup>g</sup> puriso; <sup>10</sup>āsimsanā āsims(it)attam", *āsimsanto*

<sup>1</sup> J VI 12<sup>19-20</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J VI 107<sup>22-24</sup> (*supra* 358<sup>21</sup>). <sup>3</sup> Nett (5<sup>1</sup>) 8<sup>21</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (346<sup>18</sup>).

<sup>5</sup> J V 297<sup>17</sup>. <sup>6</sup> J III 42<sup>6</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J VI 489<sup>10, 12</sup> D II 157<sup>10</sup>. <sup>8</sup> D II 261<sup>10</sup>. <sup>9</sup> J I 267<sup>10</sup>.

<sup>10</sup> Dhs § 1059.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup> ad. vā. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns khaṇasi (V 533). <sup>c</sup> [- u u aut - u -] cf. J VI 13<sup>28</sup>; *eius-*  
*modi vocibus plerumque triambus debetur*: asaniyā phalantiyā Ap 421<sup>6</sup>; *vide* J VI  
(65<sup>11</sup>) 524<sup>14</sup>, Ap 402<sup>12</sup> (529<sup>28</sup>); *pl. -iyo*, J VI (528<sup>30</sup>) 530<sup>1</sup> 535<sup>12</sup>; *pkr. -ne, -te, pl. -to*;  
*cf. (āryā): oḍbarapiyā J IV 233<sup>18</sup>, varākiyā J IV 285<sup>10</sup> = 288<sup>6</sup>; et (śloka): bhūmiyā*  
*J VI 19<sup>28, 21</sup>; 193<sup>28</sup>; III 38<sup>4</sup>, 192<sup>12</sup> 314<sup>28</sup>; Ap 23<sup>11</sup>]. <sup>d</sup> = chañ-drab, ns. <sup>e</sup> (cf. Wg  
§ 16: 27: bhyasa). <sup>f</sup> *leg. bhesmak?* (cf. bhasmā<sup>o</sup> 457<sup>17</sup>). <sup>g</sup> J: āsimseth' eva.*

*āsipsamāno āsamāno*, "sugatim" āsamāno" ti pāḷi ettha ni-  
dassanaṃ.

948 Gasu adane. *Gasati*.

949 Ghusi kantikaraṇe. *Īkāranto 'yam*, tena ito na niggahitā-  
gamo. *Ghusati*. 5

950 <sup>†</sup>Pamsu<sup>b</sup> 951 bhaṃsu avasaṃsaṇe. <sup>†</sup>*Paṃsati*, *bhaṃsati*.

952 Dhaṃsu gatiyaṃ<sup>c</sup>. *Dhaṃsati*, <sup>2</sup>"rajo n' uddhaṃsati<sup>d</sup> uddham".

953 Pasa vitthāre. *Pasati*, *pasu*.

954 Kusa avhāne, rodane ca. *Kosati pakkosati*, *pakkosako pakko-*  
*sito pakkosanaṃ*. 10

955 <sup>†</sup>Kassa<sup>e</sup> gatiyaṃ. *Kassati parikassati paṭikassati*: <sup>2</sup>"mūlāya  
paṭikasseyya". *Paṭikasseyyā* ti ākaḍḍheyya mūlapattiyam  
yeva patiṭṭhāpeyyā ti attho.

956 Asa dity-ādānesu ca. *Cakāro gatipekkhako*. *Asati*.

957 <sup>†</sup>Disa<sup>f</sup> ādāna-saṃvaraṇesu. <sup>†</sup>*Disati*<sup>g</sup>, *pu-riso*. 15

958 Dāsu dāne. *Dāsati*.

959 <sup>†</sup>Rosa<sup>h</sup> bhaye. *Rosati*, *rosako*.

960 Bhesu calane<sup>h</sup>. *Bhesati*.

961 Pasa bādhana-phassanesu. *Pasati*, *pāso nāgapāso hatthapāso*.

962 Lasa kantiyaṃ. *Lasati abhilasati vilasati*, *lāso vilāso vilasanaṃ*. 20

963 Casa bhakkhaṇe. *Casati*.

964 Kasa himsāyaṃ. *Kasati*.

965 Tisa <sup>†</sup>tittiyaṃ<sup>i</sup>. *Titti tappanaṃ paripuṇṇatā suhitatā*. *Ti-*  
*sati*, *titti*.

966 Vasa nivāse. *Vasati vasiyaṇi vacchaṇi*, *vatthu vattham pari-* 25  
*vāso nivāso avāso upavāso uposatho vippavāso*, <sup>4</sup>"cirappavāsī  
cirappavuttho"<sup>j</sup>, *vasitvā vattham vasilam* i.e. ādini. Atra upa-  
vāso ti annena vajjito vāso upavāso; uposatho ti <sup>5</sup>upava-  
santi etthā ti uposatho, upavasanti silena vā anasanena vā  
upe(tā hu)tvā<sup>k</sup> vasanti ti attho, ayaṃ pan' ettha atthuddhāro: 30  
<sup>6</sup>"āyāmāvuso Kappina uposatham gamissāmā" ti ādisu pāti-

<sup>†</sup> Cf. J V 39<sup>f</sup>, ns cit. J IV 291<sup>22</sup> 381<sup>2</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Bv 2: 102<sup>2</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Vin I 320<sup>23</sup> (*supra* 132<sup>21</sup>).

<sup>4</sup> (Dhpa III 293<sup>2</sup>). <sup>5</sup> Sv I 139<sup>14-23</sup> cf. Uda 296<sup>2-10</sup>, Pj II 199<sup>12-18</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Cf. Vin I 105<sup>11</sup> + 105<sup>19</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>c</sup> sugg<sup>o</sup>. <sup>b</sup> (*vide* Wg § 18: 15). <sup>c</sup> (Wg § 18: 16: dhvaṃsu gatau ca).

<sup>d</sup> ns: na ddhaṃsati laṇ<sup>2</sup> rhi eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>e</sup> Wg § 20: 30: kasa. <sup>f</sup> ɔ: ris<sup>o</sup> (Kt *apud* Wg § 21: 26: r̥sa (ādānasamvaraṇayoh); *vide* 453<sup>14</sup>. <sup>g</sup> Wg § 21: 19 bheṣṭ (*confunde-*  
*bantur* bhe: ro (*ut postea in scriptura* Mul, *unde codd. sinhal. recentiores*  
Bhesikā *pro* Rosikā D I 225<sup>4</sup>, Bheruva *pro* Roruva Pra 112<sup>2</sup>)). <sup>h</sup> = Kt Maitr  
*apud* Wg § 21: 20. <sup>i</sup> Wg § 23: 32: iṇiṣa diptau. <sup>j</sup> Bemns ɔ: (tho). <sup>k</sup> B<sup>m</sup> upetvā.



mokkhuddeso uposatho, <sup>1</sup>"evaṃ aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato kho Vi-sākhe uposatho upavuttho"<sup>a</sup> ti ādisu silaṃ, <sup>2</sup>"suddhassa ve sadā Phaggu suddhassūposatho sadā" ti ādisu upavāso, <sup>3</sup>"Upo-satho nāma nāgarājā" ti ādisu paññatti, <sup>4</sup>"na bhikkhave tada-

<sup>5</sup> huposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā" ti ādisu upavasitabbadivaso ti.

967 Vasa kantiyaṃ. Vacchati, <sup>a</sup>jinavacchalo<sup>b</sup>.

968 Sasa <sup>c</sup>susane<sup>c</sup>. Sasati, saso.

969 Sasa paṇane. Sasati, <sup>d</sup>"sato va assasati sato va passasati",  
saso sasanam assaso passaso assasanto passasanto.

<sup>10</sup> 970 Asa bhuvī. Atthi, asa. Ettha atthi ti ākhyātapadam, na  
<sup>e</sup>"atthikhira brāhmaṇi, atthilā atthibhāvo. <sup>f</sup>yaṃ kiñci ratanam  
atthi" ti ādisu viya <sup>g</sup>nipātapadam, tasmā atthi ti padam ākhyāta-  
nipātavasena duvidhan ti veditabbam; asa iti avibhattikam  
nāmikapadam, ettha ca <sup>h</sup>"asa smi ti hoti" ti pāli nidassanam,  
<sup>15</sup> tattha <sup>i</sup>atthi ti asa, niccass<sup>j</sup> etaṃ adhivacanam, iminā sas-  
satadiṭṭhi vuttā. Tatrāyaṃ padamālā:

atthi santi, aśi attha, asmi asma (- amhi amha) <sup>k</sup>icc etāni  
pasiddhāni,

atthu santu, <sup>l</sup>āhi<sup>d</sup> attha, asmi asma (- amhi amha)<sup>e</sup> <sup>k</sup>icc  
<sup>20</sup> etāni ca

siyā assa (- siyaṃ assu siyaṃsu, assa assatha, siyaṃ assa<sup>f</sup> -  
assāma) <sup>k</sup>icc etāni ca pasiddhāni. Ettha pana <sup>12</sup>"tesaṃ ca  
kho<sup>g</sup> bhikkhave samaggānam sammodamānānam ... siyaṃsu  
dve bhikkhū abhidhamme nānāvādā" ti pāli nidassanam, tattha  
<sup>25</sup> siyaṃsū ti bhavēyyam, abhidhamme ti viṣiṭṭhe dhamme.  
Idāni siyāsaddassa atthuddhāro pabhedo ca vuccate: siyā ti  
<sup>13</sup>ekamse ca vikappane ca, <sup>14</sup>"paṭhaviddhātu siyā ajjhattikā siyā  
bahirā" ti ekamse, <sup>15</sup>"siyā aññatarassa bhikkhuno āpatti ...  
vitikkamo" ti vikappane; siyā ti ca ekam ākhyātapadam ekam  
<sup>30</sup> avyayapadam, ākhyātatte ekavacanantam avyayatte yathāpā-

<sup>1</sup> (cf. A I 312<sup>21</sup> + 213<sup>22</sup>). <sup>2</sup> M I 39<sup>10</sup>. <sup>3</sup> D II 174<sup>14</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Vin I 134<sup>23</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> S V 311<sup>14</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Mahābhāṣya vol. I 425<sup>8</sup> (infra § 448 C<sup>e</sup> 592<sup>24</sup>). <sup>7</sup> J VI 163<sup>30</sup>.

<sup>8</sup> Rūp C<sup>e</sup> 89<sup>8</sup> (infra C<sup>e</sup> 784<sup>17</sup>). <sup>9</sup> Vibh 392<sup>30</sup> (cf. supra 384<sup>26</sup>). <sup>10</sup> Vibhā 514<sup>19</sup>.

<sup>11</sup> Rūp 486 (Sd § 1019). <sup>12</sup> M II 239<sup>2-3</sup> (Ps). <sup>13</sup> (Ps I 94<sup>8-11</sup>). <sup>14</sup> M I 185<sup>14</sup>.

<sup>15</sup> M II 241<sup>4</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bemns oṭṭho. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup> Bemns jinavacchayo [= bhurā<sup>2</sup> kui nhac sak khraṇ<sup>2</sup>].

<sup>c</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>ns (= khrok sve<sup>1</sup>, cf. 452 n. a); Bm suno; (Wg § 24; 70: svapne v. l. susane). <sup>d</sup> ita h. l. C<sup>e</sup> Bemns et C<sup>e</sup> Bm § 992, 1019 et Rūp (C<sup>e</sup>) 486; B<sup>e</sup>ns § 992, 1019 (= Mg VI 53) ahi. <sup>e</sup> Bm om. <sup>f</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> Bemns. <sup>g</sup> M: vo.

vacanam: <sup>1</sup>"puttā m' atthi dhanam m' atthi"<sup>a</sup> ti ettha *atthi* ti avyayapadam iva <sup>2</sup>ekavacanantam pi bahuvacanantam pi bhavati; tassākyātatte payogo vidito va, avyayatte pana <sup>3</sup>"sukhaṃ na sukhasahagataṃ siyā pītisahagatan" ti <sup>4</sup>"ime dhammā siyā parittārammaṇā" ti ca ekavacana-bahuvacanapayogā veditabbā, <sup>5</sup> ettha dhātuyā kiccaṃ n' atthi.

Parokkhāyaṃ <sup>6</sup>"iti ha <sup>7</sup>asa iti ha <sup>8</sup>asā" ti dassanato *asa* iti padam gahetabbam. Hiyyattanirūpāni appasiddhāni.

Ajjataniyā pana

*āsī* \* *āsimsu āsuṃ*. (*āsī*)<sup>b</sup> *āsittā*, *āsīm āsinha* iec etāni <sup>10</sup> pasiddhāni. Bhavissantiyā *bhavissati bhavissanti* iec ādini, kālātipattiyā *abhavissā abhavissamsu* iec ādini bhavanti.

**971** *Sasa*<sup>c</sup> *anusitthiyaṃ*. *Sāsati anusāsati*, <sup>11</sup>*\*kammanāṃ vosāsati, sāsanaṃ anusāsanaṃ anusāsani anusitthi satthā satthaṃ anusāsako anusāsikā*. Tatra sāsanan ti adhisilādisikkhattayasaṃ-<sup>15</sup> gahitasāsanaṃ pariyatti-paṭipatti-paṭivedhasamkhātaṃ vā sāsanaṃ, taṃ hi sāsati etena ettha vā ti sāsanan ti [pa]vuccati; api ca sāsanan ti <sup>12</sup>"rañño sāsanaṃ pesesi" ti ādisu viya pāpetabbavacanam; tathā sāsanan ti ovādo, yo anusāsani ti ca anusitthi ti ca vuccati; satthā ti tividhayānamukhena sade-<sup>20</sup> vakam lokam sāsati ti satthā, <sup>13</sup>*\*diṭṭhadhammika-samparāyika-paramatthehi yathārahaṃ satte anusāsati ti attho; satthan ti sadde ca atthe ca sāsati ācikkhati etenā ti satthaṃ, kin taṃ: vyākaraṇam*.

**972** *Īsa issariye*. Issariyaṃ issarabhāvo. <sup>25</sup>*\*Īsati, Vaṅgiso jana-padeso manujeso*. Tatra Vaṅgiso ti vācāya iso issaro ti Vaṅgiso, ko so: āyasmā Vaṅgiso arahā, āha ca sayam eva: <sup>14</sup>"Vaṅge jāto ti Vaṅgiso, vucane issaro ti ca Vaṅgiso iti me nāmaṃ abhavi lokasammatan" ti.

**973** *Āsa upavesane*. Upavesanaṃ nisīdanam <sup>15</sup>*"āsane upaviṭṭho samgho"* ti ettha viya. *Āsati acchati, āsino āsanaṃ, upāsati*

<sup>1</sup> DhP 62<sup>a</sup>. <sup>2</sup> ns: puttā m' atthi nhuik bahuyuc | dhanām atthi nhuik ekavuc hū lui | dhanamatthi nhuik dhanam atthi pud phrat mū | mādesa akāro digham [§ 165] hu min<sup>1</sup> lattam<sup>1</sup> so sut phra<sup>1</sup> digha pra | dhanamatthi rhi mū dhanam me atthi phrat ||. <sup>3</sup> cf. Vibh 81<sup>18-20</sup>. <sup>4</sup> cf. Vibh 74<sup>18</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Sv I 247<sup>28</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (Pj II 138<sup>22</sup>). <sup>7</sup> cf. Ja II 21<sup>10</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (Sp I 121<sup>10</sup>). <sup>9</sup> (Uda 299<sup>17</sup>). <sup>10</sup> Ap 497<sup>14-16</sup>.

<sup>11</sup> Kev 280.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns dhanā m' atthi, B<sup>m</sup> dhanam atthi (vide u. 2). <sup>b</sup> CeB<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>c</sup> Wg § 24: 67: sasu.



*upāsako*. Tattha āsanān ti āsati nisidati etthā ti āsanam<sup>a</sup> yaṃ kiñci nisidanayoggam mañcapīṭhādi.

974 <sup>1</sup>Kasi gati-sāsanesu<sup>a</sup>. *Īkāranto* 'yaṃ dhātu, ten' ito na nigahitāgamo. *Kasati*.

5 975 Nisi cumbane. *Ni(m)sati*.

976 Disi<sup>b</sup> appitiyaṃ. <sup>1</sup>"Dhammam<sup>c</sup> dessati", *diso diṭṭho desso, desso desiyo*<sup>c</sup>. Tatra diso ti ca diṭṭho ti ca paccāmittassādhivacanam etaṃ, so hi pare dessati na ppiyāyati, parehi vā dessiyati piyo na kariyati ti diso ti ca diṭṭho ti ca vuccati;  
10 atha vā diso ti <sup>2</sup>coro vā paccāmitto vā, diṭṭho ti paccāmitto yeva, atr' ime payogā: <sup>3</sup>"diso disaṃ yaṃ taṃ kayirā verī vā pana verinaṃ micchāpaṇihitaṃ cittaṃ pūpiyo naṃ tato kare" ti ca <sup>4</sup>"disā hi me dhammakathaṃ suṇantū" ti ca <sup>5</sup>"disā hi me te manusse bhaṇantu ye dhammam evādapayanti santo" ti  
15 ca, <sup>6</sup>"yass' ete caturo dhammā vānarinda yathā tava saccam dhammo dhiti cāgo diṭṭhaṃ so ativattati" ti ca; desso ti desanasiḷo appiyyāyanasiḷo ti desso, <sup>7</sup>"dhammakāmo bhavaṃ hoti dhammadessi parābhavo" ti idam ettha payoganidassanaṃ; desso ti appiyo, tathā des[s]iyo ti, ettha ca <sup>8</sup>"na me dessā  
20 ubho puttā Maddidevī na des[s]iyā sabbaññutaṃ piyaṃ mayhaṃ tasmā piye adās' ahan" ti ca <sup>9</sup>"na me sā brāhmaṇī dessā na pi me balaṃ na vijjati"<sup>d</sup> ti ca <sup>10</sup>"mātā pitā na me dessā na pi dessaṃ mahāyasaṃ sabbaññutaṃ piyaṃ mayhaṃ tasmā vatam adhiṭṭhahin" ti ca payogā, sabbattha *me* ti ca *mayhan*  
25 ti ca sāmivacanam dātṭhabbaṃ. Imāni pana paccāmittassa nāmāni:

paccāmitto ripu diṭṭho diso verī ca satv ari<sup>e</sup>

amitto ca sapatto ca evaṃ paṇṇattikārisū ti.

28

977 Esu gatiyaṃ. *Esati*.

30 978 Bhassa bhassana-dittisu<sup>f</sup>. Bhassanaṃ vacanaṃ, ditti sobhā. *Bhassati, bhassaṃ pabhassaraṃ*.

<sup>a</sup> Pj II 168<sup>12</sup>. <sup>b</sup> Dhpa I 324<sup>8</sup> Uda 243<sup>23</sup>. <sup>c</sup> Ud 39<sup>12-18</sup> = Dhpa 42<sup>24-d</sup> (> J V 453<sup>7-9</sup>). <sup>d</sup> Th 874<sup>a</sup> = M II 104<sup>37</sup>. <sup>e</sup> Th 874<sup>cd</sup> = M II 104<sup>38</sup>. <sup>f</sup> J I 280<sup>2-4</sup>. <sup>g</sup> Sn 92<sup>cd</sup>. <sup>h</sup> Cp I 9: 53<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>i</sup> Cp II 4: 11<sup>ab</sup>. <sup>j</sup> Cp III 6: 18<sup>a-d</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns -osanesu (= sve<sup>1</sup> khrok); vide Wg § 24: 14. <sup>b</sup> Wg § 24: 3: dviṣa. <sup>c</sup> ita Bm; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns dessiyo (452<sup>12-20</sup>); cf. pessiko (o: pessiyo) J VI 552<sup>4</sup>, Lk: pesiyo. <sup>d</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>Bemns = Cp. <sup>e</sup> Bm sati<sup>4</sup> ari (ns: satvari kui sattu ari phrat). <sup>f</sup> (Wg § 25: 18: bhassa bhartsana-diptyoh cf. 345<sup>20</sup>).

979 Dhisa sadde. *Dhisatī.*

980 Disa <sup>1</sup>atisajjane. *Disatī upadisatī sandisatī niddisatī paccadisatī paṭisandisatī uddisatī, deso upadeso* icc ādini.

981 Pisu <sup>a</sup> awayave. *Pisatī.*

982 <sup>†</sup>Isi <sup>b</sup> gatiyaṃ. *Isatī.*

983 Phusa samphasse. *Phusatī.* <sup>2</sup>"phasso phusanā . . . samphusittattam; <sup>3</sup>evārūpo kāyasamphasso ahosi", *phoḥḥabbaṃ samphasanaṃ phusitaṃ.* <sup>4</sup>"devo ca ekam ekam phusāyati", *phoḥḥam phusitaṃ phusitvā phusitoāna phusiya phusiyaṇa* <sup>6</sup>"phussa phussa vyantikaroti". Tatra <sup>5</sup>"phasso ti ārammaṇaṃ phusanti etena, <sup>10</sup>sayaṃ vā phusati, phusanamattam eva vā etan ti phasso <sup>7</sup>ārammaṇe phusanalakkaṇo dhammo.

984 Rusa 985 risa himsāyaṃ. *Rosatī: risatī, puriso.* Ettha ca <sup>8</sup>"pum vuccatī nirayo, taṃ risatī ti pu-riso" ti ācariyā vādanti.

986 Risa gatiyaṃ<sup>c</sup>. *Resatī.*

987 Visa pavesane. *Visatī pavisatī, paveso pavesanaṃ nivesanaṃ, pavisam.* Ettha nivesanaṃ vuccatī gehaṃ.

988 Masa āmasane. *Masatī āmasatī parāmasatī, parāmāso parāmasanaṃ.* Ettha parāmāso ti <sup>9</sup>"parato āmasatī ti parāmāso, <sup>20</sup>aniccādidhamme niccādivasena gaṇhātī ti attho, <sup>10</sup>"parāmāso micchādīṭṭhī kumaggo micchāpatho" ti ādini bahūni vevacanapadāni Abhidhammato gahetabbāni.

989 Isu icchāyaṃ. <sup>10</sup>*Ichchatī sampajjicchatī, sampajjicchanam icchā abhicchā, icchaṃ icchamāno.*

990 Yesu <sup>11</sup>dāne. *Vecchatī pavecchatī, pavecchaṃ pavecchanlo.*

991 <sup>†</sup>Nisa phaddhāyaṃ<sup>d</sup>. *Phaddhā<sup>d</sup> ti vinibandho, <sup>12</sup>ahamkāraṣṣ' etam adhivacanaṃ. <sup>†</sup>Nisatī.*

992 Jusi piti-sevanesu. *Josatī.*

993 Isa <sup>13</sup>pariyesane. *Esatī, isi iḥḥam anīḥḥam, esaṃ esamāno.* <sup>30</sup>

994 Saṃkase <sup>14</sup>acchane. *Acchanaṃ nisidanaṃ. Saṃkasāyati.*

— Sakārantadhāturūpāni.

<sup>1</sup> atisajjanaṃ pabodhanaṃ bhvañ<sup>1</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>2</sup> Dhs § 71. <sup>3</sup> D II 175<sup>20</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> Ud 5<sup>1</sup> (*infra* 477<sup>1</sup>). <sup>5</sup> cf. D I 54<sup>12</sup>. <sup>6</sup> cf. As 108<sup>11</sup>. <sup>7</sup> (cf. 449<sup>15</sup>). <sup>8</sup> As 253<sup>12</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> Dhs § 381. <sup>10</sup> (363<sup>20</sup>). <sup>11</sup> pavecchantī ti dadanti, Spk ad S I 18<sup>27</sup>. <sup>12</sup> cf. 456<sup>13</sup>.

<sup>13</sup> Nidd I 343<sup>9</sup>. <sup>14</sup> Spk ad S IV 178<sup>2</sup> (*aliter* ad S II 277<sup>12</sup> et ad S I 202<sup>22</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> Wg § 28: 143: piśa. <sup>b</sup> leg. isti? (Wg § 26: 19: iṣa). <sup>c</sup> cf. Wg § 28: 127: liśa gatau. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup>Bemns baddho; Wg § 28: 60: miśa spardhāyaṃ.



995 *Hā cāge. Jahati vijahati, vijahanam, jahitum* <sup>1</sup>*jahāteve jahitvā jahāya.*

996 *Mhi isamhasane. Mhayate umhayate vimhayate.* Tattha mhayate ti sitam karoti, umhayate ti pahaṭṭhākāraṃ dasseti, 5 vimhayate ti vimhayanam<sup>a</sup> karoti, tatrāyam pālī: <sup>2</sup>"na nam umhayate disvā; <sup>3</sup>pekkhitena mhitena ca; <sup>4</sup>mhitapubbam va bhāsati<sup>b</sup>; <sup>5</sup>yadā umhayamānā maṃ rūjaputti udikkhasi<sup>c</sup>; <sup>6</sup>umhāpeyya Pabhāvatī . . . pamhāpeyya Pabhāvatī" ti. Tattha <sup>7</sup>"umhayamānā ti pahaṭṭhākāraṃ dassetvā hasamānā; <sup>8</sup>umhāpeyyā ti sītavasena pahamseyya; <sup>9</sup>pamhāpeyyā ti mahāsītavasena parihāseyya".

997 *Hu dāne. Havalī, hutī.*

998 <sup>†</sup>*Hu pasajjakaraṇe*<sup>d</sup>. Pasajjakaraṇam pakārena sajjanakiriya, *Havalī, huto hutavā hutāvī āhuti.*

15 999 <sup>10</sup>*Hu sattāyam. Hoti hontī, hosi hotha, homi homa; pahoti pahontī, pahutam pahūtā*<sup>e</sup>: <sup>11</sup>"kuto pahūtā<sup>f</sup> kalahā vivādā", *honto hontā hontam pahonto*, <sup>12</sup>"pacchāsamaṇena hotabbam", *hotum hotuye pahotum hutvāna vattamānavibhattirūpādini. Ettha pasiddharūpān' eva gahitāni.*

20 *Hotu hontu, hohi hotha, homi homa* pañcamivibhattirūpāni. *Huveyya huveyyum, huveyyāsi huveyyātha, huveyyāmi huveyyāma; huveltha huveram, huvelho huveyyavho, huveyyam huveyyāmhe* sattamiyā rūpāni, ettha pana <sup>13</sup>"Upako ājivako huveyya p' āvuso ti vatvā sisam okampetvā ummaggaṃ ga- 25 hetvā pakkāmi" ti pāliyam <sup>14</sup>*huveyyā* ti padassa dassanato nayavasena *huveyya huveyyun* ti ādini vuttāni, <sup>15</sup>"hupeyyā" ti pi pātho dissati yathā <sup>16</sup>"paccapekkhaṇā", tabbasena *hupeyya hupeyyum, hupeyyāsi* ti ādinā *vakarassa-pakārādesabhūtāni* rūpāni pi gahetabbāni; aparo nayo:

30 *heyya heyyum, heyyāsi heyyātha, heyyāmi heyyāma; heltha heram, helho heyyavho, heyyam heyyāmhe* imāni aṭṭhaka-

<sup>1</sup> cf. dadatūna [368<sup>12</sup>] samādahātabbam [394<sup>2</sup>] tiṭṭhātabbam [Vin II 267<sup>10</sup>]. <sup>2</sup> J II 131<sup>20</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J V 448<sup>27</sup>. <sup>4</sup> J VI 451<sup>20</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J V 296<sup>2</sup>. <sup>6</sup> J V 297<sup>10-20</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Ja V 296<sup>10</sup>. <sup>8</sup> cf. Ja V 297<sup>27</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Ja V 297<sup>26</sup>. <sup>10</sup> (Vī, 1075<sup>a</sup>). <sup>11</sup> Sn 862<sup>a</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Vin I 46<sup>10</sup>. <sup>13</sup> Vin I 8<sup>20</sup> = M I 171<sup>14</sup>. <sup>14</sup> cf. Hemacandra IV 320 Pischel § 476 [cf. ved. bhuvat, lat. fuat]. <sup>15</sup> (Vjb Spī Vm v *nihil de v. L.*). <sup>16</sup> § 100 (Vibha 140<sup>22</sup>; As 254<sup>10</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> vimhāyanam. <sup>b</sup> J: ca bhāsasi. <sup>c</sup> ns udikkhati. <sup>d</sup> Wg § 25: 15; hr prasahya-karaṇe. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> bahutā [codd. Birm. bahuta- (Pj I 207<sup>10</sup>) vel pahuta-, cf. n. i].

<sup>f</sup> (ns: pahuttā | . . . || upendavajirāpāda phrac rve<sup>1</sup> pahuttā nhuik samyug || D).

thānayena gahitarūpāni, ettha pana <sup>1</sup>"na ca uppādo hoti, sace heyya, uppādassā pi uppādo pāpuṇeyyā" ti idam pi nidassanaṃ datṭhabbaṃ.

*Huva huva, have huvittha, huvaṃ huvimha; huvittha — hotha* icc api <sup>2</sup>saññogatakāralopena, ahoṣi ti attho, tathā <sup>3</sup>hi <sup>4</sup>"kasirā jivikā hothā" ti padass' atthaṃ vaṇṇentehi <sup>5</sup>"dukkhā no jivikā ahoṣi" ti attho vutto<sup>a</sup> · *huvire, huvittha huvivho, huviṃ huvimhe* parokkhāya rūpāni.

*Ahuvā ahuvā, ahuvo ahuvattha, ahuvaṃ ahuvamha; ahuvattha ahuvatthaṃ, ahuvase ahuvavhaṃ, ahuvim ahuvamhase* biyyattanirūpāni; ettha ahuvamhase ti mayaṃ bhavamhase ti attho, <sup>6</sup>"akaramhase" te kiccaṃ yaṃ balaṃ ahuvamhase" ti pāliyaṃ pana 'ahuva amhaṃ se' iti<sup>c</sup> vā pada- cchedo kātabbo 'ahu<sup>d</sup> amhaṃ se' iti vā, pacchimanayena *va-* kārāgamo, ahuvā ti ca ahū ti ca dvinnam pi 'ahosi' ti attho, <sup>15</sup>amhan ti amhakaṃ, se ti nipātamattaṃ, idam vuttaṃ hoti: amhakaṃ yaṃ balaṃ ahoṣi, mayaṃ tena balena tava kiccaṃ akaramhā ti.

*Ahoṣi<sup>e</sup> · ahuṃ ahesuṃ, ahuvo<sup>f</sup> · ahuvattha<sup>g</sup> ahoṣittha* icc api, *ahosiṃ ahuvāsiṃ* icc api · *ahosiṃha ahuṃha; ahuvā<sup>h</sup> (ahuvu)<sup>h</sup>, ahuvase ahuvivhaṃ, ahuvaṃ ahuṃ* icc api · *ahuvimhe* ajjatanīyā rūpāni; ettha <sup>20</sup>"ahaṃ kevaṭṭagāma-smiṃ ahuṃ kevaṭṭadārako" ti dassanato *ahun* ti vuttaṃ, ahosiṃ ti attho, <sup>25</sup>"ahaṃ bhadante ahuvāsi<sup>i</sup> pubbe Sumedhanāmassa jīnassa sāvako" ti dassanato *ahuvāsin* ti vuttaṃ, ahosiṃ ti icc <sup>25</sup>ev' attho, tathā hi Anekavaṇṇavimānavatthuaṭṭhakathāyaṃ imissā pāliyā atthaṃ vaṇṇentehi <sup>30</sup>"ahuvāsin ti ahosiṃ" ti attho pakāsito.

*Hessati · hehissati<sup>j</sup> · hehīti · hohiti* imāni cattāri bhaviṣṣantiyā <sup>30</sup>"mātikāpadāni ti<sup>k</sup> veditabbāni, idāni tāni vibhajissāmi:

<sup>1</sup> Vm 520<sup>12</sup> (E<sup>e</sup> bhavēyya, S<sup>e</sup> heyya; paheyya Sv I 259<sup>10</sup>; cf. Asoka Jaugad (-Sep) II: 5: heyya *infra* 461<sup>18</sup> § 30. <sup>2</sup> cf. Amg (a)hothā [Pischel § 517]. <sup>3</sup> J VI 584<sup>17</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Ja VI 584<sup>12</sup> [cod. L<sup>k</sup> hothā ti . . .]. <sup>5</sup> J III 26<sup>19</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Ap 300<sup>19</sup> (Sd § 1054). <sup>7</sup> Vv 929ab. <sup>8</sup> Vva 321<sup>9</sup>. <sup>9</sup> § 961.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>e</sup> om. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> akaramhasa, <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ti iti. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>e</sup> leg. (Ahu) ahoṣi? <sup>f</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ahuvā. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>ms</sup> ahuvittha. <sup>h</sup> ita B<sup>e</sup>; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>i</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> (metr.); B<sup>e</sup> ahuvāsiṃ (455<sup>20</sup>) ns: cha<sup>a</sup> kroṇ<sup>1</sup> bhadante hu nissamyoga lūi sañ || ahuvāsiṃ nūhik lañ<sup>2</sup> niggaḥiṭṭhālopa lūi eñ<sup>3</sup> ||. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ad. hohissati (*vide* 456<sup>1-3</sup>). <sup>k</sup> B<sup>ms</sup> om.



*hessati hessanti, hessasi hessatha, hessāmi hessāma; hessale hessante, hessase hessavho, hessaṃ hessāmhe, imāni* <sup>1</sup>"anāga-tamhi addhāne hessāma sammukhā iman" ti dassanato vuttāni; *hehissati hehissanti, hehissasi sesaṃ vitthāretabbam, [hohis-*  
 5 *sati hohissanti, hohissasi sesaṃ vitthāretabbam]* <sup>a</sup>, *hehiti hehinti, hehisi sesaṃ vitthāretabbam, hohiti hohinti, hohisi sesaṃ vitthāretabbam, bhavissantiyā rūpāni.*

*Ahuviṣṣā ahuviṣṣaṃsu, ahuviṣṣase ahuviṣṣatha, ahuviṣṣaṃ ahuviṣṣamha; ahuviṣṣatha ahuviṣṣiṃsu, ahuviṣṣase ahuvi-*  
 10 *savhe, ahuviṣṣaṃ ahuviṣṣamhase kālātipattirūpāni.*

**1000** *Vhe avhāyane, phaddhayaṃ<sup>c</sup> sadde ca. Avhāyanaṃ pakko-*  
*sanam, phaddhā<sup>c</sup> ti ahaṃkāro ghaṭṭanam vā sārambhakaraṇam*  
*vā, saddo ravo. Vheti vhaṇāti avheti avhāyati<sup>c</sup> avhāsi<sup>b</sup> icc api,*  
 15 *<sup>2</sup>"Kaccāyano māṇavako 'smi rūja Anūnanāmo iti<sup>d</sup> avhayanti"*  
*— āsaddo upasaggo va, so saññogaparattā rasso jāto —, avhito:*  
*<sup>3</sup>"anavhito tato āgā", avhā avhāyanā, <sup>4</sup>"vāraṇavhayanā rukkhā;*  
*<sup>5</sup>kāmavhe visaye; <sup>6</sup>kumāro Candasaṃvayo; <sup>7</sup>sattatantiṃ suma-*  
*dhuraṃ rāmaṇeyyaṃ avācayim, so maṃ raṅgamhi avheti sa-*  
 20 *raṇam me hohi Kosiyā" ti. Ettha <sup>8</sup>"avheti ti sārambhavasena*  
*attano visayaṃ<sup>c</sup> dassetuṃ saṃghaṭṭati" ti attho, <sup>9</sup>"samāgate<sup>f</sup>*  
*ekasataṃ samagge avhettha yakkho avikampamāno" ti etthā*  
*pi sārambhavasena ghaṭṭanam avhāyanaṃ nāma, <sup>10</sup>"tathā*  
 25 *nāriyo samalaṃkatā" ti ettha pana avhāyanti varā varā*  
*ti varato varaṃ naccañ ca gītañ ca karontiyo sārambhaṃ*  
*karonti ti attho daṭṭhabbo.*

**1001** *Pañha pucchāyaṃ. Bhikkhu gaṇaṃ pañhaṃ pañhati, pañho:*  
*ayaṃ pana pāṇi: <sup>11</sup>"paripucchati paripañhati: idaṃ bhante*  
 30 *kathaṃ imassa ko attho" ti. Pañhasaddo pulliṅgavasena*  
*gahetabbo - <sup>12</sup>"pañho maṃ<sup>b</sup> paṇibhāti taṃ suṇā"<sup>i</sup> ti yebhuyyena*  
*pulliṅgappayogadassanato; katthaci pana itthiliṅgo pi bhavati*  
*napuṃsakaliṅgo pi, tathā hi <sup>13</sup>"pañhā<sup>j</sup> m' esā kusalehi cintitā;*

<sup>1</sup> Bv 2: 73cd. <sup>2</sup> J VI 273<sup>20-22</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J III 165<sup>7</sup> = Pv 86a. <sup>4</sup> J VI 535<sup>20</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>6</sup> Cp I 7: 1d. <sup>7</sup> J II 252<sup>7-8</sup> = Vv 311a-d. <sup>8</sup> Vva 139<sup>22</sup>. <sup>9</sup> J VI 273<sup>1-2</sup>. <sup>10</sup> J VI  
 289<sup>20-21</sup>. <sup>11</sup> A I 117<sup>20</sup>. <sup>12</sup> J VI 379<sup>17</sup> (supra 407<sup>3</sup>). <sup>13</sup> Vin V 216<sup>4</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>m<sup>ns</sup> (cf. 455<sup>20</sup>). <sup>b</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>m<sup>ns</sup>. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>m<sup>ns</sup>: baddho (453<sup>27</sup>).  
<sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup>(ns) ad. m' (= J). <sup>e</sup> Vva: visesaṃ. <sup>f</sup> J: samāgame. <sup>g</sup> J: avhayanti. <sup>h</sup> ita  
 C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>m<sup>ns</sup> (cf. Vva 78<sup>13</sup>; S I 189<sup>13</sup> etc.); J: me. <sup>i</sup> J: suṇātha. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>m</sup> pañha.

<sup>1</sup>Koṇḍañña pañhāni viyakarohi" ti taddipakā pāliyo dissanti;

<sup>2</sup>lingavipallāso vā tattha datṭhabbo.

**1002 Pañha icchāyaṃ.** *Pañhati, pañho.* Ettha ca pañho ti ñātum icchito attho; idaṃ pan' ettha nibbacanaṃ: pañhiyati ñātum icchiyati so ti pañho ti, tathā hi vuttaṃ <sup>3</sup>"vissajjitamhi 5 pañhe" ti imissā Nettipāliya atthaṃ samvunñentena: <sup>4</sup>"pañhe ti ñātum icchite atthe" ti.

**1003 Miha secane.** *Mihati ummihati, meggho mehanaṃ.* Tattha <sup>4</sup>um-mihati ti passavaṃ karoti; meggho ti mihati siñcati lokam vassa-dhārāhi ti meggho 'pajjunno; mehanan ti itthinaṃ guyhatṭhānaṃ. <sup>10</sup>

**1004 Dāha bhasmikaṇe,** <sup>5</sup>dhāraṇe ca. *Agārāni aggi dahati, ayaṃ puriso imaṃ itthiṃ ayyikaṃ dahati* — 'mama ayyikā' ti dhāreti ti attho, imassa purisassa ayaṃ itthi ayyikā hoti ti adhippāyo, atra pañāyaṃ pāli: <sup>6</sup>"Sakyā kho . . . Ambaṭṭha rājānaṃ Ukkākaṃ <sup>7</sup>pitāmahaṃ dahanti" ti —, *agginaṃ daddhaṃ gehaṃ,* <sup>15</sup>*dayhati dayhamānaṃ; dassa dādesse <sup>8</sup>dahati* ti rūpaṃ, <sup>9</sup>"dahan-taṃ bālam anveti bhasmāchanno va pāvako" ti ādayo payogā ettha nidassanāni bhavanti.

**1005 Caha** <sup>†</sup>parisakkane<sup>b</sup>. *Cahati.*

**1006 Raha cāge.** *Rahati, raho rahito.*

20

**1007 Rahi gatiyaṃ.** *Ra(m)hati, raho rahaṃ.*

**1008 Dahi** **1009 bahi vuddhiyaṃ<sup>c</sup>.** *Da(m)hati, ba(m)hati.*

**1010 Bahi sadde ca<sup>c</sup>.** *Cakāro vuddhāpekkho. Ba(m)hati.*

**1011 Tuhi** **1012 duhi addane.** *Tu(m)hati, du(m)hati.*

**1013 Araha** **1014 maha pūjayaṃ.** *Arahati, arahaṃ arahā; mahati,* <sup>25</sup>*mahanam maho: vihāramaho cetiyamaho.* Tatra nikkilesattā ekantadakkhiṇeyyabhāvena attano katapūjāsakkārādinam mahapphalabbhāvakaraṇena arahaniyo pūjaniyo ti arahā 'khi-ṇāsavo.

**1015 Īha** <sup>†</sup>cetayaṃ<sup>d</sup>. *Īhati, ihā. Īhā vuccati* <sup>10</sup>viriyaṃ.

30

**1016 Vaha<sup>c</sup>** **1017 maha<sup>c</sup> vuddhiyaṃ.** *Vahati, mahati.*

**1018 Ahi** **1019** <sup>†</sup>pilahi<sup>f</sup> gatiyaṃ. *A(m)hati, pilahati; ahi.* Ettha ca

<sup>1</sup> J V 140<sup>17</sup>. <sup>2</sup> cf. Spī ad Vin V 216<sup>4</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Nett 4<sup>7</sup> et Netta. <sup>4</sup> cf. Sp ad Vin III 227<sup>78</sup> (supra 382<sup>14</sup>). <sup>5</sup> V 497, 503. <sup>6</sup> D I 92<sup>14</sup>. <sup>7</sup> (supra 185 n. h). <sup>8</sup> Dhṛ 71<sup>8d</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Nidd II 269<sup>9</sup>. <sup>10</sup> cf. Ja V 388<sup>12</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>c</sup> Okkākaṃ. <sup>b</sup> Wg § 17: 80: parikalkane. <sup>c</sup> Wg § 17: 85: dṛhi vṛddhau, vṛhi śabde ca. <sup>d</sup> Wg § 16: 31: ceṣṭayaṃ (381 n. b). <sup>e</sup> Wg § 16: 32—31: bahi mahi. <sup>f</sup> Wg § 16: 41: pīha.



ahī ti nippādo pi samāno a(m)hati<sup>a</sup> gacchati gantum sakkoti ti ahi.

1020 Garaha 1021 kalaha kucchane. *Garahati, garahā; kalahati, kalaho.*

5 1022 <sup>1</sup>Varaha 1023 valaha padhāniye, paribhasana-himsādānesu ca. *Varahati, valahati; varāho.* Ettha ca varāho ti sūkaro pi hatthī pi varāho ti vuccati, tathā hi <sup>2</sup>"eṇeyyā ca varāhā ca; <sup>3</sup>"mahāvarāho va nivāpapuṭṭho" ti ādisu sūkaro varāho ti nāmena vuccati; <sup>4</sup>"mahāvarāhassa . . . nadisu jaggato . . . bhisam ghasānassā"<sup>b</sup> ti ādisu pana hatthī varāho ti nāmena vuccati, mahāvarāhassā ti hi mahāhatthino ti attho.

1024 Vehu 1025 jehu 1026 vāhu<sup>c</sup> payatane. *Vehati; jehati; vāhati, vāhano.* Vāhano vuccati asso, so hi vāhanti saṅgāmādisu kicce uppanne payatanti viriyaṃ karonti etenā ti vāhano ti vuccati.

15 1027 Dāhu niddakkhaye. *Dāhati.*

1028 Ūha vitakke. *Ūhati āyūhati viyūhati vyūhati apohati, ūhanam āyūhanam vyūho apoho.* Tattha ūhati ti vitakketi; āyūhati ti vāyamati; viyūhati ti <sup>5</sup>pamsum uddharati, evaṃ vyūhati ti etthā pi; apohati ti chaḍḍeti atha vā viveceti.

20 1029 Gāhu vilōlane. *Gāhati, gāho:* <sup>6</sup>"candaggāho . . . suriyaggāho . . . nakkhattaggāho".

1030 Gaha gahane. *Gahati paggahati:* <sup>7</sup>"āhutiṃ paggahissāmi", *paggaho paggāho*<sup>d</sup>. <sup>8</sup>Paggaho ti patto; <sup>9</sup>paggāho ti viriyaṃ.

1031 Saha marisane<sup>e</sup>. *Marisanam<sup>e</sup> khanti. Sahati, saho asaho*

25 *asayho.*

1032 Ruha <sup>†</sup>cammani<sup>f</sup> patubhāve. *Rūhati, rukkho.*

1033 Mahū māne. *Māhati.*

1034 Guhū samvarane. *Gūhati nī[g]gūhati, <sup>†</sup>guho<sup>g</sup> guyhako.*

1035 Vaha pāpuṇe<sup>h</sup>. *Vahati, vārivaho.*

30 1036 Duha papūraṇe. <sup>10</sup>*Duhati (dohati) dohani<sup>i</sup>, dayhamānā gāvi.*

<sup>1</sup> V<sup>1022-23</sup> = Wg § 16: 37-40. <sup>2</sup> J V 406<sup>†</sup> VI 277<sup>†</sup>. <sup>3</sup> DhP 325<sup>c</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> Vin II 201<sup>†</sup>-<sup>38</sup> (Sp). <sup>5</sup> *sed cf.* Vin III 48<sup>†</sup>. <sup>6</sup> D I 10<sup>†</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J VI 527<sup>†</sup> (ns cit. Pj II 175<sup>†</sup>-<sup>6</sup>). <sup>8</sup> Sp I 175<sup>†</sup> (Vjb Sp<sup>†</sup> Vmv) *sed vide* Kaś III 3: 46. <sup>9</sup> *Sv ad* D III 213<sup>†</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Ps (E<sup>c</sup>) II 260<sup>†</sup>; *pl.* S I 174<sup>†</sup> (Spk).

<sup>a</sup> *ita* ns; CeBem abati. <sup>b</sup> *dedi*; CeBm ghāsanassa; Be ns ghasamānassa (= Vin). <sup>c</sup> Kt *apud* Wg § 16: 44. <sup>d</sup> Bm *om.* <sup>e</sup> *dedi* (Wg § 20: 22); Bm parisano; CeBe ns parisahano. <sup>f</sup> *o*: jammāni (Māit Kt *apud* Wg § 20: 29). <sup>g</sup> Bm gūṇo (*o*: gūḷho); CeBe ns guho. <sup>h</sup> Ce pāpuṇane (Wg § 23: 35: prāpuṇe). <sup>i</sup> Bm *om.* dohati; CeBe ns *om.* dohani (ns: duhati | prañ<sup>†</sup> eñ<sup>†</sup> || dohati | āhae eñ<sup>†</sup> ||).

1037 *Diha upacaye. Dehati, deho. Deho ti sariraṃ.*

1038 *Liha assādane. Lehati palehati, lehaniyaṃ; atrāyaṃ pāli: "sunakhā h' imassa palihiṃsu pāde" ti, ayaṃ pan' attho: sunakhā imassa kumārassa pādatale 'attano jivhāya palihiṃsū ti.*

1039 <sup>2</sup>*Oha cāge. "Sabbam anattaṃ apohati", apoho.*

1040 *Braha uggame<sup>a</sup>. Brahati, brahmā<sup>b</sup>.*

1041 <sup>1</sup>*Daha<sup>c</sup> 1042 thaha hiṃsattha. "Dahati, thahati.*

1043 *Brūha vaddhane. Uparūpari brūhati ti brahmā; kārīte "vivekam anubrūhetuṃ vaṭṭati" ti payogo. "Brahmā ti tehi tehi guṇavisesehi brūhito ti brahmā; brahmā ti Mahābrahmā pi<sup>10</sup> vuccati, tathāgato pi, brāhmaṇo pi, mātāpitāro pi, seṭṭham pi, "Sahasso Brahmā . . . Dvisahasso Brahmā" ti ādisu hi Mahābrahmā Brahmā ti vuccati, "brahmā ti kho bhikkhave tathāgatass' etaṃ adhvācanan" ti ettha tathāgato, "tamonudo buddho samantacakkhu lokantaḡu sabbabhavātivatto anāsavo<sup>15</sup> sabbadukkhappahīno saccavhāyo brahme upāsito me" ti ettha brāhmaṇo, "brahmā ti mātāpitāro pubbācariyā ti vuccare" ti ettha mātāpitāro, "brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti" ti ettha seṭṭham; etth' etaṃ vuccati:*

Mahābrahmanī vippe ca atho mātāpitūsū ca

tathāgate ca seṭṭhe ca *brahmasaddo* pavattati;

aparo nayo: brahmā ti tividhā brahmāno: sammutibrahmāno upapattibrahmāno visuddhibrahmāno ti, "sappaṇṇaṃ sālike-dāraṃ suvā bhuñjanti Kosiya paṭivedemi te brahme na ne vāretuṃ ussahe; "paribbajja mahābrahme pacant' aññe pi<sup>25</sup> pāṇino" ti ca evamādisu hi *brahmasaddena* sammutibrahmāno vuttā, "apārutā tesāṃ amatassa dvārā ye sotavanto pamuñcantu saddhaṃ, vihiṃsasaññi paḡuṇaṃ na bhāsiṃ dhammaṃ paṇītaṃ manujesu brahme; "atha kho brahmā Sahampati" ti ca evamādisu *brahmasaddena* upapattibrahmā vutto, "brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti" ti ādivācanato brahman ti ariyadhammo vuccati, tato nibbattā avisesena sabbe pi ariyā visuddhibrah-

<sup>1</sup> Pv 445<sup>e</sup> et Pva 198<sup>e</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Wg § 25: 8: *ohak tyāge!* (cf. *tamen ohitvā* Kev 599). <sup>3</sup> (Sāratthadīpanī, ns). <sup>4</sup> Ja I 9<sup>31</sup>. <sup>5</sup> 459<sup>b-18</sup> cf. Bva ad Bv f: 1<sup>a</sup>, Ps I 34<sup>32-35</sup><sup>10</sup>. <sup>6</sup> M III 101<sup>3, 16</sup>. <sup>7</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>8</sup> Sn 1133<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>9</sup> It 116<sup>12-14</sup>. <sup>10</sup> M I 69<sup>31</sup>. <sup>11</sup> J IV 278<sup>7-8</sup>. <sup>12</sup> J III 29<sup>10</sup> (Cks). <sup>13</sup> Vin I 74<sup>7</sup>. <sup>14</sup> Vin I 5<sup>17</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Wg § 28: 57: *vṛhū (vel brhū) udyame* (cf. V 602, 1047). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns: *brahā* (ns: *brahmā laṇṇ<sup>3</sup> rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup>*). <sup>c</sup> Wg § 28: 58: *ṛhū*.



- māno nāma ' paramatthabrahmatāya, visesato pana <sup>1</sup>"brahmā ti kho bhikkhave tathāgatass' etaṃ adhivacanana" ti vacanato sammāsambuddho uttamabrahmā nāma ' sadevake loke brahmabhūtehi guṇehi ukkaṃsapāramippattito; etth' etaṃ vuccati:
- 5 sammuti-y-upapattinaṃ visuddhinaṃ vasena ca brahmāno tividhā honti, uttamaena catubbidhā ti. 30
- 1044 <sup>†</sup>Dhimha niṭṭhubhane. <sup>†</sup>Dhimhā<sup>a</sup>. <sup>2</sup>"paṭivammagataṃ<sup>b</sup> sal-laṃ passa <sup>†</sup>dhimhāmi<sup>c</sup> lohitana" ti pālī nidassanaṃ, <sup>3</sup>tattha <sup>†</sup>dhimhāmi ti niṭṭhubhāmi ti attho. — *Hakārantadhāturūpāni.*
- 10 1045 Biḷa<sup>d</sup> akkose. *Beḷati*. <sup>4</sup>biḷaro.
- 1046 Kiḷa vihare. *Kiḷati*, kiḷā.
- 1047 Ala uggame<sup>e</sup>. *Aḷati*, <sup>5</sup>vāḷo.
- 1048 Laḷa vilāse. <sup>6</sup>Laḷati, laḷito asso.
- 1049 Kaḷa <sup>7</sup>made, kakkasse ca. Kakkassaṃ kakkasiyaṃ ' pharu-
- 15 sabhāvo. *Kaḷati*.
- 1050 Tuḷa toḷane. *Toḷati*.
- 1051 Huḷa 1052 hoḷa gatiyaṃ. *Huḷati*, hoḷati.
- 1053 Roḷa anādare. *Roḷati*.
- 1054 Loḷa ummāde. *Loḷati*.
- 20 1055 Heḷa 1056 hoḷa anādare. *Heḷati*, hoḷati.
- 1057 Vāḷa <sup>†</sup>alape<sup>f</sup>. *Vaḷati*.
- 1058 Daḷa 1059 dhāḷa visarane. *Dāḷati*, dhāḷati.
- 1060 <sup>†</sup>Haḷa<sup>g</sup> silaghāyaṃ. <sup>†</sup>Haḷati<sup>g</sup>.
- 1061 Hiḷa<sup>h</sup> anādare<sup>h</sup>. *Hiḷati*, hiḷā hiḷako hiḷiko<sup>i</sup>.
- 25 1062 <sup>†</sup>Kaḷa<sup>j</sup> secane. <sup>†</sup>Kaḷati<sup>j</sup>, <sup>†</sup>kaḷanaṃ<sup>j</sup>.
- 1063 Heḷa vethane. *Heḷati*.
- 1064 Ḳa thutiyāṃ. *Ḳati*.
- 1065 Juḷa gatiyaṃ. *Juḷati*, joḷati.
- 1066 Puḷa 1067 muḷa sukhane. *Puḷati*, muḷati.

<sup>1</sup> 459<sup>13</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J VI 78<sup>12</sup>. <sup>3</sup> (Ja VI 78<sup>12</sup>, *unde radix*). <sup>4</sup> (Mmd 667 C<sup>e</sup> 510<sup>20</sup>).  
<sup>5</sup> = sā<sup>a</sup> rai, ns. <sup>6</sup> (Bv I: 51<sup>c</sup>, Bva). <sup>7</sup> Wg § 9: 78 + 65.

<sup>a</sup> *dedi* (vide u. c); C<sup>e</sup>Bemns dhimheti. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup>Bm (J *cod* B<sup>d</sup>); B<sup>e</sup>ns paṭivama<sup>o</sup> (< Ja yāmapasse<sup>l</sup>); C<sup>e</sup> paṭivamha<sup>o</sup>; J (*codd.* C<sup>ks</sup>); paṭicamma<sup>o</sup>; ns *cil.* Jāt-ṭikā: paṭivammagataṃ aparapassagataṃ. <sup>c</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>Bemns (J *cod.* B<sup>d</sup>); J (C<sup>ks</sup>) viḥāmi (*metr.* - - -); *de* -mh- *dubitare licet*, cf. anāmbakāle (J III 223<sup>3</sup>) <sup>o</sup>; *skr.* anāmbakāle. <sup>d</sup> Kt *apud* Wg § 9: 30: viḍa. <sup>e</sup> Wg § 9: 75: udyame (cf. V1040). <sup>f</sup> Wg § 8: 34: āplāve, v. l. āplāve. <sup>g</sup> <sup>o</sup>; sā<sup>o</sup> (Wg § 8: 37). <sup>h</sup> Bm *om* (cf. Wg § 8: 15 + 32). <sup>i</sup> <sup>o</sup>; gaḷ<sup>o</sup> (Wg § 19: 15).

1068 Guḷa rakkhayaṃ. *Guḷati, guḷo.*

1069 Juḷa bandhane. *Juḷati.*

1070 Kūḷa ghasane. *Kūḷati.*

1071 <sup>†</sup>Khuḷa<sup>a</sup> bālye ca. *Cakāro ghasanāpekkhako. \*Khuḷati<sup>a</sup>.*

1072 Thuḷa 1073 phuḷa<sup>b</sup> saṃvaraṇe. *Thulati, phulati<sup>b</sup>.* 5

1074 <sup>†</sup>Puḷa<sup>c</sup> saṃghāte. *Puḷati, puḷinaṃ.*

1075 <sup>†</sup>Saḷa avyattasadde. *Saḷati, sāḷiko sāḷikā; \*usabho va mahi nadati migarājā va kūjati<sup>d</sup> suṃsumāro va saḷati<sup>c</sup> kimvipāko bhavissati<sup>†</sup> ti nidassanaṃ. — Imāni ḷakārantadhāturūpāni.*

Iti *bhuvādigāṇe* avaggantadhāturūpāni samattāni. Etti-10  
vutā saḅbā pi *bhuvādigāṇe* dhātuyo pakāsītā.

Idāni *bhuvādigāṇikadhātūnaṃ* yeva kāci asamānasutika  
kāci asamānantikā; tāsu kāci <sup>†</sup>samānatthavasena samodhānetvā  
pubbācariyehi vuttā; tā yeva dhātuyo ekadesena rūpavibhā-  
vanādīhi saddhiṃ<sup>†</sup> pakāsayissāma, taṃ yathā: 15

1075<sup>a</sup> <sup>†</sup>Hū 1075<sup>b</sup> <sup>†</sup>bhu sattāyaṃ. *Holi<sup>g</sup> bhoti bhavati, pahoti pabha-  
vati, <sup>†</sup>huveyya p<sup>†</sup> āvuso; <sup>†</sup>sace uppādo <sup>†</sup>heyya; <sup>†</sup>ajesi yakkho  
naraviriyasetthaṃ<sup>h</sup> tattha ppanādo<sup>†</sup> tumulo babhūva; <sup>†</sup>ambā-  
yaṃ ahuvā pure; <sup>†</sup>ahu rūjā Videhānaṃ; <sup>†</sup>pahūtaṃ me dhanam  
Sakka; <sup>†</sup>pahūtam ariyo pakaroti puññaṃ; <sup>†</sup>pahūtavitto puriso<sup>†</sup>, 20  
<sup>†</sup>pahūtajīho Bhagavā, <sup>†</sup>piyappabhūta<sup>†</sup> kalahā vivādā; <sup>†</sup>pac-  
chāsamaṇena hotabbam<sup>†</sup> bhavitabbam, hotuṃ hetuye bhavituṃ,  
hutoā hutoāna bhavitvā bhavitvāna — ettha pana <sup>†</sup>atthi <sup>†</sup>hehiti  
so maggo na so sakkā na <sup>†</sup>hetuye<sup>†</sup> ti pālī nidassanaṃ, tattha na  
hetuye ti abhavituṃ, hūdhātuto tuppaccayassa tavepaccayassa 25  
vā tuyeādeso ukārassa ca ekārādeso kato ti daṭṭhabbam, <sup>†</sup>atha*

<sup>†</sup> < Apa? cf. 461<sup>b</sup> et V 440. <sup>g</sup> Ap 427<sup>15-16</sup> (Tha C<sup>e</sup> 281<sup>27</sup> ad Th 159).  
<sup>h</sup> cf. 493<sup>1</sup>. <sup>a</sup> V 999. <sup>b</sup> V 1. <sup>c</sup> (454<sup>24-26</sup>). <sup>d</sup> (455<sup>1</sup>). <sup>e</sup> [heyya, hehiti, ahesuṃ, hetuye,  
de bhū: bhī ("bhūi") vide Pedersen Kelt Gramm § 636—646, Endzelin Lett  
Gramm § 683, Meillet Le Slave commun § 284 334, [Bartholomae Altir Wb 927<sup>28</sup>  
933<sup>4</sup>, Walde Et Wb s. v. fio; cf. bhūyāḥ bhaviyāḥ: bhūyo (*Hindī* bhī hī)]. <sup>g</sup> J VI  
282<sup>21-22</sup>. <sup>h</sup> J II 106<sup>1</sup>. <sup>i</sup> J VI 221<sup>11</sup>. <sup>j</sup> J IV 409<sup>11</sup>. <sup>k</sup> A IV 151<sup>2</sup>. <sup>l</sup> Sn 102<sup>2</sup>,  
<sup>m</sup> (D III 144<sup>20</sup>). <sup>n</sup> Sn 863<sup>2</sup>. <sup>o</sup> (454<sup>17</sup>). <sup>p</sup> Bv 2: 10ab. <sup>q</sup> cf. Bva ad loc. (C<sup>e</sup> 58<sup>1</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> c: kuḷo (Wg § 28: 89). <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns buḷo (Wg § 28: 97—99). <sup>c</sup> vide  
Kt apud Wg § 28: 102. <sup>d</sup> Ap: kūjati (V 198). <sup>e</sup> Ap: saddati; Tha: phalati  
(V 774). <sup>f</sup> Bm om. <sup>g</sup> Bv om. <sup>h</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup> (= J); B<sup>e</sup> ns naraviras<sup>o</sup>. <sup>i</sup> C<sup>e</sup>Bm  
tatth<sup>†</sup> unnādo; ns: akhyui<sup>†</sup> cā nūhik tatth<sup>†</sup> unnādo rhi kra eñ<sup>†</sup> || tattha ppanādo  
rhi rā mhā chan<sup>o</sup> sañ<sup>†</sup> sañ ||. <sup>j</sup> ita h. I. C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns (vide 454<sup>10</sup>).



- vā hetubhāvāya na ⟨na⟩ sakkā ti pi attho, ayam pan' attho idha nādhippeto purimo yev' attho adhippeto <sup>1</sup>hotissa dhātuno payogabhāvāya udāharitapadass' atthabhāvato. Tattha pahoti ti idam *vattham vipulabhāvena cīvaram kātuṃ paholi no na* 5 *ppahoti; pahoti li vā puriso arayo* <sup>2</sup>jetum sakkoti; atha vā pahoti ti hoti; pabhavati ti <sup>3</sup>sandati; pahūtan ti vipulam, mahantan ti attho, pahūtavitto ti vipulavitto mahaddhano; <sup>4</sup>pahūtañivho ti suputhula-sudigha-sumudukajivho; piyappa-bhūtā ti piyato nibbattā.
- 10 1075<sup>c</sup> <sup>5</sup>Gamu 1076 sappa gatiyam. Gacchati gamali <sup>6</sup>ghammali, āgacchati uggacchati aligacchati paḷigacchati<sup>a</sup> avagacchati adhi-gacchati anugacchati upagacchati apagacchati vigacchati nigacchati niggacchati aññāni pi yojetabbāni, samuggacchati ti ādinā<sup>b</sup> upasaggadvayavasena pi yathāsambhavam <sup>7</sup>yojetabbāni; sap- 15 *pali samsappati parisappati* aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Tattha gamati ti gacchati, kārīte *Devadattam gameti gamayati* ti rūpāni bhavanti <sup>8</sup>"apāyam gameti ti apāyagamaniyan" ti idam ettha nidassanam, *curādiganaṃ pattassa āpubbassa imassa āgameti āgamayati āgamento āgamayamāno* ti suddhakatturūpāni bha- 20 *vanti*, tattha āgameti ti muhuttam adhvāseti ti attho; ghammati ti gacchati; āgacchati ti āyāti, uggacchati ti uyyāti uddham gacchati, atigacchati ti atikkamivā gacchati, paṭi-gacchati ti puna gacchati, avagacchati ti jānāti, adhigacchati ti labhati <sup>9</sup>jānāti vā, anugacchati ti pacchato gacchati, 25 upagacchati ti samipam gacchati, apagacchati ti apeti, vigacchati ti vigamati, nigacchati ti labhati <sup>10</sup>"yasam poso nigacchati" ti idam nidassanam, niggacchati ti nikkhamati; sappati ti gacchati, samsappati ti samsaranto gacchati, parisappati ti samantato gacchati. Idāni pana viññūnam 30 sātthakathe tepiṭake buddhavacane paramakosallajananaṭṭham sappayogaṃ padamālaṃ kathayāma<sup>c</sup>, seyyathidaṃ:

*So gacchati <sup>1</sup>le gacchanṭi gacchare, tvaṃ gacchasi tamhe*

<sup>1</sup> (4<sup>22</sup>); cf. Ap 51<sup>15</sup> (*supra* 147<sup>15</sup>) + Pv 326<sup>b</sup>. <sup>2</sup> cf. Ps *ad* M II 137<sup>1</sup>.  
<sup>3</sup> V 677. <sup>4</sup> Kc 503 (Sd § 1013, *ubī et gagghatī < A IV 501<sup>17</sup>*). <sup>5</sup> ns: samudagameti ca so upasārattaya phraṇ<sup>1</sup> laṇ<sup>2</sup> yhaṇ<sup>3</sup> ap eṇ<sup>4</sup> | keci tui<sup>1</sup> kā<sup>2</sup> ta khu so pud nhuik upasāra sum<sup>2</sup> pā<sup>3</sup> ma rhi hū eṇ<sup>1</sup> ||. <sup>6</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>7</sup> ns *cit.* J VI 292<sup>29</sup> et Ja VI 292<sup>24</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 292<sup>10</sup> (*supra* 316<sup>28</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> pati<sup>o</sup>, <sup>b</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>Bemns. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> kathayāma, C<sup>e</sup> katheyyāma.

*gacchatha, ahaṃ gacchāmi mayaṃ gacchāma; so gacchate te gacchante, tvaṃ gacchase tumhe gacchavhe, ahaṃ gacche mayaṃ gacchāmhē vattamānāya rūpāni.*

*So gacchatu te gacchantu, tvaṃ gacchahi gaccha<sup>a</sup> gacchasu<sup>b</sup> · tumhe gacchatha, ahaṃ gacchāmi mayaṃ gacchāma; so gacchatam te gacchantam, tvaṃ gacchasu tumhe gacchavho, ahaṃ gacche mayaṃ gacchāmase<sup>c</sup> pañcamiyā rūpāni.*

*So gaccheyya gacche · te gaccheyyam, tvaṃ gaccheyyāsi tumhe gaccheyyātha, ahaṃ gaccheyyāmi · mayaṃ gaccheyyāma gacchemu; so gacchettha te gaccheraṃ, tvaṃ gacchettho tumhe gaccheyyavho, ahaṃ gaccheyyam mayaṃ gaccheyyāmhē sattamiyā rūpāni.*

*So gaccha te gacchu, tvaṃ gacche · tumhe gacchittha gañchittha<sup>d</sup>, ahaṃ gacchaṃ<sup>e</sup> · mayaṃ gacchīmha gañchīmha<sup>a</sup>; so gacchi gacchittha<sup>f</sup> · te gacchire, tvaṃ gacchittho tumhe gacchivho, ahaṃ gacchi<sup>g</sup> mayaṃ gacchīmhe parokkhāya rūpāni.*

*So agacchā te agacchu, tvaṃ agacche tumhe agacchattha, ahaṃ agacchaṃ mayaṃ agacchamha; so agacchattha te agacchatthum, tvaṃ agacchase tumhe agacchavham<sup>h</sup>, ahaṃ agacchiṃ agañchiṃ · mayaṃ agacchamhase hiyyattaniyā rūpāni.*

*So agacchi ayañchi<sup>a</sup> · te agacchum, tvaṃ agaccho · tumhe agacchittha agañchittha, ahaṃ agacchiṃ agañchiṃ · mayaṃ agacchīmha agañchīmha<sup>i</sup>; so agacchā te agacchu, tvaṃ agacchase tumhe<sup>b</sup> agacchivham, ahaṃ agaccha<sup>j</sup> mayaṃ agacchīmhe ajjataniyā rūpāni.*

*So gacchissati te gacchissantī, tvaṃ gacchissasi tumhe gacchissatha, ahaṃ gacchissāmi mayaṃ gacchissāma; so gacchissate te gacchissante, tvaṃ gacchissase tumhe gacchissavhe, ahaṃ gacchissaṃ mayaṃ gacchissāmhē bhavissantiyā rūpāni.*

*So agacchissā te agacchissaṃsu, tvaṃ agacchisse tumhe*

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> gacchassu. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> gacchāmhase. <sup>d</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> m<sup>s</sup>; B<sup>m</sup> gacchittha (ns: parokkha hiyyattantī ajjatani sum<sup>3</sup> pā<sup>3</sup> nluik gaccha apru gañcha apru kui (cf. § 1091) ||; cod. B<sup>m</sup> h. l. [163<sup>23</sup>, 24] vestigia servat, restituerunt C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> m<sup>s</sup> prater 463<sup>23-24</sup>, cum et Aggavamsa pro gañchaṃ legerit gacchaṃ [181 n. 1]). <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> gaccha. <sup>f</sup> ita B<sup>m</sup>; C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> gacchittha gañchittha (ns comp. fecit). <sup>g</sup> sic B<sup>m</sup>; C<sup>e</sup> gacchi gañchi, B<sup>e</sup> gacchiṃ gañchiṃ. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>e</sup> om. agacchavham ... tumhe 463<sup>23-24</sup>. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>m</sup> agacch<sup>o</sup>. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>m</sup> agacchaṃ.



*agacchissatha, ahaṃ agacchissam mayam agacchissamha; so agacchissatha<sup>a</sup> te agacchissimsu<sup>b</sup>, tvaṃ agacchissase tumhe agacchissavhe, ahaṃ agacchissam mayam agacchissamhase* kālātipattiyā rūpāni. Tattha ajjataniyā kālātipattiyā ca akārāgamam<sup>c</sup> sabbesu purisesu sabbesu vacanesu labbhamānam<sup>c</sup> pi sāsane aniyatam<sup>c</sup> hutvā labbhati ti daṭṭhabbam, tathā hi *agacchi gacchi \* agacchissā gacchissā* ti ādinā dve dve rūpāni dissanti.

*Gamali gamanti; gamatu gamantu; gameyya gameyyum* 10 *sesam sabbam vitthāretabbam.*

Idāni parokkhā-hiyyattani-ajjatanisu viseso vuccate:

*so puriso maggaṃ ga sā ilthi gharam āga \* te maggaṃ gu tā gharam āgu, ekārassa akārādesam<sup>d</sup>; tvaṃ maggaṃ ga tvaṃ gharam āga \* tumhe maggaṃ<sup>1</sup> gultha tumhe gharam* 15 *āgultha, ahaṃ maggaṃ gaṃ ahaṃ gharam āgaṃ ahaṃ taṃ purisaṃ anvagaṃ \* mayaṃ maggaṃ<sup>1</sup> gumha mayaṃ gharam āgumha mayaṃ taṃ purisaṃ anvagumha* ayaṃ tāva parokkhāya viseso.

*So maggaṃ agamā te maggaṃ agamu* icc ādi hiyyattaniyā 20 *rūpaṃ; so agami te agamuṃ te guṃ<sup>e</sup>* icc ādi ajjataniyā rūpaṃ. Idāni tesam padarūpanam<sup>1</sup> pākaṭikarapaṭṭham kiñci suttaṃ kathayāma: <sup>2</sup>"so p' āga<sup>f</sup> samitiṃ vanam; <sup>3</sup>ath' ettha pañcamo āga<sup>g</sup>; <sup>4</sup>āgu<sup>h</sup> devā yasassino; <sup>5</sup>māham kūko va dummedho kāmānam vasam anvagaṃ<sup>1</sup>; <sup>6</sup>agamā Rājagahaṃ buddho; <sup>7</sup>Vaṃkam 25 <sup>8</sup>agamu pabbataṃ; <sup>9</sup>brāhmaṇā upagacchu man" ti evamādinī bhavanti:

*ga gu, ga gultha, gaṃ gumha, aguṃ<sup>1</sup> agamu agamuṃ<sup>k</sup>*

*agamāgamī gacchan* ti ādibhedam mane kare. 30

Idāni nāmikapadāni vuccante: *gato ganā \* gacchaṃ gacchanī* 30 *gacchantam kulam \* sahagalam gati gamanam gamo āgamo*

<sup>1</sup> ns *cit.* Sd § 1094. <sup>2</sup> D II 257<sup>a</sup>. <sup>3</sup> \*\*\* (cf. D II 261<sup>12</sup>). <sup>4</sup> D II 259<sup>17</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J V 258<sup>7</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Sn 408<sup>a</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Cp I 9: 40<sup>d</sup>. <sup>8</sup> ns: agamu nhuik chan<sup>2</sup> kroñ<sup>1</sup> nig-gahit kye || Vañkam ... pabbatan ti mayaṃ cattāro janā Vañkapabbatam uddissa agaminha || (Cpa). <sup>9</sup> Cp I 9: 16<sup>b</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm agacchissa. <sup>b</sup> Bm agacchissasu. <sup>c</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>Bem<sup>ns</sup>. <sup>d</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>Bem (ns: akārādesam | a apru kui || kutva | rve<sup>1</sup> | tvaṃ maggaṃ ga iti rūpaṃ | kui || nipphādetabbam || eñ<sup>1</sup> ||). <sup>e</sup> Bm *am*. <sup>f</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>; Bem<sup>ns</sup> padarūpāni. <sup>g</sup> Bens āgā. <sup>h</sup> Bens āguṃ. <sup>i</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>Bem<sup>ns</sup> (§ 1104); J: annagā (*cod.* B<sup>d</sup> anvagā) cf. Mvu III 437<sup>20</sup> 438<sup>a</sup>. <sup>10</sup> ... 460<sup>20</sup>. <sup>j</sup> *ita* Bm; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>ns</sup> agu. <sup>k</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>Bem<sup>ns</sup>.

avagamo gantabbaṃ gamaniyaṃ gammaṃ gammamānaṃ gami-  
 miyamānaṃ<sup>a</sup> go mālugāmo hingu jagu<sup>b</sup> indagū medhago ice  
 ādini; kārīte gacchāpeti gacchāpayati gaccheli gacchayati ga[m]-  
 meti; kamme gammali gamiyali adhigammali adhigamiyati;  
 tumantāditte gantuṃ gamituṃ gantuā gantuāna gamitvā gami- 5  
 tvāna gamiya gamiyāna gamma āgamma āgantvā adhigamma  
 adhigantvā ice ādini. Sappadhātussa pana sappo sappiṇi pīṭha-  
 sappi sappi ice ādini rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha sahaḡatasaddo  
<sup>1</sup>tabbhāve vokiṇṇe nissaye ārammaṇe samsatṭhe ti imesu  
 atthesu dissati, tattha <sup>2</sup>"yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobbhavikā<sup>c</sup> nandi- 10  
 rāgasahagatā" ti tabbhāve veditabbo, nandirāgabbutā ti attho,  
<sup>3</sup>"yāyaṃ bhikkhave vimamsā kosajjasahagatā kosajjasampa-  
 yuttā" ti vokiṇṇe veditabbo, antarantarā uppajjamānena ko-  
 sajjena vokiṇṇā ti ayam ettha attho, <sup>4</sup>"atṭhikasaññāsahagataṃ  
 satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti" ti nissaye veditabbo, atṭhikasañ- 15  
 ñaṃ nissāya atṭhikasaññaṃ bhāvetvā paṭiladdhan ti attho,  
<sup>5</sup>"lābhi hoti rūpasahagatānaṃ vā samāpattinaṃ arūpasahaga-  
 tānaṃ vā" ti ārammaṇe, rūpārūpārammaṇānaṃ ti attho, <sup>6</sup>"idaṃ  
 sukhaṃ imāya pitiyā sahaḡataṃ . . . sahaḡataṃ sampayuttan" ti  
 samsatṭhe, imissā pitiyā samsatṭhan ti attho; etth' etaṃ vuccati: 20  
 tabbhāve c' eva vokiṇṇe nissayārammaṇesu ca

samsatṭhe ca sahaḡatasaddo dissati pañcasu; 31

<sup>7</sup>gati ti gatigati nibbattigati ajjhāsayaḡati vibhavagati nipphat-  
 tigati āṇagati ti bahuvihdā gati nāma, tattha <sup>8</sup>"kaṃ<sup>d</sup> gatiṃ  
 pecca gacchāmi" ti ca <sup>9</sup>"yassa gatiṃ na jānanti devā gan- 25  
 dhabbamānusa" ti ca ayaṃ gatigati nāma, <sup>10</sup>"imesaṃ kho  
 ahaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ silavantānaṃ . . . n' eva jānāmi gatiṃ vā  
 agatiṃ vā" ti ayaṃ nibbattigati nāma, <sup>11</sup>"evaṃ kho te ahaṃ  
 brahme gatiñ ca jānāmi<sup>e</sup> jutiñ ca jānāmi"<sup>e</sup> ti ayaṃ ajjhāsaya-  
 gati nāma, <sup>12</sup>"vibhavo gati dhammānaṃ nibbānaṃ arahato gati" 30  
 ti ayaṃ vibhavagati nāma, <sup>13</sup>"dve gatiyo bhavanti anañña" ti  
 ayaṃ nipphattigati nāma, <sup>14</sup>"taṃ<sup>f</sup> tattha gatiṃ dhītimā" ti ca

<sup>1</sup> 465<sup>29-30</sup> < As 69<sup>22</sup>—70<sup>2</sup>. <sup>2</sup> S V 421<sup>20</sup> (Vm 506<sup>17</sup>). <sup>3</sup> S V 280<sup>8</sup>. <sup>4</sup> S V 129<sup>24</sup>. <sup>5</sup> \*\*\* (Bojjhaṅgasamyut, ns). <sup>6</sup> Vibh 258<sup>22</sup>. <sup>7</sup> (aliter Sv I 249<sup>14-15</sup>).  
<sup>8</sup> M III 165<sup>8</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Sn 644<sup>ab</sup>. <sup>10</sup> M I 334<sup>2</sup>. <sup>11</sup> M I 328<sup>22</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Vin V 149<sup>22</sup>. <sup>13</sup> D I 88<sup>22</sup>  
 (Sv: gatiyo = nīṭhā; pī: nīṭhā = nipphattiyo). <sup>14</sup> J VI 286<sup>26</sup> (supra 148<sup>9</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> Bm om. <sup>b</sup> (Bc jaṅgu). <sup>c</sup> Bm ponobbhavikā. <sup>d</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> Bm; B<sup>e</sup> ns taṃ (= M). <sup>e</sup> M: pajānāmi. <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup> Bm om.



"sundaram nibbānam gato" ti ca ayam ānāgati nāma; etth' etam vuccati:

gatigatyañ ca nibbatyañ vibhav'-ajjhāsayesu ca

nippattiyañ ca ānā ca *galisaddo* pavattati; 32

5 gacchati ti go; mātuyā samabhāvañ missibhāvañ ca gacchati  
pāpuṇāti ti mātugāmo; rogañ hiṃsantañ gacchati ti hiṅgu,  
imāni tassa nāmāni:

hiṅgu hiṅgujatu cc eva tathā hiṅgusipātikā<sup>a</sup>

<sup>2</sup>hiṅgujāti ti kathitā <sup>3</sup>Vinayaṭṭhakathāya hi; 33

10 <sup>4</sup>"jagū ti cutito jātiṃ gacchati ti ja-gū, indriyena gacchati ti  
inda-gū, atha vā indabhūtena kammunā gacchati ti <sup>5</sup>indagū,  
hindagū ti pī pālī, tattha bindan ti maraṇaṃ, taṃ maraṇaṃ  
gacchati ti hindagū", sabbam etam sattādhivacanaṃ līngato  
pullīgaṃ; medhago ti attano nissayañ ca parañ ca medha-  
15 māno hiṃsamāno gacchati pavattati ti medhago ' kalaho, "tato  
sammanti medhagā" ti ettha hi kalaho *medhagasaddena* Bha-  
gavatā vutto; gamitvā ti ettha <sup>7</sup>"Isivhayaṃ gamitvāna vinetvā  
Pañcavaggiye tato vinesi Bhagavā gantvā gantvā tahiṃ tahiṃ"  
ti ayam pālī nidassanaṃ; sappo ti sappati ti sappo, saṃsap-  
20 panto gacchati ti attho, tenāha āyasmā Sāriputto <sup>8</sup>"yo kāme  
parivajjeti sappassēva padā siro" ti imissā pālīyā niddese:  
<sup>9</sup>"sappo vuccati ahi, ken' aṭṭhena sappo: saṃsappanto gacchati  
ti sappo, bhujanto gacchati ti bhujago, urena gacchati ti urago,  
pannasiro gacchati ti pannago, sirena supati<sup>b</sup> ti sirīṃsapo, bile  
25 sayati ti bilāsayo, . . . dāṭhā tassa āvudho<sup>c</sup> ti dāṭhāvudho, viṣaṃ  
tassa ghoran ti ghoraviso, jivhā tassa duvidhā ti dujivho, dvīhi  
jivhāhi rasaṃ sayati ti dvīrasaṇṇū" ti; sappinī ti uragī; piṭṭha-  
sappi ti piṭṭhena sappati gacchati ti piṭṭhasappi ' paṅgulo; sappi  
ti yo naṃ paribhuñjati, tassa balāyuvadḍhanatthaṃ sappati  
30 gacchati pavattati ti sappi ' ghatam.

<sup>1</sup> cf. Sp I 117<sup>2</sup> (*supra* 315<sup>12</sup>). <sup>2</sup> (o: hiṅguvikatiyo, Vjb *vide* n. 3). <sup>3</sup> Sp (Se II 418<sup>20</sup>) *ad* Vin IV 86<sup>2</sup>. <sup>4</sup> 466<sup>10-13</sup> < Nidda *ad* Nidd I 3<sup>12</sup> (jagū: puḍho jaga, Sūtrakṛāṅga I 7: 20<sup>b</sup>; *de pl.* -gā (-āṇā); *sg.* -gū (-āṇū) cf. Pj II 732<sup>18, 22</sup> s. vv. pāraga, °gū, cf. CPD s. v. aggaṇṇā). <sup>5</sup> (o: \*indraka, cf. PW s. v. indra I c, *unde et* indriya; Indako yakkho S I 206<sup>5</sup> cf. *ib.* 206<sup>7</sup>, <sup>8, 10, 16</sup> jivo, ayam, naro; *apte yakkho dicitur* [Sn 478<sup>c</sup>, 875<sup>d</sup> *et* Nidd *ad loc.*; A V 64<sup>a</sup>]; cf. *et* vedagū [Mil 54<sup>17</sup>]: vedaka). <sup>6</sup> Dhp 6<sup>d</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Ap 501<sup>21-28</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Sn 768<sup>ab</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Nidd I 7<sup>21-8</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm °sipatikā. <sup>b</sup> *vide* Nidda; CeBm sirena sappati; B<sup>c</sup>ns sarīrena sappati. <sup>c</sup> *ita* CeBemns.

1076<sup>A</sup> <sup>1</sup>Sakka 1076<sup>B</sup> <sup>2</sup>teka 1076<sup>C</sup> <sup>3</sup>laṃgha gatyatthā. Sakkati <sup>4</sup>ni-sakkati parisakkati nis(s)akkati<sup>a</sup>, parisakkanam; lekati, likā; laṃghati ullāṃghati olaṃghati, laṃghako ullāṃghikā pīti.

1076<sup>D</sup> <sup>5</sup>Ke 1076<sup>E</sup> <sup>6</sup>re 1076<sup>F</sup> <sup>7</sup>ge sadde. Kāyati, rāyati, gāyati; jātakam, <sup>8</sup>rā, gūlam; kāyīṭum rāyīṭum gāyīṭum, kāyītvā rāyītvā <sup>9</sup>gāyītvā. Tattha <sup>10</sup>jātakan ti jātam bhūtam atītam attano caritam kāyati katheti Bhagavā etenā ti jātakam, Jātakapāḷi hi idha jātakan ti <sup>11</sup>vuttam, aññatra pana jāti<sup>b</sup> eva jātakan ti gahetabbā, tathā hi jātakasaddo pariyattiyam pi vattati <sup>12</sup>"Iti-vuttakam Jātakam Abbhutatadhamman" ti ādisu, jātiyam pi vat- <sup>13</sup>tati <sup>14</sup>"jātakam samodhānesi" ti ādisu; <sup>15</sup>rā vuccati saddo; gītan ti gāyanam.

1076<sup>G</sup> <sup>16</sup>Khe 1076<sup>H</sup> <sup>17</sup>je 1076<sup>I</sup> <sup>18</sup>se khaye. Khāyati, jāyati, sāyati, khayam gacchati ti attho. || Ettha pana siyā: nanu ca bho khāyati ti padassa khādati ti vā paññāyati ti vā attho bhavati, <sup>19</sup>15 tathā jāyati ti padassa nibbattati ti attho, sāyati ti padassa rasam assādeti ti attho, evam sante bho kasmā idha evam attho tumhehi kathiyati ti. | Saccam, dhātunam tu anekatthattā evam attho kathetum labbhati, tathā hi <sup>20</sup>14 "appassutāyam puriso balibaddo va jirati" ti ettha jirati ti ayam saddo 'jaram pāpu- <sup>21</sup>20 ṇāti' ti attham avatvā 'vaḍḍhati' ti attham eva vadati, evam-sampadam idam dātṭhabbam.

1076<sup>K</sup> <sup>22</sup>Gu 1076<sup>L</sup> <sup>23</sup>ghu 1076<sup>M</sup> <sup>24</sup>ku 1076<sup>N</sup> <sup>25</sup>u sadde. Gavati, gha-  
vati, kavati, avati.

1076<sup>O</sup> <sup>26</sup>Khu 1076<sup>P</sup> <sup>27</sup>ru 1076<sup>Q</sup> <sup>28</sup>ku sadde. Khoti, roti, koti. <sup>29</sup>25

1077 Cu 1077<sup>A</sup> <sup>30</sup>ja 1078 pu 1079 plu 1079<sup>A</sup> <sup>31</sup>gā 1079<sup>B</sup> <sup>32</sup>se gatiyam. Cavati, javati, <sup>33</sup>36 pavati, <sup>34</sup>plavati, gāli, seli; cavanam cuti, javanam (javo)<sup>c</sup>, pavanam<sup>d</sup>, plavanam, gānam, selu; poto, plavo. Ettha gānan ti gamanam; poto ti pavati gacchati udae etenā ti poto - nāvā, tathā plavati na sidati ti plavo - nāvā eva, <sup>35</sup>30 <sup>36</sup>27 "bhinnaplavo sāgarassēva majjhe" ti hi Jātakapāḷi dissati; <sup>37</sup>28 "nāvā poto plavo jalayānam tarāṇan" ti nāvābhiddhānāni.

<sup>1</sup> V30. <sup>2</sup> cf. V32. <sup>3</sup> V119. <sup>4</sup> ns cit. J VI 23<sup>18</sup> (sed vide Jā VI 23<sup>34</sup>).  
<sup>5</sup> V4 (206<sup>32</sup> 294<sup>5</sup>). <sup>6</sup> V708. <sup>7</sup> V91. <sup>8</sup> (422<sup>2</sup>). <sup>9</sup> (321<sup>31-36</sup>). <sup>10</sup> A II 7<sup>2</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Jā I 123<sup>7</sup>. <sup>12</sup> cf. V37. <sup>13</sup> V181. <sup>14</sup> V868. <sup>15</sup> (422<sup>35</sup>). <sup>16</sup> V110. <sup>17</sup> V117. <sup>18</sup> V3.  
<sup>19</sup> V14. <sup>20</sup> V39. <sup>21</sup> V707. <sup>22</sup> V3. <sup>23</sup> V180. <sup>24</sup> V109. <sup>25</sup> V870. <sup>26</sup> (Vv 750<sup>2</sup> et v. L Vva 278<sup>36-37</sup>). <sup>27</sup> J III 158<sup>20</sup>. <sup>28</sup> (V1323).

<sup>a</sup> Bm nisakkati; C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns nisakko. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns jatam. <sup>c</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>; B<sup>e</sup> ns om. <sup>d</sup> Bm om.



1080 The<sup>a</sup> 1080<sup>A</sup> <sup>1</sup>the sadda-samghātesu. *Thāyati<sup>a</sup>, thāyati*; bhāve *thiyati<sup>a</sup> thiyati*; *itthi thi*.

1080<sup>B</sup> <sup>2</sup>De 1080<sup>C</sup> <sup>3</sup>te palane. *Dāyati, (layati)*; *dayā, tāṇaṃ*.

1080<sup>D</sup> <sup>4</sup>Rā 1080<sup>E</sup> <sup>5</sup>lā ādāne. *Rāti, lāti*.

5 1080<sup>F</sup> <sup>6</sup>Ati 1080<sup>G</sup> <sup>7</sup>adi bandhane. *Antati, andati*; *antaṃ, andū*.

1080<sup>H</sup> <sup>8</sup>Juta 1080<sup>I</sup> <sup>9</sup>subha 1080<sup>K</sup> <sup>10</sup>ruca dittiyaṃ. *Jolati, sobhati, rocati virocati*.

1080<sup>L</sup> <sup>11</sup>Aka 1081 <sup>12</sup>aga kuṭṭīyaṃ gatiyaṃ. *Akati, agati*.

1081<sup>A</sup> <sup>13</sup>Nātha 1081<sup>B</sup> <sup>14</sup>nāḍha yācanōpatāp-issariyāsimsāsu. *Nāthati,*

10 <sup>15</sup>*nāḍhati*.

1081<sup>C</sup> <sup>16</sup>Sala 1081<sup>D</sup> <sup>17</sup>hula 1081<sup>E</sup> <sup>18</sup>cala kampāne. *Salati, hūlati, calati; kusalaṃ*. Ettha ca kucchite pāpake dhamme salayati

ti kusalaṃ, hetukattuvasen' idaṃ nibbacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ <sup>19</sup>"kucchite pāpake (dhamme)<sup>b</sup> sala-

15 yanti calayanti kampenti viddhamsentī ti ku-salā" ti hetukattuvasena attho kathito; idaṃ *saladhātuvasena kusalasaddassa*

nibbacanaṃ, aññesam pi dhātūnaṃ vasena *kusalasaddassa* nibbacanaṃ bhavati, tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ aññāni pi nibba-

canāni dassitāni, kathaṃ: <sup>20</sup>"kucchitena<sup>c</sup> ākārena sayanti ti

20 ku-sā, te akusaladhammasaṃkhāte kuse lunanti chindanti ti kusa-lā; kucchitānaṃ vā sānato tanukaraṇato . . . āṇaṃ ku-

saṃ nāma, tena kusena lātabbā ti kusa-lā, gahetabbā pavatte-

tabbā ti attho; yathā vā<sup>d</sup> kusā ubhayabhāgagataṃ hatthappa-

25 bhāgagataṃ kilesapakkhaṃ<sup>e</sup> lunanti, tasmā kusā viya lunanti ti pi kusa-lā" ti evaṃ aññāni pi nibbacanāni dassitāni, tatra

*dhammā* iti padāpekkhaṃ katvā tadanurūpaliṅga-vacanavasena

"kusalā" ti niddeso kato, idha pana sāmāññaniddesavasena kusalan ti napuṃsakekavacanāniddeso amhehi kato, puñña-

30 vācako hi *kusalasaddo* ārogyavācako ca ekantena napuṃsaka-

liṅgo, itaratthavācako pana tiliṅgiko yathā <sup>21</sup>"kusalo phasso, <sup>22</sup>kusalā vedanā, <sup>23</sup>kusalaṃ cittaṃ" ti; *kusalasaddo* imasmim

<sup>1</sup> V409. <sup>2</sup> V434. <sup>3</sup> V389. <sup>4</sup> V704. <sup>5</sup> V758. <sup>6</sup> V394. <sup>7</sup> V447. <sup>8</sup> V398. <sup>9</sup> V636. <sup>10</sup> V158. <sup>11</sup> V12. <sup>12</sup> (cf. V108) = Wg § 19: 31. <sup>13</sup> V415. <sup>14</sup> V508. <sup>15</sup> (J V 96<sup>11</sup>). <sup>16</sup> (V797). <sup>17</sup> (V807). <sup>18</sup> V808. <sup>19</sup> As 39<sup>1-2</sup>. <sup>20</sup> As 39<sup>3-10</sup>. <sup>21</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>22</sup> Vibh 4<sup>20</sup>. <sup>23</sup> Dhs § 1 (p. 9<sup>2</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> *dedi*; (ṣṭyai, Wg § 22: 14); CeBemns dhe *et dhayati et dhiyati*. <sup>b</sup> CeBemns. (ns comp. fecit). <sup>c</sup> Be ad. vā. <sup>d</sup> Be va (As: vā). <sup>e</sup> As: saṃkilesa<sup>o</sup>.

*bhuvādigāṇe*<sup>a</sup> *lādhātu-saladhātuvasena* nipphattiṃ gato ti ve-  
ditabbo.

Iti *bhuvādigāṇe* samodhānagatadhātuyo samattā. Icc evaṃ

vitthārato ca saṃkhepā *bhuvādinam* gaṇo mayā  
yo vibhatto <sup>1</sup>sauddeso <sup>2</sup>saniddeso yathārahaṃ, 34 5

upasagga-nipātehi nānāatthayutehi ca  
yojetvāna padān' ettha dassitāni visuṃ visuṃ 35

pālinidassanādihi dassitāni sah' eva tu,  
<sup>3</sup>tvādyantāni<sup>b</sup> ca rūpāni, <sup>4</sup>syādyantāni<sup>c</sup> ca sabbathā<sup>d</sup>, 36

<sup>5</sup>padānam sadisattaṃ ca tathā visadisattanam  
codanā-parihārehi sahito c' atthanicechayo, 37

<sup>6</sup>atthuddhāro, <sup>7</sup>bhidhānaṃ ca, <sup>8</sup>līngattayavimissanam  
<sup>9</sup>abhidheyyakalīṅgesu savisesapadāni ca, 38

<sup>10</sup>nānāpada-bahuppadasamodhānaṃ ca dassitam,  
<sup>11</sup>rūḥisaddādayo c' eva suvibhattā anākulā, 39 15

<sup>12</sup>sabbanāmam sabbanāmasadisīni padāni ca  
<sup>13</sup>nānāpadehi yojetuṃ dassitāni yathārahaṃ, 40

<sup>14</sup>lūmantāni ca rūpāni *tvādyantāni*<sup>e</sup> ca, viññanam  
piṭake pāṭavattthāya sabbam etaṃ pakāsitaṃ. 41

Ye Saddanītimhi imaṃ vibhāgaṃ  
jānanti sammā, munisāsane te 20

atthesu sabbesu pi vitakamkhā  
aechambhino sihasamā bhavanti. 42

Vibhūtabhūtaggasayambhucakke  
subhūtabhūriṃ vadato narānam , 25

yo Saddanītimhi <sup>14</sup>*bhuvādigāṇo*  
vutto mayā, tam bhajat' atthakāmo. 43

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-  
ñanam kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe cuddasahi<sup>f</sup> paric-  
chedehi patimaṇḍito *bhuvādigāṇo* nāma soḷasamo<sup>g</sup> paricchedo. 30

<sup>1</sup> 3<sup>26</sup>—4<sup>19</sup>. <sup>2</sup> 4<sup>19</sup>—11<sup>24</sup>. <sup>3</sup> 13<sup>29</sup>. <sup>4</sup> 59<sup>29</sup>. <sup>5</sup> 192<sup>11</sup> *vel* 43<sup>5</sup>—48<sup>24</sup>. <sup>6</sup> atthud-  
dhāra ("homonyma"): 31<sup>6</sup> 368<sup>22</sup>, 342<sup>24</sup>—344<sup>2</sup> *etc.*; abhidhānāni (*vel* pariyāyavaca-  
nāni, "synonyma"): 70<sup>12</sup> 71<sup>12</sup> 72<sup>21</sup> 73<sup>24</sup>—74<sup>22</sup> *etc.*, 322<sup>11</sup> 323<sup>22</sup> 330<sup>2</sup>, <sup>30</sup> 334<sup>6</sup> *etc.*  
<sup>7</sup> 235<sup>25</sup>. <sup>8</sup> 247<sup>27</sup>. <sup>9</sup> 258<sup>21</sup>. <sup>10</sup> 261<sup>20</sup>. <sup>11</sup> 266<sup>18</sup>. <sup>12</sup> (296<sup>28</sup>). <sup>13</sup> 308<sup>21</sup>. <sup>14</sup> 3<sup>26</sup>—469<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *bhuvādike*. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup> *tvādyantāni*. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup> *syādyantāni*. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns sabbaso.  
<sup>e</sup> ns *tvādyantāni*. <sup>f</sup> *Ita* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>ems</sup> (*cf.* n. g). <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *pannarasamo* (*cf.* *subscr.*  
*cod.* B<sup>m</sup> *inde* a p. 246 n. g).



## XVII.

Ito param pavakkhāmi *rudhādikagaṇādayo*  
*sāsanassôpakārāya gaṇe tu chabbidhe, katham:*

1

1082 <sup>1</sup>*Rudhi āvaraṇe. Rudhidhātu āvaraṇe vattati; ettha āvara-*  
<sup>5</sup>*ṇaṃ nāma pidahanam vā parirundhanam<sup>a</sup> vā<sup>a</sup> palibuddhanam*  
*vā haritum vā appadānam, sabbam etaṃ vaṭṭati. Randhati*  
*(rundhiti)<sup>b</sup> (rundhiti)<sup>a</sup> rundheti avarundheti; kammani maggo*  
*purisena rundhiyati; rodho orodho virodho pativirodho<sup>c</sup>, viruddho*  
*paliviruddho<sup>d</sup> pariruddho (avaruddho), rundhitum parirundhitum,*  
<sup>10</sup>*rundhitvā parirundhitvā. Tatra rodho ti cārako, so hi run-*  
*dhati pavesitānam kurūrakammantānam sattānam gamanam*  
*āvarati ti rodho ti vuccati; orodho ti rājubbari<sup>e</sup>, sā pana*  
*yathākāmacāram caritum appadānena orundhiyati avarun-*  
*dhiyati ti orodho; virodho ti ananukūlatā, pativirodho<sup>c</sup> ti*  
<sup>15</sup>*<sup>2</sup>punappunam ananukūlatā, viruddho ti virodham āpanno,*  
*pativiruddho<sup>c</sup> ti patisattubhāvena<sup>c</sup> virodham āpanno; pari-*  
*ruddho ti gahaṇatthāya samparivārito, vuttam hi: <sup>3</sup>"yathā*  
*arihi pariruddho vijjante gamane pathe" ti; avaruddho ti*  
*<sup>4</sup>pabbājito<sup>f</sup>.*

<sup>20</sup> 1083 *Muca mocane. Migam bandhanā muṇcati, muṇcanam mo-*  
*canam dukkhappamocanam moco — <sup>5</sup>moco ti c' ettha atṭhi-*  
*kadalirukkho —, muṇcītum muṇcītvā; kārīte moceti mocetum*  
*mocetvā ti ādīni.*

<sup>25</sup> 1084 *Rica virecane. Riṇcati, riṇcanam virecanam vireko virecako,*  
*riṇcītum riṇcītvā.*

1085 *Sica paggharaṇe<sup>g</sup>. Udakena bhūmiṃ siṇcati, <sup>6</sup>"puttaṃ rajje*  
*abhisiṇci"<sup>h</sup>, abhiseko, muddhābhisitto khattiyo, <sup>7</sup>"siṇca bhikkhu*  
*imaṃ nāvaṃ sittā te lahum essati", sittaḥḥānam, siṇcītum siṇcītvā.*

<sup>30</sup> 1086 *Yuja yoge. Yuñjali anuyuñjali; kammani (yujjati) yuñjiyati ti*  
*rūpāni, keci <sup>8</sup>yuñjate ti icchanti; yuñjanam samyogo anuyogo*  
*bhāvanānuyutto<sup>i</sup> saññogo saññojanam<sup>j</sup> atthayojanā, <sup>9</sup>"digham*

<sup>1</sup> Rūp 495 (Sd § 926—927). <sup>2</sup> As 258<sup>12</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Bv 2: 16<sup>ab</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (Ja VI 572<sup>10</sup>).

<sup>5</sup> (cf. Sp ad Vin I 246<sup>10</sup>). <sup>6</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>7</sup> Dhṛp 369<sup>ab</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (cf. aparibhuñjamāna, S I 90<sup>12</sup>). <sup>9</sup> Dhṛp 60<sup>b</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm om. <sup>b</sup> CeBm om. <sup>c</sup> CeBens paṭi<sup>o</sup>. <sup>d</sup> ita h. l. CeBemns. <sup>e</sup> Bm rājupari, CeBens rājuppari. <sup>f</sup> Bm pabbājito. <sup>g</sup> Wg § 28: 140: kṣaraṇe (Mmd 642) cf. V470. <sup>h</sup> Bm abhisiṇcati.

santassa yojanam<sup>a</sup>, *yuñjītuṃ anuyuñjītuṃ, anuyuñjītvā: yojeti*.  
Tattha samyojanan ti bandhanam<sup>a</sup> kāmārāgādi; yojanan ti  
vidatthi dvādas<sup>a</sup> aṅgulyo, tadvayam ratanam matam,  
sattaratanikā yatthi, usabham visayaṭṭhikam,  
gāvutam usabhāsiti, yojanam catugāvutam. 2 5

1087 Bhuja pālanābhyāvaharaṇesu<sup>a</sup>. Pālanam rakkhaṇam, abhyā-  
vaharaṇam<sup>b</sup> ajjhoharaṇam. *Bhuñjati paribhuñjati sambhuñjati*,  
1<sup>a</sup> "dāsaparibhogena paribhuñji"; kārīte *bhojeti bhojayati* ti ādini  
rūpāni, *bhojanam sambhogo mahibhujo gāmahojako upabhogo*  
*paribhogo, bhutto odano bhavatā*, 2<sup>a</sup> "sace bhutto bhavēyyāham", 10  
3<sup>a</sup> *odanam bhutto bhuttavā bhuttāvī, tumantāditte bhuñjītuṃ pa-*  
*ribhuñjītuṃ bhojetuṃ bhojayītuṃ, bhuñjītvā<sup>c</sup> bhuñjītvāna<sup>d</sup> bhuñ-*  
*jīya bhuñjīyāna bhojetvā bhojetvāna bhojayītvā bhojayītvāna* iec  
ādini *parisaddādihi visesitabbāni*. Tatra bhuñjati ti bhattam  
bhuñjati bhojanīyam bhuñjati, tathā hi 4<sup>a</sup> "khādaniyam vā bho- 15  
janīyam vā khādati vā bhuñjati vā" ti ādi vuttam, api ca  
kadāci khādaniye pi *bhuñjati* ti vohāro dissati, 5<sup>a</sup> "phalāni khud-  
dakappāni bhuñja rāja varā varan"<sup>e</sup> ti hi vuttam; paribhuñ-  
jati ti cīvaram paribhuñjati, piṇḍapātam paribhuñjati, gilāna-  
paccaya-bhesajja-parikkhāram paribhuñjati, paṭisevati ti vuttam 20  
hoti, ten<sup>f</sup> eva ca 6<sup>a</sup> "paṭisevati ti paribhuñjati" ti attho samvaṇ-  
ṇiyati, api ca 7<sup>a</sup> "kāme bhuñjati" ti ca 8<sup>a</sup> "kāmaguṇe paribhuñjati"  
ti ca dassanato pana *bhuñjana-paribhuñjanasaddā* paṭiseva-  
natthena katthaci samānatthā pi honti ti avagantabbā; sam-  
bhuñjati ti sambhogam karoti, ekatovāsam karoti ti attho. 25  
|| Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho atra *bhujadhatu* pālanābhyāvaha-  
raṇesu<sup>g</sup> vutto, so katham ettakesu pi atthesu vattati ti. | Vattat<sup>h</sup>  
eva, anekatthā hi dhātavo, te upasaggasahāye labhitvā pi ane-  
katthatarā va honti.

Ito paṭṭhāya *tumantādinī rūpāni* na vakkhāma; yattha 30  
pana viseso dissati, tattha vakkhāma.

<sup>1</sup> (cf. Vin III 136<sup>13</sup>). <sup>2</sup> Mil 370<sup>12</sup>. <sup>3</sup> (cf. Kev 580). <sup>4</sup> cf. Vin IV 85<sup>22-24</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J IV 434<sup>a</sup> = V 324<sup>2</sup> = VI 85<sup>37</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Vm 30<sup>39</sup>. <sup>7</sup> (Thi 295<sup>b</sup>). <sup>8</sup> \*\*\* (Thi 226<sup>4</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> *dedi*; B<sup>m</sup> pālanāvaharaṇesu, B<sup>ens</sup> pālanābhyāvaharaṇesu; C<sup>e</sup> pālanab-  
bhyahar<sup>o</sup> (*vide* n. b, f). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> abyāhar<sup>o</sup>; B<sup>ens</sup> byavahar<sup>o</sup>; C<sup>e</sup> abbhyavahar<sup>o</sup>.  
<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> bhuñjīna. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> bhuñjītvā. <sup>e</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup> Beṃns [= koṇ<sup>3</sup> mi<sup>3</sup> rā rā || vā || koṇ<sup>3</sup>  
sañ thak koṇ<sup>3</sup> sañ ku] cf. J VI 289<sup>36</sup>. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> pālanābhyāvahar<sup>o</sup>; B<sup>ens</sup> pālana-  
byavahar<sup>o</sup>; C<sup>e</sup> pālanabbhyav<sup>o</sup>.



1088 **Katī cchedane.** *Kantati vikantati,* <sup>1</sup>sallakatto.

1089 **Bhīdī vidāraṇe.** *Bhīndati,* anāgatatthe vattabbe <sup>2</sup>bhejjissati<sup>3</sup> *bhīndissati* ti dvidhā bhavanti rūpāni, <sup>4</sup>pāpake akusale dhamme bhīndati ti bhikkhu, tenāha: <sup>5</sup>"na tena bhikkhu so hoti yāvata  
5 bhikkhate pare viṣaṃ<sup>6</sup> dhammaṃ samādāya bhikkhu hoti na  
tāvata, yo 'dha puññaṃ ca pāpaṃ ca bāhetvā <sup>7</sup>brahmacariyaṃ  
saṃkhāya loke carati sa ve bhikkhū ti vuccati", idaṃ ca khi-  
pāsavaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ, sekha-puthujjana-samaṇā pi yathā-  
sambhavaṃ 'bhikkhū' ti vattabbataṃ pāpuṇanti yeva; saṃghaṃ  
10 bhīndati ti saṃghabhedako; <sup>8</sup>"Devadattena saṃgho bhinno",  
<sup>9</sup>"bhīndiyati ti bhinno" ti hi nibbacanaṃ; <sup>10</sup>"na te kaṭṭhāni bhīn-  
nāni"; bhīndati ti bhettā.

1090 **Chīdī dvedhakaraṇe.** *Chīndati* ti chedako, evaṃ chettā;  
<sup>11</sup>"kese chettum vaṭṭati, <sup>12</sup>chīndiyati ti chinno; <sup>13</sup>chinno pi rukkho  
15 puna-d-eva<sup>14</sup> rūhati".

Idaṃ pana *bhīdī-chīdīdvayaṃ* <sup>15</sup>*divādigaṇaṃ* patvā *bhijjati*  
*chijjati* ti suddhakattuvācakaṃ rūpadvayaṃ janeti, tasmā <sup>16</sup>bhij-  
jati ti bhinno ti ādinā suddhakattuvasena pi nibbacanaṃ kā-  
tābbaṃ.

20 1091 **Tadī hīṃsānādaṇesu.** *Tandati, tandi* <sup>17</sup>*daddā.* Daddū ti  
kacchū.

1092 **Udī pasavana-kiledanesu.** *Pasavanaṃ sandanaṃ, kiledanaṃ*  
rintatā. *Undati, unduro samuddo.*

1093 **Vidā lābhe.** *Vīndati, Govindo vītti.* Ettha vītti ti anubha-  
25 vanaṃ vedanā vū.

1094 **Vidā tuṭṭhiyaṃ.** *Vīndati nibbindati, nibbindanaṃ, vīrajjati*  
*nibbinno kāmaratiyā, vītti vīttaṃ vedo,* <sup>18</sup>"labhati atthavedaṃ ...  
dhammavedaṃ". Ettha vītti ti somanassaṃ, <sup>19</sup>"vītti hi maṃ  
vīndati sūta disvā" ti hi vuttaṃ; vīttan ti vīttiṇananattā vītta-  
30 saṃkhātāṃ<sup>20</sup> dhanāṃ; <sup>21</sup>vedo ti gantho pi āṇaṃ pi somanas-

<sup>1</sup> (*vide et* 474<sup>20</sup>). <sup>2</sup> (Nidd I 70<sup>27</sup>). <sup>3</sup> Dhp 266<sup>a</sup>—267<sup>d</sup>. <sup>4</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>5</sup> (*cf.* Kev 584). <sup>6</sup> J IV 221<sup>10</sup>. <sup>7</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>8</sup> Kev 584. <sup>9</sup> Dhp 338<sup>b</sup> = S I 182<sup>18-21</sup>.  
<sup>10</sup> V 1135 1136. <sup>11</sup> (*cf.* 472<sup>11, 14</sup>). <sup>12</sup> (; Mmd 669, Rūp 661, Sd § 1313, Uṇādi I 92). <sup>13</sup> M I 37<sup>20</sup>. <sup>14</sup> J VI 117<sup>10</sup>. <sup>15</sup> Bva ad Bv 2: 6<sup>b</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> 3: bhecchati? <sup>b</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns (= Dhp cod, Br; codd, C<sup>kk</sup> viṣaṃ); *malin* viṣa < <sup>c</sup>vi-sva (3: a-kiñcana a-ssaka) cum Dhp III 393<sup>3</sup>, ubi pro <sup>d</sup>viṣamaṃ leg; <sup>e</sup>visvaṃ (*forma sanscrita*, *cf.* <sup>f</sup>sarīyati [501 n. d] et <sup>g</sup>sammuti <sup>h</sup>sūramati [504 n. a]). <sup>c</sup> Wg § 29: 3: dvaidhikaraṇe; Mmd 663: dvidhako.  
<sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup> puna-r-eva. <sup>e</sup> = Mmd 663 (Wg § 28: 20: undī kledane). <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> vīttisaṃkh<sup>o</sup>.

sam pi vuccati, "tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū" ti ādisu hi gantho vedo ti vuccati, "yaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ vedagaṃ abhijāṇāṃ<sup>a</sup> akiñcanaṃ kāmabhāve asattan" ti ādisu ṇāṇaṃ, "ye vedaḍḍatā vicaranti loke" ti ādisu somanassaṃ:

vedaganthe ca ṇāṇe ca somanasse ca vattati 5

vedasaddo, imaṃ nānādhātuto samudīraye. 3

1095 Līpa limpāne<sup>b</sup>. *Līmpati, līmpako avalepo*. Avalepo ti ahaṃkāro.

1096 Lupa acchedane<sup>c</sup>. *Lumpati, vilumpako, vilutto vilopo*, "vilumpat" eva puriso yāv' assa upakappati, yadā c' aññe vilumpanti so vilutto vilumpati<sup>d</sup> ti.

1097 Pisa cuṇṇane<sup>e</sup>. *Pīṃsati, pīṃsako, piṣuṇā vācā*. Āgamaṭṭha-kathāyaṃ pana "attano piyabhāvaṃ parassa ca suññabhāvaṃ yāya vācāya bhāsati, sā pi-suṇā vācā" ti vuttaṃ, taṃ niruttī-lakkaṇena vuttan ti datṭhabbaṃ. 15

1098 Hīsi vihiṃsāyaṃ<sup>f</sup>. *Hīṃsati vihiṃsati, hīṃsako*: "Ahīṃsako ti me nāmaṃ hīṃsakassa pure sato ajjāhaṃ saccanāmo 'mhi na naṃ hīṃsāmi kiñcanaṃ"<sup>g</sup>, *hīṃsitaḥ*baṃ; hīṃsati ti sīho, ādiantakkharavipallāsavasena saddasiddhi yathā "kantanaṭṭhena takkan"<sup>h</sup> ti; *vihesako vihesanaṃ*. 20

1099 Sumbha pahāre<sup>i</sup>. "Yo no gāvo va sumbhati", *parisumbhati* <sup>o</sup>*sumbhoti*. Atr' ime paḷito payogā: <sup>10</sup>"saṃsumbhamānā attānaṃ kalam āgamayāmasa" ti ca <sup>11</sup>"kesaggahaṇaṃ ukkhepābhūmyā ca parisumbhanā datvā ca no pakkamati bahu dukkham anappakan" ti ca <sup>12</sup>"bhūmiṃ sumbhāmi vegasā" ti ca <sup>13</sup>añ- 25 ṇattha<sup>j</sup> pana<sup>k</sup> aññā pi vuttā, tā idha anupapattito na vuttā.

|| Kec' ettha maññeyyūṃ: yathā *bhuvādigāṇe* <sup>14</sup>"saki saṃkāyaṃ, <sup>15</sup>khajī gativekalle" ti ādinaṃ dhātūnaṃ paṭiladdhāvaggantabhāvassa<sup>k</sup> niggahitāgamassa vasena *saṃkalī khañjali*

<sup>1</sup> D I 88<sup>a</sup> (Bv 2: 6<sup>b</sup>). <sup>2</sup> Sn 1059<sup>ab</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Vv 390<sup>b</sup> (Vva 156<sup>a</sup>). <sup>4</sup> S I 85<sup>20-21</sup> (Spk) = J II 239<sup>4-5</sup> (Ja). <sup>5</sup> Cf. Sv I 74<sup>1</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Th 879<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>7</sup> (Uṇādi I 17). <sup>8</sup> J VI 549<sup>a</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Kev 448. <sup>10</sup> J VI 88<sup>20</sup>. <sup>11</sup> J VI 508<sup>10-11</sup>. <sup>12</sup> J III 185<sup>2</sup>. <sup>13</sup> = kyam<sup>2</sup> ta pā<sup>3</sup> tui<sup>1</sup> ohnik kā<sup>2</sup> || aññā pi<sup>1</sup> kun so || rūpappavattiyo | tui<sup>1</sup> kui || thañ<sup>1</sup> || vuttā || kun eñ<sup>1</sup> || ns. <sup>14</sup> 325<sup>20</sup>. <sup>15</sup> 345<sup>12</sup> (*ib. n. 4 leg. Vin I 186<sup>20</sup>; radicis synonymae lang [neo-pers lang] testes sunt As 254<sup>20</sup> et Vp apud Wg § 5: 37*).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>ens</sup> abhijāṇā (Pj II 592<sup>2-3</sup>). <sup>b</sup> Cf. Wg § 28: 139. <sup>c</sup> Wg § 28: 137: chedane. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> viloppati? <sup>e</sup> Wg § 29: 15: saṃcūṇṇane. <sup>f</sup> Wg § 29: 19: hīṃsāyaṃ. <sup>g</sup> Itā C'e Bemns. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> kantanatakkam. <sup>i</sup> Cf. Wg § 11: 40-43. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>k</sup> C'e B<sup>m</sup> <sup>o</sup>vaggantabhāvassa.



- ti rūpāni bhavanti, tathā imasmim *rudhādigaṇe* <sup>1</sup>"muca mo-  
cane, <sup>2</sup>kati chedane" ti ādīnaṃ dhātūnaṃ paṭiladdhavagga-  
tabhāvassa niggahitāgamassa vasena *muṇḍali kantali* ti ādirū-  
pāni<sup>a</sup> bhavanti; evaṃ sante ko imesaṃ tesaṃ ca viseso ti.  
5 | Ettha vuccate: ye *bhuvādigaṇas*miṃ anekassarā asaṃyogantā  
*ikārantavasena* niddiṭṭhā, te ākhyātattaṃ ca nāmikattaṃ ca patvā  
suddhakattu-hetukattuvisayesu ekantato niggahitāgamena nip-  
phannarūpā bhavanti, na katthaci pi tesaṃ vinā niggahitāga-  
mena rūpappavatti dissati, taṃ yathā *saṃkali saṃkā, khañjali*  
10 *khañjo* icc ādi, ayaṃ anekassarānaṃ *ikārantavasena* niddiṭṭhā-  
naṃ *bhuvādigaṇika*naṃ viseso; ye ca *rudhādigaṇas*miṃ ane-  
kassarā asaṃyogantā *akārantavasena* vā *ukārantavasena*<sup>b</sup> vā  
niddiṭṭhā, te ākhyātattaṃ patvā suddhakattuvisaye yeva ekan-  
tato niggahitāgamena<sup>c</sup> nipphannarūpā bhavanti na hetukattu-  
15 visaye, nāmikattaṃ pana (patvā)<sup>d</sup> saha niggahitāgamena vinā  
ca niggahitāgamena nipphannarūpā bhavanti — yattha vinā  
niggahitāgamena nipphannarūpāni, tattha <sup>3</sup>sasaṃyogarūpā yeva  
bhavanti, taṃ yathā: *muṇḍali muṇḍāpeti moceli mocāpeti, chin-*  
*dali chindāpeti chedeli chedāpeti chindanaṃ chedo*<sup>e</sup>, *muṇḍanaṃ*  
20 *mocanaṃ, kantali kantanaṃ sallakatto* <sup>4</sup>"piṭṭhimamsāni attano  
sāmaṃ ukkacca khādasī" icc ādīni, tattha ukkaccā ti ukkan-  
titvā, chinditvā ti attho. || Nanu ca bho evaṃ sante ākhyāta-  
nāmikabhāvaṃ patvā suddhakattu-hetukattuvisayesu ekantato  
paṭiladdhaniggahitāgamehi *saki-khajjādi*hi yeva *rudhādigaṇike*hi  
25 bhavitabbaṃ, na *muca-chidi*ādihi ti. | Tan na, *muca-chidi*ādihi  
yeva *rudhādigaṇike*hi bhavitabbaṃ <sup>5</sup>*rudhadhātuyā*<sup>f</sup> samāna-  
gatikattā, tathā hi, yathā *rudhissa*<sup>g</sup> *rundhayati rundhāpeti run-*  
*dhanam* <sup>6</sup>*rodho virodho* ti ādisu niggahitāgamāniggahitāgama-  
vasena<sup>h</sup> dvippakārāni rūpāni dissanti, tathā *muca-chidi*ādinam  
30 pi ti. || Nanu Kaccāyane niggahitāgamassa niccavidhānatthaṃ  
<sup>7</sup>"*rudhādito* niggahitapubbaṃ cā" ti lakkhaṇaṃ vuttan ti. | Sac-  
caṃ, taṃ pana kiriyāpadattaṃ sandhāya vuttan; yadi ca nāmi-

<sup>1</sup> V1083. <sup>2</sup> V1088. <sup>3</sup> ns: *ikārantadhātū* kui rañ sañ || *evapud eñ*<sup>1</sup> anuñ-  
ñatatta phrañ<sup>1</sup> orodho ca so asaṃyogarup kui yū ||. <sup>4</sup> Pv 493ab (Pva 211<sup>ab</sup>)  
cf. J V 10<sup>17</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Kc 448.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup> ādīni rūpāni. <sup>b</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>Bem<sup>ns</sup>. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> niggahitāgamanena. <sup>d</sup> ita  
ns; C<sup>e</sup>Bem om. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>f</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns; B<sup>e</sup> *rucadhātuyā*. <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns *run-*  
*dhissa*. <sup>h</sup> (vide 475<sup>g</sup>).

kapadattam pi sandhāya vuttam bhaveyya, *vīrodho* ti ādinam dassanato *vāsaddam* pakkhipitvā vattabbam siyā, na ca *vā-*saddam pakkhipitvā vuttam, tena nāyati: kiriyāpadattam yeva sandhāya vuttan ti. || Nanu ca bho evaṃ sante *sakī-khajā* ādinam niccam-saniggahitāgamakiriyāpadattam yeva sandhāya <sup>1</sup>"*ru-*<sup>5</sup>*dhādito* niggaḥitapubbañ cā" ti idaṃ vuttan ti sakkā mantun ti. | Na sakkā *sakī-khajā* ādinam *rudhād*hātuyā<sup>a</sup> asamāmagatikattā nāmikatte dvippakārassa asambhavato, tathā hi, yesaṃ yā nāmikatte saniggahitāgamāniggahitāgamavasena<sup>b</sup> dvippakāravantatā, sā eva tesam *rudhādigaṇabhāvassa*<sup>c</sup> lakkhaṇam, <sup>10</sup>tañ ca *sakī-khajā* ādinam n' atthi, *saṃkā khañjo* ti ādinā hi nāmatte eko yeva pakāro dissati saniggahitāgamo; <sup>2</sup>"kamu padavikkhepe" icc ādinam pana, *kamo kamanam caṃkamo caṃkamanan* ti ādinā nāmikatte dvippakāravantatāsambhave pi, niggaḥitāgamassa abbhāsavisaye pavattattā sā dvippakāra-<sup>15</sup>vantatā *rudhādigaṇabhāvassa*<sup>c</sup> lakkhaṇam na hoti, tasmā abbhāsavisaye pavattam niggaḥitāgamam vajjetvā yā dvippakāravantatā, sā yeva *rudhādigaṇikabhāvassa* lakkhaṇan ti sannitṭhānam kātabbam; ayaṃ nayo ativa sukhumo sammā manasikātabbo.

20

*Rudhādī* ettakā dīṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,

suttes' aññe<sup>d</sup> pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito ti. 4

— *Rudhādigaṇo* 'yaṃ.

1100 <sup>3</sup>Divu *kīla-vijigī(m)sā*<sup>c</sup>-vyavahāra-jutī-thutī-kantī-gatī-sattisū. Ettha ca *kīlā* ti laḷanā vihāro vā, laḷanā ti ca laḷitānubhavana-<sup>25</sup>vasena ramaṇam<sup>f</sup>, vihāro iriyāpathaparivattanādinā vattanam, *vijigī(m)sā*<sup>c</sup> ti vijayicchā, vyavahāro ti vohāro, jutī ti sobhā, thutī ti thomanā, kantī ti kamanīyatā, gatī ti gamanam, satti ti sāmattiyaṃ — imesu atthesu *divudhātu* vattati. *Dibbatī, devo devī devatā*. Ettha *devo* ti <sup>4</sup>tivīdhā devā: sammutidevā <sup>30</sup>upapattidevā visuddhidevā ti; tesu Mahāsammatakalato paṭṭhāya lokena 'devā' ti sammatattā rāja-rājakumārādayo sam-

<sup>1</sup> (474<sup>21</sup>). <sup>2</sup> V 659. <sup>3</sup> Rūp 496—497. <sup>4</sup> cf. Ps I 33<sup>22</sup> Pj I 123<sup>10</sup> Vva 18<sup>7-20</sup> (Dp ad Mhbv 40<sup>25</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns; B<sup>v</sup> *rudadhātuyā*. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>v</sup> *em*. sa- (474<sup>22</sup>). <sup>c</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns (vide 475<sup>18</sup>). <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>c</sup> suttesv aññe. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns *vijigīsā* (*skr.* *vijigīṣā*). <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> *ramanāṇam*.



- mutidevā nāma, devaloke upapannā upapattidevā nāma, khī-  
 ṇāsavā visuddhidevā nāma, vuttam pi e' etaṃ: "sammutidevā  
 nāma rājāno deviyo kumārā, upapattidevā nāma Bhummadeve  
 upādāya taduttari(ṃ) devā, visuddhidevā nāma buddha-pacce-  
 5 kabuddha-khīṇāsavā" ti, idaṃ pan' ettha nibbacanaṃ: dibbanti  
 kāmaguṇa-jhānābhīññā-cittissariyādīhi kiṇanti tesu vā viharanti  
 ti devā, dibbanti yathābhilāsitaṃ<sup>a</sup> visayaṃ appaṭighātena gac-  
 chantī ti devā, dibbanti yathicchitanipphādane sakkonti ti devā,  
 atha vā: taṃtaṃvyasanā<sup>b</sup> nittaraṇatthikehi 'saraṇaṃ parāya-  
 10 nan' ti devaniyā abhiṭṭhavanīyā ti devā, sobhāvisesayogena  
 kamanīyā ti vā devā — ettha ca thuti-kantiatthā kamasūdhā-  
 navasena daṭṭhabbā, kiḷādayo cha atthā kattusādhanavasena.  
 Keci pana "divu kiḷā-vijigimsā<sup>c</sup>-vyavahāra-juti-thuti-gatisū" ti  
 paṭhanti, keci *gati* ti padaṃ vihāya "juti-thutisū" ti paṭhanti,  
 15 keci *thuti* ti padaṃ vihāya "juti-gatisū" ti paṭhanti, keci pana  
*divudhātum* satti-thuti-kantiatthe pi icchanti, tenāha Abhidham-  
 massa <sup>2</sup>anuṭikākāro: <sup>3</sup>"devasaddo yathā kiḷā-vijigimsā<sup>c</sup>-vohāra-  
 juti-gatiattho, evaṃ satti-abhiṭṭhava-kamanattho pi hoti - dhātu-  
 saddānaṃ anekatthabhāvato" ti ādi. Idaṃ pana yathāvuttesu  
 20 sammutidevādisu paccekāṃ nibbacanaṃ: dibbanti kiṇanti attano  
 visaye issariyaṃ karonti ti devā - rājāno; dibbanti kiṇanti  
 pañcāhi kāmaguṇehi, paṭipakkhe vā vijetum icchanti, voha-  
 ranti ca lokassa yuttāyuttaṃ, jotanti paramāya sarirajutiyā,  
<sup>4</sup>thomiyanti tabbhāvattthikehi, kāmīyanti daṭṭhum sotuñ ca  
 25 sobhāvisesayogena, gacchanti yathicchitaṭṭhānaṃ appaṭihata-  
 gamanena, sakkonti ca <sup>5</sup>ānubhāvasampattiyaṃ taṃ taṃ kiccaṃ  
 nipphādetum ti devā - Cātumahārājikādayo<sup>d</sup>; kiṇanti para-  
 māya jhānakīḷāya, vijetum icchanti paṭipakkhaṃ, paramasukhu-  
 maññaṇavisesaṃvisayaṃ atthañ ca voharanti, jotanti sabbakile-  
 30 sadosakalusābhāvā<sup>e</sup> paramavisuddhāya ñāṇajutiyā, thomiyanti

<sup>1</sup> cf. Vibh 422<sup>2-4</sup>. <sup>2</sup> ns: anuṭikākāro [anuṭikā-charā'saṃ || Yamakajīkāyapa  
 | nluik || thañ<sup>1</sup> ||. <sup>3</sup> ad Yamakajīkāyapa 52<sup>2</sup>? <sup>4</sup> ns: thomiyanti "abbhūpo  
 ... [D I 114<sup>4-6</sup>] ... samānāgato" ca sa phrañ<sup>1</sup> khyr<sup>2</sup> myam<sup>3</sup> ap kun eñ<sup>1</sup> ||  
 "bhāvo padatthe" [Abh 807<sup>a-d</sup>] ca sa phrañ<sup>1</sup> min<sup>1</sup> ap so anak tui<sup>2</sup> tvañ<sup>1</sup> ||  
 "tabbhāvattthikehi" nluik *bhāvasuddā* līlā-anak nluik phrac eñ<sup>1</sup> ||. <sup>5</sup> = tej-  
 ussāha-manta-pabbhasatti hū so ānubho<sup>2</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup> prāñ<sup>1</sup> euṃ khrañ<sup>3</sup> kroñ<sup>1</sup>, ns.

<sup>a</sup> ita CeBemns. <sup>b</sup> ita Bm; CeBems vyasana-. <sup>c</sup> CeBemns -vijigimsā-.  
<sup>d</sup> Bm Catu°. <sup>e</sup> Bm om. -bhāvā (= khap sim<sup>3</sup> so kilesā khap-sim<sup>3</sup> so aprac  
 tañ<sup>3</sup> hū so mañ<sup>3</sup> ñac khrañ<sup>3</sup> ma rhi sañ eñ<sup>1</sup> aphañ<sup>3</sup> kroñ<sup>1</sup>, ns).

ca viññātasabhāvehi paramanimmalagunavisesayogato, kāmī-  
yanti ca anuttarapuññakkhattatāya dātthum sotum pūjituñ ca,  
gacchanti ca amatamahānibbānaṃ apaccāgamanīyāya gatiyā,  
sakkonti ca citta-cāraṃ ñatvā te te satte hite niyojetum amata-  
mahānibbānasukhe ca patiṭṭhāpetun ti devā<sup>1</sup> visuddhīdevā;<sup>2</sup> 5  
*devasaddo* <sup>1</sup>"viddhe vigatavalāhake deve" ti ādisu aṇaṇakāse  
āgato, <sup>2</sup>"devo ca thokaṃ thokaṃ<sup>a</sup> phusāyati" ti ādisu meghe,  
<sup>3</sup>"ayañ hi deva kumāro" ti ādisu khattiye, <sup>4</sup>"ahaṃ deva sakala-  
Jambudīpe aññassa rañño santike kiñci bhayaṃ na passāmi"  
ti ādisu issarapuggale, <sup>5</sup>"pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito sam- 10  
aṇḍibhūto paricāreti devo maññe" ti ādisu upapattideve,  
<sup>6</sup>"devatidevaṃ naradammaśārathin" ti ādisu visuddhīdeve  
āgato; devī ti rājabhariyā pi devadhītā pi devī ti vuccati,  
devassa bhariyā ti hi devī, sā pi atthato dibbati ti devī ti var-  
tabbā yathā <sup>7</sup>"bhikkhatī ti bhikkhuni" ti, tathā hi vuttaṃ Vimā- 15  
navatthuatṭhakathāyaṃ: <sup>8</sup>"dibbati attano puññiddhiyā kilāti  
... ti devī" ti; <sup>9</sup>devatā ti devaputto pi brahmā pi devadhītā  
pi, <sup>10</sup>"atha kho aññatarā devatā<sup>b</sup> ... abhikkantavaṇṇā" ti ādisu  
hi devaputto devatā ti vutto<sup>c</sup> devo yeva devatā ti katvā, tathā  
<sup>11</sup>"tā devatā satta satā ulārā brahmā vimānā abhinikkhamitvā" 20  
ti ādisu brahmāno, <sup>12</sup>"abhikkantena vaṇṇena yā tvaṃ tiṭṭhasi  
devate obhāsenti disā sabbā osadhi viya tārakā" ti ādisu de-  
vadhītā; imāni upapattidevānaṃ <sup>13</sup>nāmāni:

devo suro ca vibudho nijjaro amaro maru

sudhāsī tidaso saggavāsī animiso pi ca

25

divoko<sup>d</sup> matapāyī ca saggatṭho devatā pi ca<sup>e</sup>.

5

1101 *Khi khaye. Khīyati, khayō khīyanam rāgakkhayo.*

1102 *Khi* <sup>14</sup>nivāse, <sup>15</sup>kodha-<sup>16</sup>himsāsu ca. *Khīyati*, <sup>17</sup>"na gacchasi<sup>d</sup>  
Yamakkhayaṃ; <sup>18</sup>nāgadanena khīyanti". Tattha khīyati ti  
nivasati, Yamakkhayan ti Yamanivesanaṃ; khīyanti ti kuj- 30  
janti himsanti vā.

<sup>1</sup> It 20<sup>a</sup> (Ita). <sup>2</sup> Ud 5<sup>1</sup>. <sup>3</sup> D II 16<sup>16</sup> ... 19<sup>2</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Ja VI 392<sup>28</sup>. <sup>5</sup> D I 60<sup>12</sup>.

<sup>6</sup> Mh 111<sup>10</sup> = Dhpa I 147<sup>14</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Cf. Vin IV 214<sup>4</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Vva 18<sup>17-20</sup>. <sup>9</sup> (Dp ad Mhv 3<sup>27</sup>). <sup>10</sup> S I 1<sup>9</sup> (Spk). <sup>11</sup> (304<sup>20</sup>). <sup>12</sup> Vv 75<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>13</sup> Cf. Amk I 1: 7-8. <sup>14</sup> Cf. Wg § 28: 114 (*vide supra* 327<sup>9-17</sup>). <sup>15</sup> khīyanti = kujjanti Ja VI 493<sup>4</sup>; *aliter* Sp (I) 296<sup>12</sup> et Sp ad Vin IV 38<sup>10</sup> Se ad D III 92<sup>28</sup> < *Vkhyā prakathane*(?). <sup>16</sup> Wg § 27: 29. <sup>17</sup> J V 304<sup>18</sup>. <sup>18</sup> J VI 493<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Ita C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ms; Ud: ekam ekam (*supra* 453<sup>9</sup>). <sup>b</sup> Bc *suppl.* abhikkantāya rattiyā.

<sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ms devatāni ca (nā: devatāni | nat || pi ca lañ<sup>3</sup> rhi kra eñ<sup>2</sup>). <sup>d</sup> J: gañchisi.



1103 Ghā gandhopādāne. <sup>1</sup>"Ghāyatī ti ghānaṃ; <sup>2</sup>ghānena gandham [ghāyitaṃ] ghāyitvā".

1104 Ruca rocane<sup>a</sup>. Rocanaṃ ruci. *Bhattaṃ me ruccatī*, <sup>3</sup>*bhattaṃ pi tassa na ruccatī*, <sup>4</sup>"pabbajjā mama ruccatī", *ruccitaṃ ruccitvā*.

- 5 Keci pana imasmiṃ *divādigane* <sup>6</sup>"ruca ditti[ya]mhi"<sup>b</sup> ti paṭhanti; taṃ na yuttaṃ · katthaci pi dittisaṃkhātasobhanatthavācukassa *rucadhātuno ruccatī* ti rūpābhāvato; tasmā evaṃ sallakkhetabbaṃ: <sup>7</sup>"ditti-rucinaṃ vācako rucadhātu bhuvādiganaṃko, tassa hi *rocatī vīrocatī* <sup>8</sup>"ekattaṃ uparocitan" ti rūpāni yeva bhavanti, 10 na *ruccatī*<sup>c</sup> ti<sup>c</sup> rūpaṃ, ruciyā yeva vācako pana *divādiganaṃko* pi hoti *curādiganaṃko* pi, tassa hi *divādiganaṃkakāle* <sup>9</sup>"gamaṇaṃ mayhaṃ ruccatī" ti rūpaṃ, *curādiganaṃkakāle* <sup>10</sup>"kiṃ nu jātiṃ na rocesi" ti rūpaṃ. *Āpubbo ce*, ācikkhane vattati, *āroceli ārocayati* ti rūpāni dissanti.

- 15 1105 Muca mukkhe<sup>d</sup>. *Dukkhato muccatī*, <sup>10</sup>"saddhāya adhimuccatī", *mutti vimutti adhi[pi]mutti*<sup>e</sup>, *muccamāno*.

- 1106 Uca samavāye. *Uccatī, oko ukā ukkā*. Oko ti udakam pi āvāso pi, <sup>11</sup>"okapuṇṇehi civarehi" ti ca <sup>12</sup>"vārijo va thale khitto okam-okata-m-ubbhato" ti c' ettha payogo; ukā ti sise 20 nibbattakimiviseso; ukkā ti dīpikādayo vuccanti, <sup>13</sup>"ukkāsu dhāriyamānāsū" ti hi āgataṭṭhāne dīpikā ukkā ti vuccatī, <sup>14</sup>"ukkaṃ bandheyya ukkaṃ bandhitvā ukkā mukhaṃ ālepeyyā"<sup>f</sup> ti āgataṭṭhāne āṅārakapallaṃ, <sup>15</sup>"kammārānaṃ yathā ukkā anto jhāyati no bahi" ti āgataṭṭhāne <sup>16</sup>kammāruddhanaṃ, <sup>17</sup>"evaṃ- 25 vipāko ukkāpāto bhavissati" ti āgataṭṭhāne vātavego ukkā<sup>g</sup> vuccatī, <sup>18</sup>"saṇḍāsena jātārūpaṃ gahetvā ukkā mukhe pakkhipati" ti āgataṭṭhāne suvaṇṇakārānaṃ mūsā ukkā ti veditabbā; icc evaṃ dīpikā-vātavegesu kammārānaṃ ca <sup>19</sup>uddhane mūsāyaṃ pi ca āṅārakapalle<sup>h</sup> cā ti pañcasu 30 visāyesu paṇ<sup>i</sup> etesu *ukkāsaddo* pavattati. 6

<sup>1</sup> As 310<sup>28</sup>. <sup>2</sup> M I 180<sup>28</sup>. <sup>3</sup> ns *cit*. Sv I 212<sup>16</sup> (*supra* 132<sup>28</sup>). <sup>4</sup> J VI 18<sup>9</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Rūp 577 (Ce 241<sup>15</sup>). <sup>6</sup> V 158. <sup>7</sup> (338<sup>14</sup>). <sup>8</sup> (338<sup>15</sup>). <sup>9</sup> (338<sup>17</sup>). <sup>10</sup> (cf. S III 225<sup>9</sup>). <sup>11</sup> Vin I 253<sup>14</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Dh 34<sup>ab</sup>. <sup>13</sup> D I 49<sup>31</sup> (Sv; cf. Ps I 10<sup>32</sup>). <sup>14</sup> M III 243<sup>13</sup> (Ps), cf. A I 257<sup>10</sup>. <sup>15</sup> J VI 437<sup>10</sup>. <sup>16</sup> ns: kammāruddhanaṃ | paṇ<sup>3</sup> bhaī phui taṃ phui nhut si<sup>18</sup> kai || vuccatī | eñ<sup>3</sup> || ratti [c: dīti?] hu tika tui<sup>1</sup> nhuik bhvañ<sup>1</sup> so kroñ<sup>1</sup> || rvat ti<sup>18</sup> [vide n. 19; cf. 443 n. 7] lañ<sup>3</sup> samban kra eñ<sup>3</sup> ||. <sup>17</sup> D I 10<sup>27</sup> (Sv, pi). <sup>18</sup> cf. M III 243<sup>13</sup> (Ps). <sup>19</sup> = rvat ti<sup>18</sup>, ns.

<sup>a</sup> (Wg § 18: 5: dīptāy abhiprītau ca). <sup>b</sup> Ce Be ns dīttimhi; Bm dīttiyamhi. <sup>c</sup> Bm om. <sup>d</sup> Wg § 28: 136: mokṣage. <sup>e</sup> Ce Bm adhimutti; Be ns adhimutti (cf. Nidd I 84<sup>14-15</sup>). <sup>f</sup> ita Ce Bm; Be ns ālimp<sup>o</sup>. <sup>g</sup> Be ad. ti. <sup>h</sup> (Bm okappale).

1107 <sup>1</sup>Cho<sup>a</sup> chedane. *Chiyati chiyanti, avacchitam avacchātam, <sup>2</sup>"chetvāna<sup>b</sup> molīm varagandhavāsitam".*

1108 Saja saṅge. Saṅgo laganam. *Sajjati, sajjanam sajjiṭo satto.*

1109 Yuja samādhimhi. <sup>3</sup>Samādhānam samādhi, kāyakammādinam sammā payogavasena avippakinnatā ti attho. *Yujjati, <sup>5</sup>yogo yogi. Ettha yogo ti viriyam, tam hi <sup>4</sup>"vāyameth" eva<sup>c</sup> puriso na nibbindeyya paṇḍito passāmi vo 'haṃ attānam yathā icchīm tathā ahū" ti<sup>d</sup> vacanato avassam kātum yujjati upapajjati ti yogo ti vuccati.*

1110 Ranja<sup>c</sup> rāge. *Rajjati virajjati, rajjamāno rajjam rajjanto rāgo <sup>10</sup>virāgo rajjanam virajjanam rajanīyam; upasaggavasena añño attho bhavati: <sup>5</sup>"samhā ratthā nirajjati", attano ratthā niggacchati ti attho. Tattha virāgo ti virajjanti ettha saṃkilesadhammā ti virāgo nibbānam maggo ca.*

1111 Viḍi bhaya-calanesu. <sup>6</sup>Vijjati samvijjati, samvego samvejani- <sup>15</sup>yam; ubbijjati, ubbego <sup>7</sup>ubbiggahadayo.

1112 Luja vināse. <sup>8</sup>"Lujjati ti loko", *lopo lutti lujjanam, lutto.*

1113 Thā gatinivattiyam. *Thāyati, thāyī thūti thānam thito tatra-  
ttho titttham kappatthāyī āsabhaṃ-thānam thāyī<sup>1</sup>, <sup>20</sup>"sukham sayāmi thāyāmi<sup>2</sup> sukham kappemi jīvitam āhatthapāso Mārassa aho satthānukampako"<sup>3</sup> ti pālī nidassanam <sup>10</sup>"lāpam gocarathāyinan" ti ca. Tattha thāyāmi<sup>2</sup> ti tittthāmi.*

1114 Di gatiyam<sup>1</sup>. *Ḍiyati, ḍemāno ḍīno <sup>4</sup>ḍīnavā<sup>1</sup>, <sup>11</sup>"ucce sakuṇa ḍemāna pattayāna vihaṅgama vajjesi kho tvam vāmūrun" ti nidassanam. Ettha ḍiyati ti ḍemāno ti nibbacanam gahe-  
tabbam.*

1115 <sup>12</sup>Tā pālāne. *Tāyati, <sup>12</sup>"aghassa tātā; <sup>14</sup>so nūna kapaṇo tāto cīram rucchati<sup>k</sup> assame", tānam parittam gottam, <sup>15</sup>"tvam kho 'si upāsaka katakalyāṇo . . . katabhiruttāṇo". Tatra parittan ti mahātejavantatāya samantato sattānam bhayam upaddavam <sup>30</sup>*

<sup>1</sup> cf. V164. <sup>2</sup> Ja. I 65<sup>a</sup>. <sup>3</sup> cf. Vm 84<sup>ab</sup>—85<sup>a</sup>. <sup>4</sup> J VI 43<sup>11-12</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J VI 502<sup>24</sup> (Ja). <sup>6</sup> (349<sup>12</sup>). <sup>7</sup> (J III 313<sup>b</sup>). <sup>8</sup> cf. S IV 52<sup>a</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Th 888<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>10</sup> J II 60<sup>a</sup>. <sup>11</sup> J II 443<sup>10-11</sup>. <sup>12</sup> (421<sup>30</sup>). <sup>13</sup> (359<sup>a</sup>). <sup>14</sup> J VI 550<sup>12</sup>. <sup>15</sup> Vin III 72<sup>3-a</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> ita B<sup>m</sup>; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns che. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns chetvāna. <sup>c</sup> (B<sup>e</sup>m<sup>ns</sup> vāyameth<sup>c</sup> eva). <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns ahun ti. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> rañja. <sup>f</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>e</sup>ns asabhaṃ-thānam-thāyī. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> thassāmi. <sup>h</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>m<sup>ns</sup> (= mrat eva bhura<sup>a</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup> acāñ sa na<sup>2</sup> to<sup>3</sup> mū khrañ<sup>3</sup> sañ | aho | am<sup>1</sup> bhvay rhi eva). <sup>i</sup> = Kt apud Wg § 26: 26. <sup>j</sup> dedi; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> ḍīno ḍīne vā; B<sup>e</sup>ns ḍīno vā. <sup>k</sup> ita J cod. B<sup>d</sup> (E<sup>c</sup> rucchitī); C<sup>e</sup> rucceati; B<sup>e</sup>m<sup>ns</sup> rujjati.



upasaggañ ca tāyati rakkhati ti parittam; <sup>1</sup>gam tāyati ti gottam.

1116 **Nata gattaviname.** Gattavināmo gattavikkhepo. *Naccati, naccam*, <sup>2</sup>"Nigantho Nātaputto"<sup>3</sup>.

5 1117 **Dā sodhane.** *Dāyati, dānam*, <sup>4</sup>"anuyogaṃ<sup>b</sup> dāpanattham; <sup>4</sup>anuyogaṃ datvā; <sup>5</sup>dānam datvā".

1118 **Dā supane.** *Dāyati niddāyati, niddāyanam niddāyamāno niddāyanto*.

1119 **Dā dāne.** *Puriso dānam dāyati; āpubbo gahaṇe*; <sup>6</sup>"adinnam ādiyati"; <sup>7</sup>*silam samādiyati*; kamme *purisena dānam diyati, adinnam ādiyati*; kārīte *ādapeti samādapeti ādapayati samādapayati*; <sup>8</sup>"ye dhammam evādapayanti santo".

1120 **Dā avakhaṇḍane.** <sup>9</sup>*Diyati diyanti, parittam*. Ettha ca parittan ti samantato khaṇḍitattā parittam, appamattakaṃ hi 15 gomayapiṇḍam <sup>11</sup>"parittan" ti vuccati; tasmā parittan ti appakassa nāmaṃ, <sup>12</sup>kāmāvacarassa ca dhammassa appesakkhattā.

1121 **Dā <sup>13</sup>suddhiyam.** *Dāyati vodāyati, vodānam*. Akammako 'yam dhātu, tathā hi <sup>14</sup>"vodāyati sujhati etenā ti vodānam" samathavipassanā" ti Nettisaṃvaṇṇanāyaṃ vuttam.

20 1122 **Di khaye.** *Diyate, dīno ādinavo*. Tatra dīno ti parikkhiṇaṇātidhanādibhāvena dukkhito; ādinavo ti ādinam dukkham vāti adhigacchati etenā ti ādina-vo doso.

1123 **Dū paritāpe.** *Dūyate, dūno dūlo*.

1124 **Bhidi <sup>15</sup>bhijjane.** <sup>16</sup>*Bhijjanadhammam bhijjati*; <sup>17</sup>"bhijjati ti 25 bhinno", *bhijjanam bhedo*.

1125 **Chidi <sup>15</sup>chijjane.** *Suttam chijjati*; <sup>18</sup>"chijjati ti chinno", evaṃ *chiddam; chijjanam chedo*.

1126 **Khidi dīniye.** Dīnabhāvo dīniyam, yathā *dakkhiyam. Khijjati, khinno akhinnamati khedo*; <sup>19</sup>"khedaṃ gato lokahitāya 30 nātho". Ettha khedaṃ gato ti kāyikadukkhasamkhātam parissamaṃ patto, dukkham anubhavī ti attho.

1127 **Pada gatiyam.** *Pajjati, maggaṃ palipajjati palipattiṃ pati-*

<sup>1</sup> (359<sup>6</sup>). <sup>2</sup> D I 49<sup>1</sup>. <sup>3</sup> 374<sup>21</sup>. <sup>4</sup> 374<sup>18</sup>. <sup>5</sup> 374<sup>29</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Sn 119<sup>c</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Rūp 497 (C<sup>c</sup> 205<sup>29</sup>). <sup>8</sup> M II 104<sup>29</sup> = Th 874<sup>13</sup> (*supra* 367<sup>24</sup>). <sup>9</sup> Wg § 26: 39 (> Vm 60<sup>19</sup>). <sup>10</sup> (*vide* 367<sup>21</sup>). <sup>11</sup> S III 144<sup>10</sup>. <sup>12</sup> cf. Vibha 129<sup>1</sup>. <sup>13</sup> cf. Vī117 et Vī124 1125 1196. <sup>14</sup> Netta ad Nett 13<sup>2</sup>. <sup>15</sup> cf. Vī121 *etc.* <sup>16</sup> (Ja III 156<sup>29</sup>). <sup>17</sup> 472<sup>17</sup>. <sup>18</sup> cf. 472<sup>14</sup>. <sup>19</sup> Sp I 1<sup>8</sup> (Vjb).

<sup>a</sup> ita B<sup>ns</sup> (= sa bhañ sañ sā<sup>2</sup>); C<sup>c</sup> Nātha<sup>o</sup>, D(E<sup>c</sup>): Nāta<sup>o</sup> (*Aug. Nāya<sup>o</sup>*).

<sup>b</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> anuyoga-.

*pajjati*, <sup>1</sup>"addhānamaggapaṭipanno hoti"; *phalasamāpattiṃ samāpajjati*; <sup>2</sup>*āpattiṃ āpajjati*; akammakam pi bhavati; <sup>3</sup>"tesam adhammo āpajjati"; *pajjo Vyagghapajjo sampadāyo*. Ettha ca pajjo ti maggo, <sup>4</sup>vyagghapajje saddulāpathe jāto ti Vyagghapajjo "evamnamako kulaputto"; sampadiyati āpiyati dhammo <sup>5</sup>etenā ti <sup>6</sup>sampadāyo "akkhātā".

**1128** *Vida sattayam*. Sattā vijjamānakāro. *Vijjati samvijjati, jāta-vedo vijjā avijjā vidito*. Tattha jātavedo ti aggi, so hi jāto va vedayati<sup>c</sup> dhūmajāluttāhānena paññāyati, tasmā jātavedo ti vuccati; vijjā ti dhammānam sabhāvam viditam karoti ti vijjā <sup>10</sup>ñānam; <sup>7</sup>avijjā ti khandhānam rāsattam āyatanānam āyatanattam dhātūnam suññattam saccānam tathattam indriyānam adhipatiyattam<sup>d</sup> aviditam karoti ti avijjā, dukkhānam piṇādivasena vuttam catubbidham attham aviditam karoti ti avijjā "moho". 15

**1129** *\*Mada ummāde*. Ummādo nāma muyhanam vā sativippavāso vā cittavikkhepo vā. *Majjati pamajjati, matto surāmada-matto*, <sup>8</sup>"matto aham mahārāja puttamaṃsāni khādayim", *mat-tahattā pamatto ummatto*, <sup>10</sup>"appmādo amatapadam<sup>e</sup> pamādo maccuno padam appamattā na miyyanti ye pamattā yathā matā". 20

**1130** *Mida sinehane*. *Mejjati, mettā metti mittam mitto*.

**1131** *Antaradhā adassane*. *Antarapubbo dhādhātu vijjamānassa vatthuno adassane vattati. Antaradhāyati, antaradhānam antaradhāyanto*, <sup>11</sup>"sā devatā antarahitā; <sup>12</sup>antarā pi dhāyati".

**1132** *Budha avagamane*. Avagamanam jānanam. *Bujjati, buddho <sup>25</sup>buddhi buddham bodho bodhi [bujjhī]<sup>f</sup>, <sup>13</sup>"bujjhita saccāni"; sakalam buddho buddhavā buddhā, bodheti bodhetā buddho vi-buddho icc ādini. Tatra buddho ti <sup>14</sup>"bujjhita saccāni ti buddho bodhetā pajāyā ti buddho", atha vā pāramitāparibhā-*

<sup>1</sup> D I 1<sup>5</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (Vin I 164<sup>7</sup>). <sup>3</sup> Netta ad Nett 52<sup>16</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Mvu I 355<sup>10</sup> [*sed cf.* Sv I 262<sup>8</sup> Pj II 356<sup>17</sup> Mp ad A II 194<sup>27-28</sup>]. <sup>5</sup> = i dhammakathika sañ, ns. <sup>6</sup> (ns: susampadayena hu charn-Buddhaghosa nigom<sup>8</sup> nhuik min<sup>1</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup>). <sup>7</sup> (Pa-riccheda 19 str. 50, C<sup>e</sup> 510<sup>1</sup>). <sup>8</sup> Mmd 546. <sup>9</sup> Ja II 193<sup>21</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Dhv 21a-d, <sup>11</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>12</sup> Vin IV 54<sup>24</sup> (= adassanam pi gacchati, Sp, unde radix; de tmesi cf. ajjha so vasi infra § 132; supra 202 n. e; ussIs'-ambī-karo Ap 31<sup>6</sup>). <sup>13</sup> Nidd I 457<sup>21</sup>, Paṭis I 174<sup>7</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> (cf. Koliyaputtā A II 194<sup>28</sup>). <sup>b</sup> (B<sup>e</sup> akkhato). <sup>c</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> Bemns. <sup>d</sup> (Bm suññattam . . . tathattam . . . adhipatiyattam). <sup>e</sup> Bemns amatam padam. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns om.



vitāya paññāya sabbam pi ñeyyam abujjhi ti buddho; keci  
 pana kammena pi *buddhasaddassa* siddhiṃ<sup>a</sup> icchantū evaṃ  
 nibbacanaṃ karonti: <sup>1</sup>"sammāsambuddho vata so Bhagavā ti  
 5 vitthāro pana Niddese vuttanayena gahetabbo; buddhi ti  
 bujjhati ti buddhi, evaṃ buddhaṃ bodho bodhi ca; atha  
 vā bujghanam buddhi<sup>b</sup>, evaṃ bodho bodhi ca. Idāni *bo-*  
*ddhisaddassa* atthabuddhāraṃ vadāma: <sup>2</sup>bodhi ti hi rukkho pi  
 maggo pi sabbaññutaññam pi nibbānam pi evappaṇṇattiko  
 10 puggalo pi vuccati, tathā hi <sup>3</sup>"bodhirukkhamūle paṭhamābhi-  
 sambuddho" ti ca <sup>4</sup>"antarā ca Bodhiṃ antarā ca Gayan" ti  
 ca āgataṭṭhāne rukkho, <sup>5</sup>"bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇan"  
 ti āgataṭṭhāne maggo, <sup>6</sup>"pappoti bodhiṃ varabbhūrimedhaso"  
 ti āgataṭṭhāne sabbaññutaññam, <sup>7</sup>"patvāna bodhiṃ amataṃ  
 15 asaṃkhatan" ti āgataṭṭhāne nibbānam, <sup>8</sup>"Bodhi bhante rāja-  
 kumāro Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati" ti <sup>9</sup>"ariyasāvako bodhi  
 vuccati" ti ca āgataṭṭhāne evappaṇṇattiko puggalo; atr' idam  
 vuccati:

rukkhe magge ca nibbāne ñāṇe sabbaññutāya ca  
 20 tathāpaṇṇattiyañ c' eva *bodhisaddo* pavattati; 7  
 bujjhati ti bujjhitā, bodheti ti bodhetā.

Ettha ca koci payogo *tumantādini* ca rūpāni vuccante:  
<sup>10</sup>"guyham attham asambuddhaṃ sambodhayati yo naro; <sup>11</sup>pa-  
 ram<sup>c</sup> sambuddhum arahati" *bujjhitum<sup>d</sup> buddhum, bujjhitvā buj-*  
 25 *jhūtvāna bujjhitāna<sup>d</sup> bu[d]dhīya bu[d]dhiyāna · buddhā buddhāna*  
*iti bhavanti. Tatra <sup>12</sup>"asambuddhan ti parehi aññātaṃ, asambodhan*  
*ti pi pāṭho, <sup>13</sup>paresaṃ bodhetum ayuttan ti attho"; sambuddhun*  
*ti sambujjhitum; buddhā ti bujjhitvā, evaṃ buddhānā ti etthā pi. || Keci pana Nāmarūpaparicchede <sup>14</sup>"bo-*  
 30 *dhimaggena budhvā"* ti ca <sup>15</sup>"budhvā bodhitale yam āha sugato"  
 ti ca *dhakāra-vakārasaññogavato* padassa dassanato *tvāpac-*  
*cayantabhāvato* ca *dhakāra-vakārasaṃyogavasena budhvā* ti

<sup>1</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>2</sup> cf. Uda 27<sup>1-2</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Vin I 1<sup>9</sup>. <sup>4</sup> cf. Vin I 8<sup>11</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Nidd I 456<sup>9</sup> (> Mhv 1<sup>18</sup>, *supra* 21<sup>12</sup>). <sup>6</sup> D III 159<sup>4</sup>. <sup>7</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>8</sup> M II 91<sup>11</sup>. <sup>9</sup> cf. Pj I 84<sup>22</sup>.  
<sup>10</sup> J V 81<sup>12</sup> = VI 388<sup>22</sup> (Mv I 276<sup>20</sup>). <sup>11</sup> S IV 128<sup>6</sup> = Sn 765<sup>6</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Ja VI 389<sup>6</sup>.  
<sup>13</sup> ns: paresaṃ | tui<sup>1</sup> ā<sup>2</sup> || bodhetum | āhā ||. <sup>14</sup> Nāmar 878<sup>a</sup>. <sup>15</sup> Nāmar 479<sup>c</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> *dedi*; C<sup>o</sup>Bemns siddham (= pri<sup>8</sup> khraā<sup>9</sup>). <sup>b</sup> Ce bujjhi. <sup>c</sup> *ita* C<sup>o</sup>Bem  
 (ns: param | sū ta pa<sup>2</sup> kui || padam | nibbān kui ||). <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om.

padasiddhi icchitabbā ti vadanti. | Taṃ tādissassa padarūpassa buddhavacane <sup>1</sup>adassanato ca, buddhavacanassa ananukūlatāya ca, parisuddhe ca porāṇapotthake *vakārasaṃyogarahitassa* <sup>2</sup> "bodhimaggena buddhā" ti ca "buddhā bodhitale" ti ca padassa dassanato na gaheṭabbam, tathā hi na tādiso pāṭho buddhava- <sup>5</sup> canassa anukūlo hoti ti, na hi buddhavacane vassasatam pi vassasahassam pi pariyesantā tādissam *vakāra-dhakārasaṃhō-* gapadam passissanti; evaṃ *budhvā* ti padarūpassa buddhava- canassa ananukūlatā dātṭhabbā, taṃ hi sakkaṭaganthe <sup>3</sup> kata- paricayabhāvena vañcitehi vidūhi icchitam, na saddhammani- <sup>10</sup> tividūhi. Ettha imāni nidassanapadāni vedītābbāni: <sup>21</sup> "ko maṃ viddhā niliyasi"; <sup>1</sup> laddhā macco yad icchati <sup>2</sup>; <sup>4</sup> laddhāna pub- bāpariyaṃ viṣesaṃ adassanaṃ maccurājassa gacche; <sup>5</sup> Ummā- dantim <sup>6</sup> ahaṃ diṭṭhā āmuttamaṇikuṇḍalam <sup>7</sup> na supāmi divarattim sahaṃsaṃ vā parājito" ti; tattha viddhā ti vijjhivā, laddhā <sup>15</sup> ti labhivā, laddhāna ti labhivāna, diṭṭhā ti disvā, iti *viddhā laddhā laddhāna diṭṭhā* ti padāni *tvāpaccayena* saddhim gatāni pi saṃhōgavasena *vakārapaṭibaddhāni* na honti, tasmā *buddhā buddhāna* iec etāni pi *laddhā laddhāna* iec ādini viya parihīna- *vakārasaṃhōgāni* eva gaheṭābbāni; ye *budhvā* ti rūpaṃ icchanti <sup>20</sup> paṭhanti ca, maññe te *tvāpaccayo* vañceti tena te vañcanaṃ pā- puṇanti, tasmā tādissam rūpaṃ agahetvā, yo Saddanitiyaṃ sad- davinicchayo vutto, so yeva āyasmantehi sārato paccetabbo. **1133** *Budha bodhane*, Sakammakākamako 'yaṃ dhātu, tathā hi *bodhanasadduccāraṇena* jānanaṃ vikaṣanaṃ niddakkhayo ca <sup>25</sup> gaṇito, tasmā 'budha ñāṇe, budha vikaṣane, budha niddakkhaye' ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Bujjhati Bhagavā dhamme, bujjhati pabujjhati padumaṃ, bujjhati pabujjhati puriso, buddho pabuddho, bodheti pabodheti* <sup>1</sup> iec ādini.

**1134** <sup>8</sup> *Sandhā sandhimhi*. *Sampubbo dhādhātu sandhimhi* vattati. <sup>30</sup> "N' ev' assa <sup>1</sup> Maddibhakuṭi na sandhiyati na rodati". Na

<sup>1</sup> ns cīl. madhvāsavo Vin IV 110<sup>16</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J VI 77<sup>6</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Sn 766<sup>d</sup>. <sup>4</sup> J V 151<sup>14-15</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J V 215<sup>28-29</sup> (Ja). <sup>6</sup> *deest* Wg Mmd; (na sandhiyati = na mañña ahoṣi, Ja VI 570<sup>22</sup>). <sup>7</sup> J VI 570<sup>18</sup> (ns: assa | thui Vessantara mañ<sup>3</sup> kr<sup>3</sup> a<sup>3</sup> || Maddi | Maddi mi bburā<sup>3</sup> sañ | bhakuṭi | myak mhoñ krut sañ || vā | naphū<sup>3</sup> re tvañ<sup>1</sup> sañ || n' eva hoti | ma phrac lhyāñ tañ<sup>3</sup> || na sandhiyati | nha lum<sup>3</sup> ma sā khrañ<sup>3</sup> nbañ<sup>1</sup> ma cap.).

<sup>8</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ns <sup>9</sup> virahitassa; B<sup>e</sup> ns <sup>10</sup> vigatassa. <sup>11</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> sakkata<sup>9</sup>. <sup>12</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ns h. l. niliyati (*vide* 484<sup>m</sup>). <sup>13</sup> ita B<sup>e</sup> ns (= Sn); C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> yadicchakam. <sup>14</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ns. <sup>15</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>; B<sup>m</sup> bodheti pabodhati; B<sup>e</sup> ns bodhati pabodhati.



sandhiyati ti idam aññehi pakaraṇehi <sup>1</sup>asādhāraṇaṃ *divādirūpaṃ*.

1135 <sup>†</sup>Dhanu<sup>a</sup> yācane. <sup>2</sup>"Mātā hi tava Irandati Vidhurassa ha-dayaṃ dhaniyyati"<sup>b</sup>; idam pi <sup>3</sup>asādhāraṇaṃ *divādirūpaṃ*.

5 1136 Dhi anādare<sup>c</sup>. *Dhiyate, dhīno*.

1137 Yudha sampahāre. *Yujjhati, yodho yuddhaṃ caraṇāyudho*, <sup>4</sup>yakāraṇassa yakārabhāve āvudhan ti rūpaṃ. Tatra caraṇāyudho ti kukkuṭo.

1138 Kudha kope. *Kujjhati*, <sup>5</sup>"kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattam; <sup>6</sup>kuddho  
10 atthaṃ nā jānāti kuddho dhammaṃ na passati".

1139 Sudha soceyye. Soceyyaṃ sucibhāvo. *Sujjhati*, <sup>7</sup>suddhi visuddhi saṃsuddhi<sup>d</sup>, *sujjhanam, suddho visuddho parisuddho*; kārite *sodheti sodhako* iec ādini.

1140 Sidhu samrādhane. *Sijjhati, siddhi*.

15 1141 Radha himsāyaṃ<sup>e</sup>. *Rajjhati virajjhati aparajjhati, aparādho*,  
1142 Rādha 1143 sādha saṃsiddhiyaṃ. <sup>†</sup>Rādhayati, <sup>†</sup>sādhayati;  
*ārādhanam, sādhanam*; saparahitaṃ sādheti ti sādhu - sappu-riso, accantaṃ sādhetabban ti sādhu - latthakaṃ sundaraṃ dānasilādi.

20 1144 Vidha vijjhane<sup>f</sup>. *Vijjhati paṭivijjhati*, <sup>8</sup>"khaṇa viddha"<sup>g</sup>,  
*vidhu vijjhanako viddho paṭividdho, vijjhanam vedho paṭivedho*,  
*vijjhita viddhā viddhāna*: <sup>9</sup>"ko maṃ viddhā niliyasi"<sup>h</sup>.

1145 Idha vuddhiyaṃ. *Ijjhati samijjhati, iddhi ijjanam samijjha-nam iddho*. Tattha iddhi ti ijjanam iddhi, ijjhanti vā sattā  
25 etāya iddhā vuddhā ukkaṃsagatā honti ti iddhi.

1146 Gidhu abhikaṃkhāyaṃ. *Gijjhati, gijjho gaddho*: <sup>10</sup>"gaddha-bādhipubbo; <sup>11</sup>kāmagiddho na jānāsi", *gedho*.

1147 Rudhi āvaraṇe. *Rujjhati virujjhati paṭivirujjhati, virodhako viruddho rodho*, <sup>12</sup>"virodho paṭivirodho".

30 1148 Anuvidhā <sup>13</sup>anukaraṇe<sup>i</sup>. *Anu-viṭpubbo dhādhātu anukiriyā-*

<sup>1</sup> (484<sup>4</sup> 485<sup>5</sup>; 411 n. 3). <sup>2</sup> J VI 264<sup>7-8</sup>. <sup>3</sup> vide n. 1. <sup>4</sup> (§ 94; *supra* 395<sup>20</sup>). <sup>5</sup> Dhs § 1060 (As 367<sup>20</sup>). <sup>6</sup> A IV 96<sup>22</sup>. <sup>7</sup> cf. Nidd I 84<sup>13-14</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (cf. Ja VI 450<sup>207</sup>). <sup>9</sup> (483<sup>11</sup>). <sup>10</sup> M I 130<sup>4</sup> (*infra* V1508). <sup>11</sup> J VI 416<sup>15</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Dhs § 1060. <sup>13</sup> (anuvidhiyati = anusikkhati Ja II 98<sup>24</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> vide V1517 (Wg § 30: 8: vanu yācane). <sup>b</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns. <sup>c</sup> = Kt Mair apud Wg § 26: 27. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns om. <sup>e</sup> addendum ea? (Wg § 26: 84: radha himsā-samrāddhyoḥ). <sup>f</sup> Rūp 497 (C<sup>e</sup> 205<sup>22</sup>): vidha tājane, cf. V1150. <sup>g</sup> ita B<sup>em</sup>; C<sup>e</sup> khaṇaṃ (viddha (ns: khaṇa | tū<sup>8</sup> chva lo<sup>1</sup> || viddha | thu<sup>12</sup> bhok lo<sup>1</sup> ||). <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> niliyasiti 2; niliyati < niliyasi; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> niliyati (483<sup>12</sup>). <sup>i</sup> B<sup>m</sup> anuvidhānukaraṇe.

yaṃ vattati. *Puriso aññassa purisassa kirigaṃ anuvīdhiyyati*, atrāyaṃ pālī: <sup>1</sup>"dūsito Giridattena hayo Sāmassa Paṇḍavo porāṇaṃ pakatiṃ hitvā tass' evānuvidhiyyati" ti; idam pi <sup>2</sup>asādhāraṇaṃ *divādirūpaṃ*.

1149 <sup>3</sup>Anurudha kāme. Kāmo icchā; *anupubbo rudhadhātu icchā* - 5

yaṃ vattati. *Anuruddho anurodho*. *Anusmā* ti kim: *virodho*. Tattha Anuruddho ti anurujjhati paṇitaṃ paṇitaṃ vatthum kāmeti ti Anuruddho; anurodho ti anukūlatā. Ayaṃ pālī: <sup>4</sup>"so uppannaṃ lābhaṃ anurujjhati alābhe paṭivirujjhati" ti.

1150 Vyadha taḷane. <sup>5</sup>*Vyajjhati, vyādho*. Vyādho ti luddo<sup>a</sup>, 10  
taṃ taṃ migam<sup>6</sup> <sup>7</sup>vyajjhati tāleti himsati ti vyādho.

1151 Gudha pariveṭthane. *Gujjhati, godho*<sup>b</sup>.

1152 Mana ñaṇe. *Maññati avamaññati*, <sup>8</sup>"seyyādivasena maññati ti māno maññanā maññitattaṃ"; māno ahaṃkāro unnati ketu paggaḥo avalepo ti pariyāyā. 15

1153 Jana janane. Sakammako 'yaṃ dhātu. *Jaññati* t' imassa rūpaṃ, karoti ti attho; kārite <sup>9</sup>"janesi Phusati mamaṃ", *janayati*, sukhaṃ janeti janayati ti janako - pitā yo koci vā nibbatta<sup>c</sup>; <sup>10</sup>puthu kilese janeti ti puthujjano. Tattha *janeti janayati* ti rūpāni <sup>11</sup>*curādigaṇaṃ* patvā suddhakatturūpāni bha- 20  
vanti, karoti ti hi tesam<sup>12</sup> attho, hetukattuvasena pi tadattho vattabbo: nibbatteti ti.

1154 Jani pātubhāve. *Īkāranto* 'yaṃ akammako dhātu; *vīpubbo* ce, sakammako. *Putto jāyati - jāto*; <sup>13</sup>puthu kilesā jāyanti etthā ti puthujjano; jananaṃ <sup>14</sup>jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti 25  
khandhānaṃ pātubhāvo ti pariyāyā; *itthi puttam vijāyati - itthi puttam vijatā*. <sup>15</sup>"so puriso vijātamātuyā pi amanāpo", <sup>16</sup>*apavijāñña itthi*; kārite <sup>17</sup>*jāpeti jāpayati*. <sup>18</sup>"atthajāpikā paññā" ti rūpāni.

1155 Hana himsayam. Idha *himsāvācanena* ghaṭṭanaṃ gahetab- 30  
baṃ. *Saddo solamhi haññati paṭihaññati*: <sup>19</sup>"buddhassa Bhagavato vohāro lokiye sote paṭihaññati" imāni kattupadāni; *bhuva-*

<sup>1</sup> J II 98<sup>20-21</sup> (*infra* C<sup>e</sup> 522<sup>1</sup>). <sup>2</sup> *cf.* 484<sup>1</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Wg § 26: 65. <sup>4</sup> A IV 158<sup>12</sup>. <sup>5</sup> *cf.* DhS § 1116. <sup>6</sup> Cp I 9: 10<sup>d</sup>. <sup>7</sup> *cf.* Nidd I 146<sup>10</sup> (*vide* Sv I 59<sup>20-29</sup>). <sup>8</sup> (Kev 643). <sup>9</sup> *cf.* Nidda (C<sup>e</sup> 192<sup>29</sup>) *ad* Nidd I 146<sup>18</sup>. <sup>10</sup> *cf.* Vibh 99<sup>12</sup>. <sup>11</sup> *cf.* Spk *ad* S I 94<sup>2</sup>. <sup>12</sup> (M I 384<sup>12</sup> Ps). <sup>13</sup> Vibha 409<sup>14</sup>. <sup>14</sup> Vibh 324<sup>25</sup>. <sup>15</sup> Kv 221<sup>8</sup> (*supra* 399<sup>16</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> Bm luddho. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns godhā. <sup>c</sup> *ita* B<sup>m</sup>; C<sup>e</sup> nibbattiko; B<sup>e</sup>ns nibbatteti.



digaṇaṃ pana patvā <sup>1</sup>"lohena ve haññati jātarūpaṃ na jātarūpena hananti lohan" ti pāḷiyaṃ *haññati* ti padaṃ kamma-padaṃ, jātarūpaṃ lohena kammārehi haññati ti attho, *hananti* ti padaṃ kattupadaṃ, lohaṃ jātarūpena kammārā hananti ti <sup>2</sup>attho, ettha hananaṃ paharaṇaṃ ti gahetabbaṃ.

**1156 Rūpa<sup>a</sup> ruppāne.** Rupanāṃ kuppanāṃ ghaṭṭanāṃ piḷanāṃ. *Ruppāṇi, rūpāṃ rupanāṃ.* Imassa pana <sup>3</sup>"rūpa<sup>a</sup> rūpakiriyāyaṇ" ti *curādigaṇe* ṭhitassa *rupeli rūpayati* ti rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha rūpaṇ ti <sup>4</sup>'ken' atṭhena rūpaṃ; rupanatṭhena rūpaṃ, vuttaṃ <sup>5</sup>h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: <sup>6</sup>"kiñ ca bhikkhave rūpaṃ . . . ruppāti ti kho bhikkhave tasmā rūpaṇ ti vuccati, kena ruppāti<sup>b</sup>: sītena pi ruppāti uñhena pi ruppāti jighacchāya pi ruppāti<sup>c</sup> . . . (aṃsa-makasa-vātātapa-siriṃsapasamphassena pi ruppāti, (ruppāti ti)<sup>d</sup> kho bhikkhave tasmā rūpaṇ ti vuccati" ti; . . . tattha ruppāti <sup>7</sup>ti kuppāti ghaṭṭiyati piḷiyati, bhijjati ti attho — <sup>8</sup>bhijjati ti vikāraṃ āpajjati, vikārūpatti ca sitādisannipāte visadisarūpāpatti<sup>e</sup> yeva. Ettha ca kuppāti ti etena kattuatthe *rūpapada-*siddhiṃ dasseti, ghaṭṭiyati piḷiyati ti etehi kammātthe, kopādikiṛiyā yeva hi rupanakiriyā ti, 'so pana kattubhūto kammabhūto <sup>9</sup>ca attho bhijjāmāno nāma hoti' ti imassa atthassa dassanāttham <sup>10</sup>"bhijjati ti attho" ti vuttaṃ; atha vā "ruppāti ti rūpaṇ" ti kamma-kattutthe *rūpapadasiddhi* vuttā, vikāro hi rupanāṇ ti vuccati, ten' eva "bhijjati ti attho" ti <sup>11</sup>kamma-<sup>12</sup>kattutthena *bhijjati* ti saddena attham dasseti — tattha yadā kammātthe *ruppāti* <sup>13</sup>ti padaṃ, tadā sītenā ti ādi kattuatthe karaṇavacanāṃ, yadā pana *ruppāti* ti padaṃ kattuatthe kammakattuatthe vā, tadā hetumhi karaṇavacanāṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. <sup>14</sup>*Rūpasaddo* khandha-bhava-nimitta-paccaya-sarira-vaṇṇa-saṅghānādisu<sup>f</sup> atthesu vattati, ayaṇ hi <sup>15</sup>"yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṇ" ti <sup>16</sup>ettha rūpakkhandhe vattati, <sup>17</sup>"rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti" ti ettha rūpabhava, <sup>18</sup>"ajjhataṃ arūpasāññi bahiddhā rūpāni passati" ti ettha kaṣiṇanimitte, <sup>19</sup>"sarūpā bhikkhave uppañjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā no arūpā" ti ettha paccaye, <sup>20</sup>"ākāso

<sup>1</sup> J IV 102<sup>1-2</sup>. <sup>2</sup> V 1523. <sup>3</sup> Vibha 338-45, 48-10. <sup>4</sup> S III 86<sup>22-28</sup>. <sup>5</sup> cf. mī ad Vibha 4<sup>10</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (486<sup>10</sup>). <sup>7</sup> V 1089. <sup>8</sup> V 1124. <sup>9</sup> Mp I 21<sup>8-20</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Vibh 1<sup>10</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Vibh 263<sup>22</sup>. <sup>12</sup> M III 222<sup>12</sup>. <sup>13</sup> A I 83<sup>1</sup>. <sup>14</sup> M I 190<sup>10</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Ce Bm rūpa. <sup>b</sup> Bm ad. ti. <sup>c</sup> Be ns suppl. pipāṣya pi ruppāti. <sup>d</sup> ita Be ns (= Vibha); Ce Bm om. <sup>e</sup> Ce orūpappatti; Be ns orūpappavatti. <sup>f</sup> Mp ad. anekesu.

parivārito rūpan t' eva<sup>a</sup> saṃkhaṃ gacchati" ti ettha sarīre,  
 "cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ" ti  
 ettha vaṇṇe, "rūpappamaṇo rūpappasanno" ti ettha saṇṭhāne;  
 icc evaṃ

khandhe bhava nimitte ca sarīre paccaye pi ca 5  
 vaṇṇe saṇṭhānaādimhi rūpasaddo pavattati. 8

1157 Kupa kope<sup>b</sup>. *Kuppati*; "kuppanti vātassa (pi)<sup>c</sup> eritassa;  
 "kopo pakopo; "vacīpakopam rakkheyya".

1158 Tapa santāpe. *Tappati santappati, santāpo*.

1159 Tapa piṇane. *Tappati, lappanam*. 10

1160 Dapa hāse. *Dappati*.

1161 Dīpa dittiyaṃ. *Dippati, dīpo<sup>d</sup>*.

1162 "Lupa adassane. (*Luppati*), luppanam lopo lulli.

1163 Khīpa peraṇe. *Khīpanti, khīppam*.

1164 Lubha giddhiyaṃ<sup>e</sup>. *Lubbhati*. "attano yeva jaṇṇukaṃ olub- 15  
 bha tiṭṭhati", *lubbhanam lobho, lubbhitvā lubbhitvāna lubbhiya*  
*lubbhiyāna olubbhitvā olubbhitvāna olubbhiya olubbhiyāna, lub-*  
*bhitum olubbhitum*. Tattha lobho ti "lubbhanti tena sattā,  
 sayam vā lubbhati, lubbhanamattam eva vā tan ti lobho",  
 ettha pana "lobho lubbhanā lubbhitattam; "rūgo ... taṇhā 20  
 tasiṇā ... mucchā ... ejā ... vanam vanatho" icc ādini lo-  
 bhassa bahu nāmāni veditabbāni.

1165 Khubha saṅcalane. *Khubbhati saṃkhubbhati*; "khubbhītha  
 nagaram", *saṃkhobho*; kārite *khobheli khobhayati*.

1166 Samu upasame. *Cittam sammali<sup>f</sup> vūpasammali, samaṇo santi* 25  
*santo*. Ettha "samaṇo ti sammati santacitto bhavati ti samaṇo,  
 kāritavasena pana "kālese sameti upasameti ti samaṇo" ti nib-  
 baṇanam daṭṭhabbam, tathā hi "yam sameti [ti] idaṃ ariyam;  
 "samaya(n)tidha sattānaṃ" ti dve kāritarūpāni.

1167 Samu "khede, "nirodhe ca. *Khedo kilamanam, nirodho* 30  
*abhāvagamanam. Addhānamaggapaṭipannassa kāyo sammali,*

<sup>a</sup> M III 281<sup>18</sup>. <sup>b</sup> A II 71<sup>19</sup>. <sup>c</sup> J V 43<sup>20</sup>. <sup>d</sup> Dhs § 1060 (As 367<sup>21</sup>). <sup>e</sup> Dhp  
 232<sup>22</sup>. <sup>f</sup> < Pp I 1: 60. <sup>g</sup> As 211<sup>23-25</sup>. <sup>h</sup> Vm 468<sup>24</sup>. <sup>i</sup> Dhs § 389. <sup>j</sup> Dhs §  
 1059. <sup>k</sup> J VI 489<sup>25</sup> (*supra* 409<sup>26</sup>). <sup>l</sup> Cf. Sp I 111<sup>27</sup> Sv I 246<sup>28</sup> Uda 378<sup>29</sup>.  
<sup>m</sup> (Pj II 428<sup>30</sup>). <sup>n</sup> Vm 10<sup>31</sup>. <sup>o</sup> Vm 10<sup>32</sup>. <sup>p</sup> Kt *apud* Wg § 26: 93. <sup>q</sup> (488<sup>33</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns tv eva. <sup>b</sup> Kp 497 (C<sup>e</sup> 206<sup>4</sup>). <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> am. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup> ad, padīpo.  
<sup>e</sup> Wg § 26: 128: gārdhye. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns ad, upasammali (cf. Nidd I 352<sup>34, 35</sup>).



*aggi sammati, santo.* <sup>1</sup>*Santasaddo* <sup>2</sup>"dīghaṃ santassa yojanan" ti ādisu kilantabhāve<sup>a</sup> āgato, <sup>3</sup>"ayañ ca vitakko ayañ ca vicāro santā honti samitā" ti ādisu niruddhabhāve, <sup>4</sup>"adhigato kho<sup>b</sup> my āyaṃ dhammo gambhīro duddaso duranubodho santo  
5 paṇṭo" ti ādisu santañāṇagocaratāyaṃ, <sup>6</sup>"upasantassa sadā satimato" ti ādisu kilesavūpasame, <sup>7</sup>"santo have sabbhi pavedayanti" ti ādisu sādhusu, <sup>8</sup>"pañc' ime bhikkhave mahācorā santo saṃvijjamānā" ti ādisu atthibhāve; etth' etaṃ vuccati:  
kilantatte niruddhatte santadhigocarattane  
10 kilesūpasame c' eva atthibhāve ca sādhusu  
imesu chasu ṭhānesu *santasaddo* paṇāgato. 9

**1168** *Damu damane<sup>c</sup>. Dammati, danlo damo damanaṃ<sup>d</sup>*; kārite *cittaṃ dameti damayati* ti rūpāni. Tattha damo ti indriyasamvarādīnaṃ etaṃ nāmaṃ, <sup>6</sup>"saccena danto damasā upeto vedan-  
15 tagū vusitabrahmacariyo" ti ettha hi indriyasamvararo damo ti vutto, <sup>8</sup>"yadi saccā damā cāgā khantiyā bhiyyo 'dha vijjati" ti ettha paññā damo ti vuttā, <sup>10</sup>"dānena damena saṃyama-  
mena saccavajjenā"<sup>e</sup> ti ettha uposathakammaṃ damo ti vuttaṃ, <sup>11</sup>"damūpasamenā" ti ettha khanti damo ti vuttā;  
20 icc evaṃ

indriyasamvararo paññā khanti cā pi uposatho

ime atthā pavuccanti *damasaddena* sāsane ti. 10

**1169** *Ya gati-pāpuṇesu<sup>1</sup>. Yāyati yāyanti, pariyaṇḍo*, <sup>12</sup>"yāyamāno mahārājā addā Sīdantare nage", *yāyanto*: <sup>13</sup>"yāyantam anuyā-  
25 yati", <sup>14</sup>*yālānuyāyī, yāyitaṃ yāyitvā* icc ādini. Ettha *pariyāya-*  
*saddassa* atthuddhāro vuccate: <sup>15</sup>*pariyāyasaddo* vāra-desanā-kāraṇesu samantato gantabbatṭhāne ca sadise ca vattati,  
<sup>16</sup>"kassa nu kho Ānanda ajja pariyaṇḍo bhikkhuniyo ovaḍitun" ti ādisu <sup>17</sup>hi vāre vattati, <sup>18</sup>"Madhupiṇḍikapariyaṇḍo ti naṃ  
30 dhārehi" ti ādisu desanāyaṃ, <sup>19</sup>"imīnā pi kho te rājāñña pa-  
riyaṇḍena evaṃ hotū" ti ādisu kāraṇe, <sup>20</sup>"pariyāyapatho" ti ādisu

<sup>1</sup> cf. Ps ad M I 341<sup>a</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Dh 60<sup>b</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Vibh 258<sup>3</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Vin I 4<sup>32</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Ud 30<sup>10</sup>.

<sup>6</sup> Dh 151<sup>d</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Vin III 89<sup>24</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Sn 463<sup>ab</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Sn 189<sup>c</sup>. <sup>10</sup> D I 53<sup>1</sup>. <sup>11</sup> M III 269<sup>10</sup>.

<sup>12</sup> J VI 125<sup>5</sup>. <sup>13</sup> cf. J VI 499<sup>23</sup> ... 500<sup>2</sup>. <sup>14</sup> (ns cit. Ja VI 311<sup>2</sup>). <sup>15</sup> cf. Sv I 36<sup>10-20</sup>.

<sup>16</sup> M III 270<sup>22</sup>. <sup>17</sup> hi | atthuddhāra mha ta pa<sup>2</sup> paduddhāra ka<sup>2</sup> || ns. <sup>18</sup> M I 114<sup>16</sup>.

<sup>19</sup> D II 319<sup>26</sup>. <sup>20</sup> cf. D III 101<sup>4</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> kilanti<sup>o</sup>. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>c</sup> Mmd 630 (C<sup>e</sup> 481<sup>1</sup>). <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> dammanam.

<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> saccavacanena (< Sv I 160<sup>10</sup>). <sup>f</sup> Mmd 630 (C<sup>e</sup> 481<sup>12</sup>); yā gati-pāpuṇe.

samantato guntabbhaṭṭhāne, <sup>1</sup>"kopasaddo khobhapariyāyo" ti ādisu sadise vattati; icc evaṃ

*pariyāyavaro vāra-desanā-kāraṇesu ca*  
samantato va<sup>a</sup> guntabbhaṭṭhāne ca sadise siyā. 11

1170 Ri <sup>†</sup>vasane<sup>b</sup>. *Riyati*. 5

1171 Vili vilinabhavē<sup>c</sup>. *Sappi vilīyati*; kārite *vilāpayati*.

1172 Va gati-gandhanesu. *Vāyati, vāyo vāto*.

1173 Sivu tantasantāne. *Sibbati saṃsibbati, sibbaṃ sibbantō*; kārite *sibbeli sibbayati sibbāpeti sibbāpayati*.

1174 Sivu gati-sosanesu. *Sibbati*. 10

1175 Thivu<sup>d</sup> 1176 khivu nirasane<sup>e</sup>. *Thibbati<sup>d</sup>, khibbati*.

1177 Sā <sup>2</sup>tanukaraṇe. *Siyati siyanti*.

1178 Sā<sup>f</sup> antakammani. *Siyati*, <sup>3</sup>"anavasesato mānaṃ siyati sam-  
ucchindati ti aggamaggo māna-saṃ" ti hi vuttaṃ.

1179 <sup>4</sup>Sā assādane. *Rasaṃ sāyati, sāyitaṃ sāyanam*. 15

1180 Sū paṇippasave<sup>g</sup>. *Sūyati pasūyati, pasūtā gavi*.

1181 <sup>†</sup>Kusu haraṇa-dittisu<sup>h</sup>. *Kussa[ya]ti<sup>i</sup>*.

1182 Silisa ālīṅgane. *Silissati, sileso*.

1183 Kilisa upatāpe. *Kilissati saṃkilissati, kilesa saṃkilesa*. *Ikā-  
ralope klissati<sup>j</sup> kleso* icc ādini. Api ca malinatā pi *kilisasaddena* 20  
vuccati <sup>4</sup>"kiliṭṭhavaṭṭhaṃ paridahati; <sup>2</sup>cittena saṃkiliṭṭhena  
saṃkilissanti mānavā" ti ādisu - dhātūnaṃ anekatthatāya.

1184 Masa appibhāve<sup>j</sup>, khamāyaṇ<sup>k</sup> ca. *Massati*.

1185 Lisa appibhāve. *Lissati, lesa*. "Lisa lesane" ti pi paṭhanti  
ācariyā. 25

1186 Tasa pipasāyaṃ. *Tassati paritassati, paritassanā tasiṇā tasito*.

1187 <sup>5</sup>Dusa dosane. *Dussati, doso dosanaṃ dosito*.

1188 Dusa appitīyam<sup>m</sup>. *Dussati padussati*, <sup>6</sup>"doso padoso", *duḷḷho  
paduḷḷho, dūsako dūsilo dūsanā*.

<sup>1</sup> anuṭṭikā, ns (*ad* As 367<sup>21</sup>). <sup>2</sup> *vide* 433<sup>30</sup>. <sup>3</sup> *cf.* As 140<sup>12</sup>. <sup>4</sup> sāyitaṃ  
= assāditam, mhi; *ad* Vm 258<sup>22</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (446 n. e). <sup>6</sup> *cf.* Dhpa II 261<sup>11</sup>. <sup>7</sup> \*\*\*.  
<sup>a</sup> dūsikā = dosakārikā, Ja III 179<sup>13</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Dhs § 1060.

<sup>a</sup> *leg.* ca? [ns: samantato || .. || avagantō ||]. <sup>b</sup> Wg § 26: 29: rīṇ sra-  
vaṇe. <sup>c</sup> Bm *ad.* na; Wg § 26: 30: śleṣaṇe (ca). <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup>Bem<sup>ns</sup> dhivō (Kt *apud*  
Wg § 26: 4: sṭhivu kṣivu nirasane). <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup>Bem<sup>ns</sup> nidassane (*vide* n. d). <sup>f</sup> 3: so(2),  
Pariccheda 19 str. 64. <sup>g</sup> (Wg § 26: 23). <sup>h</sup> Wg § 26: 6: kṇaṣu hvaraṇa-  
dīptyoḥ; ns: karaṇa-dittisu laṇ<sup>3</sup> rhi eṇ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>i</sup> C<sup>e</sup>Bm<sup>ns</sup> kussayati; B<sup>ns</sup> kusayati.  
<sup>j</sup> *cf.* V 1185. <sup>k</sup> *cf.* Kt *apud* Wg § 26: 53. <sup>m</sup> Rūp 529: dusa appitīmhi (Wg §  
24: 3: dviṣa aprītau, *vide* Wg § 26: 75+76).



- 1189 **Asu khepe.** *Khepo khipanam. Assati,* <sup>1</sup>"nirassati ādiyati ca dhammam", *issāso.* Ettha ca nirassatī ti chaḍḍeti <sup>2</sup>saṭṭhāram tathā dhammakkhā(nā)ḍini<sup>a</sup>; *issāso* ti usum assati khipati ti *issāso* · dhanuggahō.
- 5 1190 **Yasu payatane.** *Yassati, niya(s)sakammaṃ.* Ettha ca, yena vinayakammena <sup>3</sup>"nissāya te vatthabban" ti niyassiyati <sup>4</sup>bhajāpiyati ti niya(s)so bāl(y)an, tam niya(s)sakammaṃ nāma, <sup>5</sup>"karohi<sup>b</sup> me yakkha niya(s)sakamman" ti ettha pana <sup>6</sup>niggaḥakammaṃ niya(s)sakammaṃ nāma.
- 10 1191 **Bhas[s]a bhassane.** *Bhassati, bhassam bhassakārako.*  
 1192 **Vasa sadde.** <sup>7</sup>*Sakuṇo vassati,* <sup>8</sup>"adhamo migajātānaṃ sigālo tūta vassati", <sup>9</sup>*maṇḍūko vassati.*  
 1193 **Nasa adassane.** *Nassanadhammaṃ nassati panassati vinassati,* <sup>10</sup>"nassa vasali; <sup>11</sup>cara pi re vinassa"<sup>c</sup>, *naḷḷho vinaḷḷho<sup>d</sup>*; *kārite*
- 15 *nāseti nāsayati.*  
 1194 **Susa sosane.** *Paṇṇam sussati;* *kārite vāto paṇṇam soseti sosagati;* *kamme vālena paṇṇam sosiyati;* *bhāve kiriyāpadam appasiddham; soso,* <sup>12</sup>"sukkham<sup>e</sup> kaṭṭham", *sussam sussanto sus-sāmāno rahado<sup>f</sup>.*
- 20 1195 **Tusa tuṭṭhiyam<sup>g</sup>.** *Tussati santussati, santuṭṭhi santoso tosa-nam, tuṭṭhabbam tussitabbam Tusitā;* *kārite toseti ice ādini.*  
 1196 <sup>13</sup>**Hā parihāniyam.** *Hāyati parihāyati:* <sup>14</sup>"hāyanti tattha vāḷavā"<sup>h</sup>; *bhāve* <sup>15</sup>"bhayam vā chambhitattam vā lomahamso vā so pahiyissati" ti ca *rāgo pahiyati* ti ca rūpaṃ; *kamme*
- 25 *kiriyāpadam appasiddham, rāgo pahiyati* ti idaṃ pana <sup>16</sup>"hā cāge" ti vuttassa *bhuvādiganaṭikadhātussa* rūpaṃ · <sup>17</sup>"rāgaṃ pajahati" ti kattupādassa dassanāto.  
 1197 **Naha bandhane.** *Nayhati upanayhati sannayhati, sannāho sannaddho.*
- 30 1198 **Muha vecitte.** *Muyhati sammuyhati pamuyhati,* <sup>18</sup>"moho pamoho", *mūḷho, momuho puriso* · *momuham cittaṃ;* *kārite*

<sup>1</sup> Sn 785<sup>d</sup>. <sup>2</sup> vide Nidd I 76<sup>26</sup>–77<sup>1</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Vin II 8<sup>1</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (*leg.* niyassako, *cf.* Vin I 49<sup>27</sup> o. l., A I 99<sup>5</sup>, Mp *ad loc.*; *re vera* ni + Vās). <sup>5</sup> ns: tājāpiyati laṇḥ rhi eā<sup>1</sup> (as *cit.* Sp<sup>t</sup> *ad loc.* = Vjb). <sup>6</sup> Pv 320<sup>d</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Pv 223<sup>14</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 560<sup>2</sup>. <sup>9</sup> J II 67<sup>18</sup>. <sup>10</sup> (Ja IV 248<sup>2</sup>). <sup>11</sup> Dhpa III 119<sup>15</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Vin IV 139<sup>3</sup>, <sup>31</sup>. <sup>13</sup> M III 95<sup>4</sup> (Kev 585). <sup>14</sup> *cf.* V 1121 *etc.* <sup>15</sup> J I 181<sup>20</sup>. <sup>16</sup> S I 219<sup>3</sup> (*supra* 8<sup>10</sup>). <sup>17</sup> V 995. <sup>18</sup> *cf.* S III 27<sup>14</sup>. <sup>19</sup> Dhā § 1061.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> dhammakkhāḍini. <sup>b</sup> Pv: kareyyasi [— — —; *leg.* kayirasi]. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. vi-. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> sukkaṃ. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> dahado. <sup>g</sup> Wg § 26: 75: pṛitau. <sup>h</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns vāḷavā.

*moheti-pamohako*<sup>a</sup>. Ettha ca momuho ti <sup>1</sup>"avisadatāya momuho, mahāmūlho ti attho".

1199 Saha 1200 suha sattiyam. *Sayhati, suyhati*.

1201 Nha soceyye. *Nhāyati*, <sup>2</sup>appakkharānaṃ bahubhāve<sup>b</sup> *nahāyati, nahāyitvā nhāyitvā, nahānaṃ nhānaṃ*. <sup>3</sup>"sisam nhāto". 5  
Ettha ca sisam nhāto ti sisam dhovitvā nhāto ti attho gahe-  
tabbo <sup>4</sup>porāṇehi anumatattā.

1202 Siniha pitiyam. *Siniyhati, sinehako sinehito siniddho*, <sup>5</sup>"putte sineho ajāyatha", *īkāralopena sneho*, tathā hi <sup>6</sup>"nisneham abhi-  
kamkhāmi" ti pāḷi dissati. 10

1203 Viriḷa lajjāyam<sup>c</sup>, *codane ca. Viriḷito*. Lajjāvasena attho  
pasiddho, na codanāvasena, tathā hi "viriḷito ti lajjito" ti attha-  
samvannakā <sup>7</sup>garū vadanti "lajjanākārappatto" ti ca.

*Divādī* ettakā ditṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,

suttesv aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito. 12 15

— *Divādigāṇo* 'yam.

1204 <sup>8</sup>Su savane. *Suṇoti* <sup>9</sup>*suṇāti, suṇimsu paṭissuṇi paṭissuṇipsu* <sup>10</sup>*assosi assosum paccassosi paccassosum* icc ādini; *suṇissati sossati* icc ādini ca bhavanti; abbhāsavisaye *sussusati sussusā* icc ādini, anabbhāsavisaye *sāvako solo; suṇaṃ suṇanlo suṇamāno sugga-* 20  
*māno*; <sup>11</sup>"savanam sutam, asūyitthā ti vā sutam", *sutavā solam soṇo, suṇitum solum suṇitvā* (*suṇitvāna*) *suṇiya suṇiyāna sutvā sutvāna*; kārite *sāveli sāvayati*; kamme *saddo sugyati sūyati vā*; bhāve padarūpam appasiddham. Tattha sāvako ti antevāsiko, so duvidho: āgataphalo anāgataphalo ca, tattha āgataphalo 25  
savanante ariyāya jātiyā jāto ti sāvako ti vuccati, itaro garū-  
naṃ ovādaṃ suṇāti ti sāvako ti; sāvako antevāsiko sisso ti pariyāyā. Ettha *sutasaddassa* atthuddhāraṃ vadāma saddhim  
*sotasaddassa* atthuddhārena: <sup>12</sup>*sutasaddo* saupasaggo anupa-  
saggo ca <sup>13</sup>anupapadena, *sutasaddo* ca 30

gamane vissute tinte <sup>14</sup>nuyogōpacite pi ca  
sadde ca sotadvārānusārañātesu dissati, 13

<sup>1</sup> Ppa 249<sup>3</sup>. <sup>2</sup> § 161. <sup>3</sup> cf. M II 47<sup>21</sup> (: J VI 578<sup>21</sup>). <sup>4</sup> cf. Ps (Sv) III 261<sup>4-7</sup>. <sup>5</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>6</sup> J IV 10<sup>22</sup>. <sup>7</sup> = jat-ṭka-charā tui<sup>1</sup> sañ, ns; cf. Ja I 131<sup>8</sup> (†hī-  
lito) = As 126<sup>31</sup> (†piḷito, Sv †nīlīno). <sup>8</sup> cf. Rāp 498 (Cv 206<sup>12</sup>—207<sup>20</sup>). <sup>9</sup> \*\*\*.  
<sup>10</sup> cf. Sv I 28<sup>14</sup> Ps I 4<sup>24</sup> Spk ad S I 1<sup>7</sup> Mp I 6<sup>17</sup> Pj I 101<sup>22</sup> Uda 11<sup>22</sup>. <sup>11</sup> = ant<sup>2</sup>  
pud ma rhi khrañ<sup>2</sup> kroñ<sup>1</sup>, ns.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> < pamohanako. <sup>b</sup> ns bahubhāvena. <sup>c</sup> cf. Ātreya apud Wg § 26: 18.



tathā hi <sup>1</sup>"senāya pasuto" ti ādisu gacchanto ti attho, <sup>2</sup>"sutadham-  
massa passato" ti ādisu<sup>a</sup> vissutadhammassā ti attho, <sup>3</sup>"avassutā  
avassutassa purisapuggalassā" ti ādisu tintassā ti attho, <sup>4</sup>"ye  
jñānapasutā dhīrā" ti ādisu anuyuttā ti attho, <sup>5</sup>"tumhehi puññaṃ  
pasutaṃ anappakan" ti ādisu upacitan ti attho, <sup>6</sup>"diṭṭhaṃ sutam  
mutam viññātan" ti ādisu saddo ti attho, <sup>7</sup>"bahussuto hoti suta-  
dharo sutasannicayo" ti ādisu sotadvārānusāraviññātadhamma-  
dharo ti attho; *sotasaddo* pi anekatthappabbhedo, tathā h' esa  
maṃsa-viññāṇa-ñāṇesu taṇhādisu ca dissati

10 dhārāyaṃ ariyamagge ca cittasantatiyaṃ pi ca, 14  
"sotāyatanam . . . sotadhātu . . . sotindriyaṃ" ti ādisu *sota-*  
saddo maṃsasote dissati, <sup>8</sup>"sotena saddam sutvā" ti ādisu  
sotaviññāṇe, <sup>9</sup>"dibbāya sotadhātuyā" ti ādisu ñāṇasote, <sup>10</sup>"yāni  
sotāni lokasmin ti yāni (etāni)<sup>b</sup> sotāni mayā kittitāni pakitti-  
15 tāni ācikkhitāni<sup>a</sup> desitāni paññapitāni<sup>c</sup> paṭṭhapitāni vivaritāni  
vibhattāni uttānikatāni pakāsītāni, seyyathidaṃ taṇhāsoto diṭṭhi-  
soto kilesasoto ducarītasoto avijjāsoto" ti ādisu (taṇhādisu)<sup>d</sup>  
pañcasu dhammesu, <sup>12</sup>"addasā kho Bhagavā mahantaṃ dāru-  
kkhandhaṃ Gaṅgāya nadiyā sotena vuyhamānan" ti ādisu uda-  
20 kadhārāyaṃ, <sup>13</sup>"ariyass' etaṃ āvuso aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa  
adhivacanaṃ yadidaṃ soto" ti ādisu ariyamagge, <sup>14</sup>"purisassa  
ca viññāṇasotaṃ pajānāti ubhayato abbocchinnam: idha loke  
patiṭṭhitaṃ ca paraloke patiṭṭhitaṃ cā" ti ādisu cittasantatiyaṃ  
ti; soṇo ti sunakho, so hi sāmikassa vacanaṃ suṇāti ti soṇo  
25 ti vuccati, imāni tadabhidhānāni:

sunakho <sup>15</sup>sārameyyo ca suṇo sūno<sup>b</sup> ca kukkuro  
soṇo svāno suvāno ca sālūro <sup>16</sup>migadaṃsano 15  
sā <sup>10</sup>sunidhā t' ime saddā pumānesu pavattare,  
sunakhī kukkurī sī ti ime itthīsu vattare, 16  
30 sunakhā sārameyyā ti ādi bahuvaco pana  
pavattati pum-itthīsu, aññatrā pi ayaṃ nayo; 17  
*kukkuro* ti ayaṃ tattha bālakāle ravena ve  
mahallake pi sunakhe rūḷhiyā sampavattati, 18

<sup>1</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>2</sup> Vin I 327. <sup>3</sup> Vin IV 233<sup>b</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Dhṛp 181<sup>a</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Khṇ VII 13<sup>d</sup>. <sup>6</sup> A II 23<sup>bl</sup>.  
<sup>7</sup> A II 22<sup>sa</sup>—23<sup>i</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Dhṛs § (585) 601. <sup>9</sup> M I 180<sup>ss</sup>. <sup>10</sup> D I 79<sup>b</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Nidd II *ad* Sn  
1035<sup>a</sup>. <sup>12</sup> S IV 179<sup>b</sup>. <sup>13</sup> cf. S V 347<sup>ss</sup>. <sup>14</sup> D III 105<sup>10-12</sup>. <sup>15</sup> Amk II 10: 21 <sup>cd</sup>.  
<sup>16</sup> ns: sunidhā | khve<sup>a</sup> ||.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup> paññap<sup>o</sup>; B<sup>m</sup> pavatupitāni. <sup>d</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> (< ns); B<sup>cm</sup> om.

tathā hi atthakathācariyā Kukkurajātake <sup>1</sup>"ye kukkurā rajakulāmbhi vaḍḍhā koleyyakā vaṇṇabalūpapannā" ti imasmim padese evam atthaṃ vaṇṇayimsu: <sup>2</sup>"ye kukkurā ti ye sunakhā, yathā hi dhāruṇho pi passāvo pūtimuttan ti, tadahujāto pi sigālo jarasigālo ti, komalā pi galocilatā pūtilatā ti, suvaṇṇavaṇṇo <sup>3</sup>pi kāyo pūtikāyo ti vuccati, evam evaṃ vassasatiko pi sunakho kukkuro ti vuccati, tasmā mahallakā kāyūpapannā pi te kukkurā t' eva vuttā" ti.

1205 Ki himsāyaṃ. *Kiṇoti, kiṇāti kiṇanti.*

1206 Saka sāmattiye<sup>a</sup>. Samatthassa bhāvo sāmattiyaṃ, yathā <sup>10</sup>*dakkhiyaṃ. Sakkuṇāti sakkuṇanti. asakkhi sakkhissati, Sakko* <sup>2</sup>*sakkī. Ettha Sakko ti devarajā, so hi parahitaṃ sakahitaṃ* ca kātuṃ sakkuṇāti ti Sakko; api ca Sakyaputtakulajāto<sup>b</sup> yo koci pi, tathā hi <sup>3</sup>"atha kho Mahānāmo Sakko" ti ādi vuttaṃ, Bhagavantaṃ ca <sup>4</sup>†Saṅgiyo<sup>c</sup> <sup>4</sup>"maṃ Sakka samuddharāhi" ti <sup>15</sup>ālapi, <sup>5</sup>"sakyā vata bho kumārā paramasakyā vata bho kumārā" ti vacanam upādaya sabbe pi Sakyakule jātā Sakyā ti ca Sākiyā ti ca Sakkā ti ca vuccanti. Ettha *svādritte* pi anekassaradhātuto eko va *uṇāpaccayo* hoti, na *uṇu-nāpaccayā*<sup>d</sup> ti datthabbo<sup>e</sup>. 20

1207 Khi khaye. *Khiṇoti · khiṇāti*, <sup>1</sup>"khiṇā jāti" *khīno*, <sup>2</sup>"ayogā bhūrisaṃkhayo".

1208 Ge sadde<sup>f</sup>. *Giṇoti · giṇāti.*

1209 Ci caye. *Nakārassa* <sup>1</sup>*nakārattaṃ: pākāraṃ cinoti, citaṃ kusalaṃ, Ceto puggalo.* 25

1210 †Ru<sup>g</sup> upatāpe. <sup>1</sup>*Ruṇoti · ruṇāti.*

1211 Rādha 1212 sādha samsiddhiyaṃ. *Rādhuṇāti, sādhuṇāti<sup>h</sup>; rādhanam ārādhanam, sādhanam.*

1213 Pi pitiyaṃ. *Piṇoti · piṇāti, pīlī piyo.*

1214 Apa pāpuṇe<sup>i</sup>, 1215 <sup>1</sup>sambhu ca. *Pāpuṇoti · pāpuṇāti*, <sup>10</sup>"patto 30 sabbaññutaṃ satthā", [*patto*] <sup>11</sup>"samppatto Yamasādhanam"; *sam-*

<sup>1</sup> J I 177<sup>1-2</sup> et Ja I 177<sup>1-2</sup> (cf. Pi II 40<sup>20-28</sup> etc.). <sup>2</sup> = aevam<sup>g</sup> rhi sañ, ns.

<sup>3</sup> Vin IV 101<sup>13</sup>. <sup>4</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>5</sup> D I 93<sup>1</sup>. <sup>6</sup> D I 84<sup>11</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Dhṛ 282<sup>b</sup>. <sup>8</sup> vide 494<sup>10, 11, 21</sup> (: 495<sup>10</sup>). <sup>9</sup> (Sv I 268<sup>27</sup>). <sup>10</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>11</sup> J IV 405<sup>12</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Mnd 585; saka sāmattiye (Rūp 498; saka sattimhī). <sup>b</sup> ita Bm; Ce Sakyaputtakule jātō; B<sup>em</sup>ns Sakyakulajāto. <sup>c</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>Bm; B<sup>em</sup>ns Piṅgiyo. <sup>d</sup> Ce oyo. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>em</sup> obham. <sup>f</sup> cf. Wg § 22: 20 + § 31: 28. <sup>g</sup> 3; du (Wg § 27: 10). <sup>h</sup> (ns sādhanati). <sup>i</sup> Rūp 498; apa pāpuṇane; (cf. Sd V1287).



*bhuṇāti*: <sup>1</sup>"na kiñci atthaṃ abhisambhuṇāti", *sambhuṇanto abhisambhuṇamāno*. Tattha patto ti *pasaddo* upasaggo, *pa-hoti*<sup>2</sup> ti ettha *pasaddo* viya, tathā hi *patto* ti ettha 'pāpuṇi' ti atthe *papubbassa apadhātussa pakāre* lutte *tappaccayassa* dvi-  
5 *bhāvo bhavati*. Tattha na abhisambhuṇāti ti na sampāpu-  
ṇāti, na sādhetī ti vuttaṃ hoti.

1216 <sup>2</sup>*Khīpa khepe. Khipuṇāti. khīpaṃ. Khīpan* ti maccha-  
pañjaro.

1217 *Āpa vyāpane*<sup>b</sup>. <sup>3</sup>*Āpuṇāti. āpo.*

10 1218 *Mi pakkhepane. Minoli, mitto*. Ettha ca sabbaguyhesu mi-  
niyati pakkhipiyati ti mitto, <sup>4</sup>"mitto have sattapadena hoti"  
ti vacanaṃ pana vohāravasena vuttaṃ na atthavasena; vuc-  
ceyya ce, yo koci avissāsiko attano paṭiviruddho pi ca mitto  
nāma bhaveyya, na c' evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, evañ ca pana daṭ-  
15 ṭhabbaṃ: sattapadavitihāramattena pi saha gacchanto saha  
gacchantassa piyavācānicchāraṇena aññamaññāṃ allāpasallā-  
paṃ karaṇamattena mitto nāma hoti ti vattabbaṃ, kiṃkāraṇā:  
daḥavissāso mitto nāma na bhaveyyā ti mittassa guṇapasam-  
sāvasena evaṃ vuttan ti.

20 1219 *Vu samvarane*<sup>c</sup>. *Vuṇoli · vuṇāti, samvuṇoli · samvuṇāti*, <sup>5</sup>"paṇ-  
ḍito silasamvuto".

1220 *Su abhisave*<sup>d</sup>. Abhisavo nāma piḷanaṃ manthanaṃ <sup>6</sup>*sar-*  
*dhānaṃ sin[h]ānaṃ vā. Suṇoli · suṇāti.*

1221 *Si bandhane. Sīnoli.*

25 1222 *Si nisāne. Sīṇoli · sīṇāti, nisitasatthaṃ*, <sup>7</sup>"na hi nūnāyaṃ  
sā khujjā<sup>e</sup> labhati jivhāya chedanāṃ sunisitena satthena evaṃ  
dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇaṃ". Ettha bhaṇan ti bhaṇanti.

1223 <sup>†</sup>*Vusa<sup>f</sup> pāgabbhiye. Pāgabbhiyaṃ nāma kūya-vācā-manehi*  
*pāgabbhabhāvo. <sup>†</sup>Vusuṇāti<sup>f</sup>.*

30 1224 *Asu vyāpane*<sup>g</sup>. *Asuṇāti, assu.*

1225 *Hī gati-buddhisu, upatāpe* ca<sup>h</sup>. *Hīnoli.*

<sup>1</sup> Sp I 2<sup>o</sup> (Vjb). <sup>2</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>3</sup> (cf. V 1214, 1287). <sup>4</sup> J I 365<sup>13</sup> (Ja). <sup>5</sup> Dh 299<sup>b</sup>  
" = chak cap khraṇ<sup>3</sup> || vā || kṇ<sup>3</sup> || sinhānaṃ | re khyuī<sup>3</sup> khraṇ<sup>3</sup> taṇ<sup>3</sup> || ns / 3: sināna  
vel nhāna). <sup>6</sup> J V 299<sup>1-2</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> ita Bm; C<sup>e</sup>Bemns pappoti. <sup>b</sup> Wg § 27: 14: vyāptau. <sup>c</sup> = Rūp 498 (Wg §  
27: 8: varāṇe). <sup>d</sup> Bm abhihave. <sup>e</sup> ita B<sup>e</sup>ns (= J); C<sup>e</sup>Bm nāsā nūnāyaṃ khujje.  
<sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup> (conī.) dhu<sup>o</sup> (Wg § 27: 21). <sup>g</sup> Cāndra-dh V 24: aśu vyāptau (Wg §  
27: 17 *ad.* samghāte ca). <sup>h</sup> Wg § 27: (10: tūdu upatāpe) 11: hī gatau vṛddhau.

Ettha pana <sup>1</sup>asamānantatte pi samānatthānaṃ samodhā-  
naṃ vuccati:

1226 Tika<sup>a</sup> 1227 tiga<sup>a</sup> 1228 sagha<sup>b</sup> 1229 <sup>†</sup>dikkha<sup>c</sup> 1230 kivi<sup>d</sup> 1231  
eiri 1232 jiri 1233 dāsa 1234 du<sup>e</sup> hiṃsayam. *Tikuṇāti, liguṇāti,*  
*saghuṇāti, <sup>†</sup>dikkhuṇāti<sup>f</sup>, kivuṇāti, ciruṇāti, jiruṇāti, dāsuṇāti, du-*  
*ṇoti<sup>g</sup> · duṇāti* ti rūpāni hiṃsāvācakāni bhavanti.

*Suvādi* ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,

suttesv aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito. 19

— Svādigāṇo 'yam.

1235 Kī dabbavinimaye. Dabbavinimayo kayavikkayavasena bhaṇ- 10  
ḍassa parivattanaṃ. <sup>2</sup>*Kināti<sup>g</sup> kinanti · vikkināti vikkinanti, ke-*  
*tum kinītum · vikketum vikkinītum, kinītvā vikkinītvā, kitam*  
*bhaṇam, kayo, <sup>3</sup>vikkiṇeyya<sup>h</sup> haneyya vā<sup>i</sup>.*

1236 <sup>4</sup>Khi gatiyam. *Khiṇāti, atikhiṇo saro, kham khāni; nakā-*  
*rassa <sup>5</sup>ṇakārattam.* Tattha khiṇāti ti gacchati; atikhiṇo ti 15  
atigato<sup>l</sup>, atrāyam pālī: <sup>6</sup>"sentī cāpātikhīṇā va purāṇāni anu-  
thunan" ti, tattha cāpātikhīṇā ti cāpato atikhiṇā atigatā, attha-  
kathāyam pana <sup>7</sup>"cāpātikhīṇā ti cāpato atikhiṇā, cāpā vinim-  
muttā ti attho" ti padatthavivaraṇam katam, tam pi gatatthaṇ  
ñeva sandhāya adhippāyatthavasena katan ti datṭhabbam. 20  
Tatra <sup>8</sup>khan ti saggo, so hi katapuññehi gantabbattā khan ti  
vuccati; khāni ti <sup>9</sup>saggā.

1237 Ci caye. *Puññaṃ cināti, pakāraṃ cināti, <sup>9</sup>pāramiyo vicināti*  
*vicināti vā, pupphaṃ ocināti ocināti vā, pacināti pacinītvā, citam*  
*kusalam, cayo sañcayo, cito pakāro; cināti ti celo · iṭṭhakavaḍ- 25*  
*ḍhaki; <sup>10</sup>"yo satto puññaṣaṇcayo"; sañcayo rāsi samūho piṇḍo*  
*gaṇo samgho kadambo vaggo karo ghaṭṭa icc evamādayo*  
*pariyāyā.*

1238 Ji jaye. *Jināti vijināti, jintiyati, jetā jino, <sup>11</sup>jīto Māro, Mā-*  
*raṃ-jīto<sup>l</sup>, jītavā <sup>12</sup>jītavi, jītabbo<sup>l</sup> jeyyo, jayam, jītam vijītam jayo 30*

<sup>1</sup> Vide 461<sup>12-15</sup>. <sup>2</sup> § 1066 (cf. n. g). <sup>3</sup> J VI 544<sup>28</sup> = 576<sup>21</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (493<sup>19</sup>).

<sup>5</sup> (493<sup>24</sup>). <sup>6</sup> Dhṛ 156cd (supra 391<sup>4</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Dhṛa III 132<sup>24-25</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (241<sup>5</sup>). <sup>9</sup> (Bv 2: 117ab). <sup>10</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>11</sup> (supra 344<sup>11</sup>). <sup>12</sup> (jītavini, J V 407<sup>14</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> Kt apud Wg § 27: 19. <sup>b</sup> = Wg § 27: 20. <sup>c</sup> 3; rikkha (Durga etc. apud Wg § 27: 28—29). <sup>d</sup> W apud Wg § 15: 89. <sup>e</sup> V 1231—1234 = Wg § 27: 30—33. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> bhikkhuṇāti. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>e</sup> kiṇ<sup>o</sup> fere ubique. <sup>h</sup> (B<sup>e</sup> h. l. vikki-  
neyya). <sup>i</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. ati-. <sup>j</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>Bem<sup>ns</sup>.



*parājayanaṃ parājayo*, <sup>1</sup>"yassa jitaṃ nāvajiyati jitaṃ assa no yāti<sup>a</sup> koci loke; <sup>2</sup>jayo hi buddhassa sirimato ayaṃ Mārassa ca pāpimato parājayo". Tattha jetā ti jināti ti jetā · yo koci puggalo; ajini ti jino · sabbaññū dhammarājā, kiṃ so ajini: <sup>3</sup>pāpake akusale dhamme Mārādiarayo ca, iti pāpake akusale dhamme Mārādayo ca arayo ajini ti jino, vuttam pi c' etam: <sup>4</sup>"mādisā ve jinā honti ye pattā āsavakkhayaṃ, jita me pāpakā dhammā tasmāhaṃ Upaka jino" ti <sup>5</sup>"tathāgato bhikkhave abhi-bhū anabhibhūto" ti ca, *jīnasaddo* hi kevalo sabbaññumhi pa-vattati, sopapado pana paccekabuddhādisu tamhi ca yathāra-haṃ pavattati, <sup>6</sup>"paccekajino; <sup>7</sup>odhijino <sup>8</sup>anodhijino, <sup>9</sup>vīpākajino <sup>10</sup>avīpākajino" ti imān' ettha nidassanapadāni.

**1239** <sup>1</sup>Ji jāniyaṃ, *Jināti*: <sup>2</sup>"na jināti na jāpaye<sup>b</sup>; <sup>3</sup>jino rathas-saṃ maṇikuṇḍale ca putte ca dāre ca tath' eva jino; <sup>4</sup>jino dhanā ca dāse ca".

**1240** *Ñā avabodhane. Jānāti, nāyati · nāyati*: <sup>1</sup>"animittā na nāyare; <sup>2</sup>jaññā so yadī hāyaye<sup>c</sup>; <sup>3</sup>mā maṃ jaññā<sup>d</sup> ti icchatī"; 'ime amhākan' ti nātabbatṭhena nātī; *nātako*; <sup>4</sup>"nātimitthā suhajjā ca; <sup>5</sup>nātako no nisinno ti; <sup>6</sup>nātappaṃ ñeyyaṃ · saṃ-khāra-vikāra-lakkhaṇa-nibbāna-paññatti-dhammā" — idisesu ṭhānesu ñeyyasaddo ekantena napumsako, vāccaliṅgatte sabba-liṅgiko, yathā <sup>7</sup>ñeyyo phasso · ñeyyā vedanā · ñeyyaṃ cittaṃ, ñeyyo puriso · ñeyyā ilthi · ñeyyaṃ dhaṇaṃ ti ca.

**1241** <sup>1</sup>Thu abhithhave, *Thunāti abhithhunāti, thuti abhithhuti, tha-vanā abhithhavanā, thuto abhithhuto*.

**1242** <sup>1</sup>Thu nitthu(na)ne<sup>e</sup>, *Thunāti*: <sup>2</sup>"utṭhehi Revate supāpa-dhamme apārutadvāre adānasīle, nessāma taṃ yattha thunanti duggatā samappitā nerayikā du[k]khena; <sup>3</sup>purāṇāni anutthun-nan[ti]" ti<sup>f</sup> ca payoga<sup>g</sup>.

<sup>1</sup> Dhṛ 179ab. <sup>2</sup> Ja I 75<sup>a-c</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Vin I 8<sup>28-29</sup> = M I 171<sup>14-15</sup>. <sup>4</sup> cf. A II 24<sup>11</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (Ap 4<sup>20</sup>: paccekajina-sāvaka?). <sup>6</sup> Ps ad M III 219<sup>10</sup>. <sup>7</sup> M III 219<sup>10</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (Ja IV 72<sup>1</sup>). <sup>9</sup> J IV 71<sup>24</sup>. <sup>10</sup> J III 153<sup>12-13</sup>. <sup>11</sup> J VI 344<sup>20</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Vm 236<sup>10</sup> (Kev 511 Sd § 1022). <sup>13</sup> J VI 36<sup>14</sup>. <sup>14</sup> Sn 127<sup>b</sup>. <sup>15</sup> Dhṛ 219<sup>c</sup>. <sup>16</sup> J III 65<sup>24</sup>. <sup>17</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>18</sup> (cf. Paṭi I 22<sup>10-23</sup>). <sup>19</sup> (cf. Nettā ad Netti 161<sup>31</sup>). <sup>20</sup> Vva 223<sup>20-224</sup>. <sup>21</sup> Vv 592a-d. <sup>22</sup> Dhṛ 156<sup>d</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>Bem<sup>ns</sup>. <sup>b</sup> ns: Dhammapada nūhik [Dhṛ 166<sup>b</sup>] ha kuī ja ma prū bhāi "na hāpaye" rhi eā<sup>1</sup>. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> hāpaye. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> jaññā (= si ce kun lañ<sup>1</sup>). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> nitthune. <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> uthunanti ti; B<sup>ns</sup> uthunan ti (= Dhṛ). <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup> payoga.

1243 Dū hīṃsāyaṃ. *Dunāti, mittaddu dumo.* Ettha mittaddū ti mittam dunāti hīṃsati dubbhati<sup>a</sup> ti mittaddu, atra <sup>1</sup>"vedā<sup>b</sup> na tāṇāya bhavanti tassa<sup>c</sup> mittadduno bhūnahuno narassā" ti paḷi nidassanaṃ; dumo ti duniyati gehasambhārādiatthāya hīṃsiyati chindiyati, paṇṇapupphādiatthikehi vā paṇṇapupphādi-<sup>5</sup> haraṇena pīliyati ti dumo.

1244 Dhū kampane. <sup>2</sup>*Dhunāti, dhūmo dhonā dhono dhuto,* <sup>3</sup>"dhu-nanto vākacirāṇi gacchāmi ambare tadā". Tattha dhūmo ti <sup>4</sup>dhunāti kampati ti dhūmo, <sup>5</sup>dhūmasaddo kodhe taṇhāya vitakke pañcasu kāmagaṇesu dhammadesanāyaṃ pakatidhūme ti imesu <sup>10</sup>atthesu vattati, <sup>6</sup>"kodho dhūmo <sup>7</sup>bhasmāni<sup>d</sup> mosavajjan" ti ettha hi kodhe vattati, <sup>7</sup>"icchādhūmayitā sattā"<sup>e</sup> ti ettha taṇhāyaṃ, <sup>8</sup>"tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavato avidūre dhūmayanto nisīno hoti" ti ettha vitakke, <sup>9</sup>"paṃko ca kāmā palipā<sup>f</sup> ca kāmā bhayaṇ ca m' etaṃ timūlaṃ<sup>g</sup> pavuttaṃ <sup>15</sup>rajo ca dhūmo ca mayā pakāsito hitvā tuvaṃ pabbaja Brahmadattā" ti ettha pañcasu kāmagaṇesu, <sup>10</sup>"dhūmaṃ kattā hoti" ti ettha dhammadesanāyaṃ, <sup>11</sup>"dhajo rathassa paññāṇo dhūmo paññāṇaṃ aggino" ti ettha pakatidhūme; icc evaṃ

kodha-taṇhā-vitakkesu pañcakāmagaṇesu ca <sup>20</sup>

desanāyaṇ ca pakatidhūme *dhūmo* pavattati; <sup>20</sup>

dhonā ti paññā, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Niddese: <sup>12</sup>"dhonā vuccati paññā, yā paññā pajānaṇā | la | sammādiṭṭhi, kiṃkāraṇā<sup>h</sup> dhonā [ti]<sup>i</sup> vuccati paññā: yaṃ<sup>j</sup> tāya paññāya kāyaduccaritaṃ dhutaṇ ca dhotaṇ ca sandhotaṇ ca niddhotaṇ ca, vaciduccaritaṃ . . . <sup>25</sup>manoduccaritaṃ dhutaṇ ca dhotaṇ ca sandhotaṇ ca niddhotaṇ ca . . . , taṃkāraṇā<sup>h</sup> dhonā vuccati paññā, atha vā sammādiṭṭhi(yā) micchādiṭṭhi<sup>i</sup> dhutā ca dhotā ca sandhotā ca niddhotā ca, taṃkāraṇā<sup>h</sup> dhonā vuccati paññā" ti, <sup>13</sup>"dhonassa hi n' atthi kuhiñci loke pakappitā<sup>k</sup> diṭṭhi bhavābhavesu" ti ayam ettha <sup>30</sup>

<sup>1</sup> J VI 206<sup>2-6</sup>. <sup>2</sup> § 1074. <sup>3</sup> Bv 2: 38<sup>cd</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (cf. et 401<sup>a</sup>: nidhana).  
<sup>5</sup> 497<sup>10-19</sup> < Ps (E<sup>e</sup>) II 130<sup>12-36</sup>. <sup>6</sup> S I 169<sup>25</sup>. <sup>7</sup> cf. S I 40<sup>7</sup> = Th 448<sup>d</sup> (cf. Nett 22<sup>29</sup> et Netta). <sup>8</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>9</sup> J III 241<sup>4-7</sup> (Ja). <sup>10</sup> M I 222<sup>25</sup>. <sup>11</sup> J VI 508<sup>10</sup> = S I 42<sup>9</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Nidd I 77<sup>22-78</sup><sup>12</sup>. <sup>13</sup> Sn 786<sup>ab</sup> (*supra* 248<sup>29</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns. <sup>b</sup> ita B<sup>em</sup>s (= J); C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> devā. <sup>c</sup> J: bhavantir assa (bhavanti<sup>d</sup> assa). <sup>d</sup> S: bhasmani (*metr.*). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns icchādhūmayitā sadā; Ps: icchādhūmayitā sadā. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns palipo. <sup>g</sup> ns: timulaṃ nluik u rassa(l). <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> oṇa. <sup>i</sup> Nidd om. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns oṭṭhim. <sup>k</sup> ita h. J. C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns.



pāḷi nidassanaṃ, atra 'dhonā assa atthi ti dhono, tassa dho-nassā' ti nibbacanaṃ, dhātūnaṃ anekatthatāya *dhū*dhātu kampanatthe pi dhovanatthe pi vattati.

- 1245** <sup>1</sup>Muna ñāṇe. *Munāti, monaṃ muni.* Imasmiṃ ṭhāne dhā-  
 5 tuyā ākhyātatte ekantena antalopo bhavati, Sobhitattheragā-  
 thāyaṃ<sup>a</sup> pana anāgatavacane *ukārassa vuddhivasena*<sup>b</sup> <sup>2</sup>"ahaṃ  
 monena monissan" ti rūpantaraṇ ca dissati — tattha <sup>3</sup>"mo-  
 nissan ti jānissam"; nāmatte antalopo na hoti. Tattha monaṃ  
 ti kiñcā pi <sup>4</sup>"na monena muni hoti" ti ettha tuṇḍibhāvo monaṃ  
 10 ti vuccati, tathā pi idha "ñāṇe" ti vacanato na so adhippeto,  
 ñāṇaṃ evādhippetaṃ, tasmā <sup>5</sup>moneyyapaṭipadāsamkhaṭaṃ mag-  
 gañāṇaṃ monaṃ pi gahetabbam; muni ti munāti jānāti hitāhitaṃ  
 paricchindati ti muni, atha vā <sup>6</sup>khandhādiloke tulaṃ āropetvā  
 minanto viya 'ime ajjhakkā khandhā, ime bāhirā' ti ādinā  
 15 nāyena<sup>c</sup> ubho atthe munāti<sup>d</sup> ti muni, tenāha Bhagavā: <sup>7</sup>"na  
 monena muni hoti mūḷharūpo aviddasu, yo ca tulaṃ va pag-  
 gayha varam ādāya paṇḍito pāpāni parivaḷḷeti sa muni tena  
 so muni, yo munāti ubho loke muni tena pavuccati", aparā  
 p' ettha bhavati atthavibhāvanā: <sup>8</sup>"muni ti monaṃ vuccati ñā-  
 20 ṇaṃ kāyamoneyyādisu vā aññataraṃ, tena samannāgatattā  
 puggalo muni ti vuccati, so pan' esa agāriyamuni anagāriya-  
 muni sekhamuni asekhamuni paccekamuni munimuni ti aneka-  
 vidho, tattha agāriyamuni ti gihi pi āgataphalo viññātasāsano,  
 anagāriyamuni ti tathārūpo va pabbajito, sekhamuni ti satta  
 25 sekhā, asekhamuni ti khināsavo, paccekamuni ti paccekabud-  
 dho munimuni ti sammāsambuddho, tathā hi āyasmā pi Sāri-  
 putto āha: <sup>9</sup>"muni ti <sup>1</sup>vuccati tathāgato araham<sup>e</sup> sammāsam-  
 buddho" ti.

- 1246** *Pū pavane. Pavanaṃ sodhanaṃ. Punāti, puññaṃ pullo*  
 30 *dantapoṇaṃ.* Ettha ca <sup>10</sup>puññaṃ ti attano kārakaṃ punāti  
 sodheti ti puññaṃ, atha vā yattha sayam uppannaṃ, taṃ san-  
 tānaṃ punāti visodheti ti puññaṃ, kin taṃ: sucariṃ<sup>1</sup> kusala-

<sup>1</sup> Rūp 663 = Mmd 671. <sup>2</sup> Th 168c. <sup>3</sup> Tha *ad loc.* (C<sup>e</sup> 293<sup>21</sup>). <sup>4</sup> Dh<sup>p</sup> 268a. <sup>5</sup> (Dhpā III 395<sup>9</sup>). <sup>6</sup> (Dhpā III 396<sup>9</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Dh<sup>p</sup> 268a—269d. <sup>8</sup> cf. Nidd I 57<sup>2</sup>—58<sup>18</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Nidd I 58<sup>17-18</sup>. <sup>10</sup> (402<sup>37</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>m<sup>ns</sup> (Th 167—168: Valliya; Th 165—166: Sobhita). <sup>b</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> vuddhavasena). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns *ad. ime* (= Dhpa). <sup>d</sup> Dhpa: mināti. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> arahanto (Nidd: munimunayo vuccanti oīa onto oḍdhā). <sup>1</sup> (B<sup>m</sup>: sucari).

kammaṃ, sakammakattā<sup>a</sup> dhātussa kārītavasena atthavivara-  
ṇaṃ labbhati; putto ti attano kulāṃ<sup>1</sup> punāti sodheti ti putto,  
'evaṃ ca satī hinajaccānaṃ caṇḍālādīnaṃ putto putto<sup>b</sup> nāma  
na bhaveyyā' ti na vattabbaṃ<sup>c</sup> saddānaṃ atthakathanassa  
nānappakārena pavattito, tasmā 'attano pitu hadayaṃ pūreti<sup>5</sup>  
ti putto' ti evamādinā pi nibbacanaṃ gahetabbaṃ eva, nānā-  
dhātuvasena pi hi padāni siddhiṃ samupagacchanti, — putto  
ca nāma<sup>d</sup> atrajo khetrajo<sup>e</sup> antevāsiko dinnako ti catubbidho,  
<sup>2</sup>tattha attānaṃ paṭicca jāto atrajo nāma, sayanapiṭṭhe<sup>d</sup> pal-  
laṃke ure ti evamādisu nibbatto khetrajo nāma, santike sip-  
puggaṇṇhanako antevāsiko nāma, posāvanatthāya<sup>e</sup> dinno dinnako  
nāma; dantapoṇaṃ ti dante punanti<sup>f</sup> visodhenti etenā ti dan-  
tapoṇaṃ<sup>g</sup> dantakaṭṭhaṃ.

1247 Pi tappana-kantisu. *Pināti*<sup>h</sup> ti *piti*. Ettha ca piti ti pina-  
naṃ piti, tappanaṃ kanti ti ca vuttaṃ hoti, idaṃ bhāvavasena<sup>15</sup>  
nibbacanaṃ; idaṃ pana hetukattuvasena: <sup>4</sup>"pīṇayati ti piti",  
tappeti ti attho; <sup>5</sup>"sā pan' esā khuddakā<sup>b</sup> piti khaṇikā piti  
okkantikā piti ubbegaṃ piti pharaṇā piti ti pañcavidhā hoti,  
tattha khuddakā<sup>b</sup> piti sarīre lomahaṃsanamattam eva kātuṃ  
sakkoti, khaṇikā piti khaṇe khaṇe vijjuppādasadisā<sup>i</sup> hoti, okkan-  
tikā piti samuddatire<sup>j</sup> vici viya kāyaṃ okkamitvā okkamitvā<sup>20</sup>  
bhijjati, ubbegaṃ piti balavati hoti kāyaṃ uddhaggaṃ katvā  
ākāse laṃghāpanappamaṇā<sup>k</sup> ... pharaṇāpītiyā pana uppan-  
nāya sakalasariraṃ dhamitvā pūrītavatthi viya mahatā udako-  
ghena pakkhannaṃ pabbatakucchi<sup>m</sup> viya ca anuparīphuṭaṃ hoti",<sup>25</sup>  
evaṃ pañcavidhā piti; sā <sup>6</sup>sampiyāyanalakkaṇattā pināti ti  
piti ti suddhakattuvasena pi vattaṃ yujjati. Ettha *piyāyati*,  
*pītā piyo* <sup>7</sup>pemo ti ādini pi<sup>8</sup> *pīdhātuyā* eva rūpāni. Tattha  
"puttaṃ piyāyati ti pītā" ti vadanti; piyāyitabbo ti piyo, pe-  
manaṃ<sup>9</sup> pemo.

30

1248 Ma <sup>a</sup>parimāṇe. *Mināti*, mānaṃ parimāṇaṃ mallaṃ mallaṃ

<sup>1</sup> Rūp 650 (C<sup>e</sup> 272<sup>22</sup>). <sup>2</sup> Nidd I 247<sup>21</sup>. <sup>3</sup> 499<sup>12-13</sup> < Ja I 135<sup>12-13</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Vm 143<sup>14</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Vm 143<sup>16-17</sup> 144<sup>20-21</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (Vm 143<sup>14</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Kev 629 (Sd § 1234). <sup>8</sup> Mmd 658 (C<sup>e</sup> 505<sup>30</sup>) = Rūp 650 [mā māne, Mmd 504].

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>ms</sup> sakammikattā. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup> om. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup> khettajo (vide § 76). <sup>d</sup> ita Ja; C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>ms</sup> opīṭhe (= ip rā añ<sup>3</sup> pyañ<sup>3</sup> nhuik). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>ms</sup> posāpano. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> punanti. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>ms</sup> pin<sup>o</sup>. <sup>h</sup> Vm: khuddikā. <sup>i</sup> Vm: vijjuppāta<sup>o</sup>. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>ms</sup> uttraṃ (= Vm). <sup>k</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> oppamaṇo). <sup>m</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>ms</sup> pakkhanda<sup>o</sup>. <sup>n</sup> B<sup>m</sup> pa; B<sup>e</sup> om. <sup>p</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>ms</sup> (cf. § 1234).



*mano vimānaṃ, minitabbam metabbam*: <sup>1</sup>"chāyā metabbā",  
<sup>2</sup>idisesu thānesu *antiyapaccayo* na labbhati. Ettha mano ti  
<sup>3</sup>ekāya nāliyā ekāya ca tulāya minamāno viya ārammaṇaṃ  
 5 ti vimānaṃ · devānaṃ puññabalena nibbattavyamhaṃ deva-  
 nikaṭaṃ, yaṃ <sup>4</sup>"vimānaṃ upasobhitaṃ; <sup>5</sup>pabhāsati-m-idaṃ  
 vyambhaṇ" ti ca ādinā thomiyyati.

**1249 Mi himsāyaṃ.** *Mināli, mīno kuminaṃ.* Ettha mīno ti  
 maccho, macchassa hi "mīno maccho ambujo vārijo vāricaro"  
 10 ti anekāni nāmāni, visesānāmāni pana <sup>7</sup>amarā<sup>a</sup> <sup>8</sup>khaliso can-  
 dakulo kandaphalī indaphalī indavalo kuliso vāmī kuṃkutalo  
<sup>9</sup>kuṇṭiko<sup>b</sup> sakulo <sup>10</sup>maṅguro <sup>11</sup>siṅgi <sup>12</sup>satavaṃko <sup>13</sup>roḥito <sup>14</sup>pā-  
 ṭhino <sup>15</sup>kāṇo <sup>16</sup>savaṃko <sup>17</sup>pāvuso icc evamādinī timi timiṅgalo  
 icc evamādinī ca bhavanti; kuminan ti kucchitenākārena  
 15 macche minanti etenā ti ku-minaṃ · <sup>18</sup>macchabandhanapañjaro,  
 so pana pāliyaṃ *kumīnasaddena* vuccati, tathā hi <sup>19</sup>"vārijas-  
 sēva me sato baddhassa kumināmukhe akkosati paharati piye  
 putte apassato" ti pālī dissati.

**1250 Mū bandhane.** *Munāli, muni.* Ettha ca muni ti attano  
 20 cittaṃ munāti · <sup>20</sup>mavati bandhati rāgadosādivasaṃ gantum na  
 deri ti muni.

**1251 Ri gati-<sup>1</sup>desanesu<sup>c</sup>.** *Riṇāti, reṇu; nakārassa ṇattam.*

**1252 Li silese.** *Lināti nilināti, linaṃ nilinaṃ sallinaṃ paṭisallānaṃ.*

**1253 Vi tantasantāne<sup>d</sup>.** *Vatthaṃ vīnāti*: <sup>21</sup>"iminā sutteṇa cīvaraṃ  
 25 vīnāhi"; kamme <sup>22</sup>"idaṃ kho āvuso cīvaraṃ maṃ uddissa  
 viyyati", *vitam suvitam*, <sup>23</sup>"appakaṃ hoti vetabbam"; kārīte  
*vāyāpeti*: <sup>24</sup>"tantavāyehi cīvaraṃ vāyāpessāmā ti; <sup>25</sup>cīvaraṃ  
 vāyāpesum" icc evamādinī bhavanti.

<sup>1</sup> Vin I 95<sup>20</sup>. <sup>2</sup> cf. § 1129. <sup>3</sup> As 123<sup>18</sup>. <sup>4</sup> vide 509<sup>8</sup>. <sup>5</sup> \*\*\* (cf. Vr 595<sup>b</sup>).  
<sup>6</sup> J VI 119<sup>2</sup>. <sup>7</sup> = āṇ<sup>3</sup> cūṇ<sup>3</sup> || vā | āṇ<sup>3</sup> cūṇ<sup>3</sup>, ns. <sup>8</sup> = āṇ<sup>3</sup> raṃ<sup>3</sup>, ns (+  
 candaku<sup>9</sup> āṇ<sup>3</sup>, kandaphuṇḍi, indaphuṇḍi, indava, kulisa, vāmi, kuṇḍakutaḷa). <sup>9</sup> =  
 chū<sup>3</sup> rhi so āṇ<sup>3</sup>, ns. <sup>10</sup> = āṇ<sup>3</sup> khu, ns. <sup>11</sup> = āṇ<sup>3</sup> maṇ<sup>3</sup>, ns. <sup>12</sup> = āṇ<sup>3</sup>  
 rhaṇ<sup>3</sup>, ns. <sup>13</sup> = āṇ<sup>3</sup> kraṇ<sup>3</sup>, ns. <sup>14</sup> = āṇ<sup>3</sup> phay, ns. <sup>15</sup> = āṇ<sup>3</sup> kaṇ<sup>3</sup>, ns.  
<sup>16</sup> = āṇ<sup>3</sup> mrve, ns. <sup>17</sup> = āṇ<sup>3</sup> taṇ, ns. <sup>18</sup> ns: mhrum<sup>3</sup> hū so Mraṇ-mā vohāra  
 kuṇḍi laṇḍi "macchā maranti ettha" ti mhrum<sup>3</sup> hu prū ap eṇ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>19</sup> J VI 552<sup>2-8</sup>.  
<sup>20</sup> (V 648). <sup>21</sup> Vin III 257<sup>24</sup>. <sup>22</sup> Vin III 259<sup>8</sup>. <sup>23</sup> J VI 26<sup>10</sup>. <sup>24</sup> Vin III 256<sup>7</sup>  
 (v, L). <sup>25</sup> Vin III 256<sup>9</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> amaro < amarā; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns amaro. <sup>b</sup> cf. n. 9. <sup>c</sup> 3: res<sup>o</sup> (Wg § 31: 30). <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup> tantu<sup>o</sup> (Wg § 23: 37: veñ tantasantāne).

1254 Vi himsāyam. *Vināṭi, veṇu. Veṇū ti vaṃso.*

1255 Lū chedana<sup>a</sup>. *Lunāṭi, loṇaṃ kusalaṃ bālo lūto.* Ettha ca loṇaṃ ti lunāṭi vītarasabhāvaṃ vināseti sarasabhāvaṃ karoti ti loṇaṃ \* lavaṇaṃ; <sup>1</sup>kuso viya hatthappadesaṃ akusaladhamme lunāṭi ti kusa-laṃ \* anavajjaiṭṭhavipākalakkhaṇo dhammo; diṭṭhadhammika-samparāyike dve atthe lunāṭi ti bā-lo \* avidvā; lūto ti makkaṭako vuccati, tassa hi suttaṃ lūtasuttan ti vadanti, yūsaṃ pātuṃ paṭaṅga-makkhikādināṃ jīvitāṃ lunāṭi ti <sup>2</sup>lūto.

1256 Si bandhane. *Sināṭi, <sup>3</sup>simā <sup>4</sup>sisāṃ.* Ettha simā ti siniyate samaggena saṃghena kammavācāya bandhiyate ti simā, sā <sup>10</sup>duvidhā: baddhasimā abaddhasimā ti, tāsu abaddhasimā mariyā-dakaraṇavasena simā ti<sup>b</sup> veditabbā; sināṭi bandhati kese molikaraṇavasena etthā ti sisāṃ; aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

1257 Sā<sup>c</sup> pāke. *Sināṭi.*

1258 Su himsāyam<sup>d</sup>. *Suṇāṭi, parasu<sup>e</sup>.* Paraṃ suṇanti himsanti <sup>15</sup>etenā ti para-su<sup>e</sup>.

1259 Asa bhojane. <sup>a</sup>"Vuttānaṃ phalaṃ asnāti", *asanaṃ.* Ettha asanaṃ ti āhāro, so hi asiyati bhujjīyati ti asanaṃ ti vuccati, <sup>10</sup>"asnātha khādatha pivathā" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ.

1260 Kilisa vibādhanē. *Kilisināṭi, kilesa.* Ettha ca kilesa ti rūga- <sup>20</sup>dayo pi dukkham pi vuccati.

1261 <sup>7</sup>Uddhasa uñche. Uñcho pariyesaṇaṃ. *Uddhasnāṭi.*

1262 Isa abhikkhaṇe<sup>1</sup>. *Isnāṭi.*

1263 Visa vippayoge. *Visnāṭi, viṣaṃ<sup>g</sup>.*

1264 Pusa sineha-savana<sup>b</sup>-pūraṇesu. *Pusnāṭi.*

25

1265 Pusa posane. *Pusnāṭi.*

1266 Musa theyye. *Masnāṭi, musalo.*

*Kīyādi ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalam,  
suttessv aññe pi pekkhivā gaṇhavho atthayuttito;* 21

<sup>1</sup> cf. As 39<sup>8</sup>. <sup>2</sup> ns: naḷo va harito lūto [J VI 23<sup>9</sup>] hū so Temijāt ca saṇṇ kui rhu rve<sup>1</sup> rīr phrat ap so vatthu kui laṇ<sup>2</sup> yū ap eṇ<sup>1</sup>; (vilūta, Mvu II 181<sup>13</sup>).  
<sup>3</sup> ns: Rāpasiddhi nluik [Rūp 637 C<sup>e</sup> 268<sup>12</sup>] i digha prū eṇ<sup>1</sup> || i nluik laṇ<sup>2</sup>-koṇ<sup>3</sup>  
Nās nluik laṇ<sup>2</sup>-koṇ<sup>4</sup> [Mmd 630 C<sup>e</sup> 481<sup>12</sup>] aihū<sup>5</sup> ma chui ra kā<sup>6</sup> rassa laṇ<sup>2</sup> saṇ<sup>1</sup>  
eṇ<sup>1</sup> ||! <sup>7</sup> Kev 675. <sup>8</sup> J VI 14<sup>11</sup>. <sup>9</sup> cf. D II 170<sup>12</sup> (Ja I 3<sup>9</sup>); khādatha pivatha  
Bv 2: 3<sup>a</sup>. <sup>10</sup> cf. V 1645 (Wg § 31: 52).

<sup>a</sup> mutandus ordo: 1252 1255 1253 1254. <sup>b</sup> pm om. <sup>c</sup> = W apud Wg § 31: 3.  
<sup>d</sup> Wg § 31: 18: *ṣṭ* himsāyam (*pres.* *ṣṇāṭi, unde* Sv I 265<sup>12</sup> *†sariṇāṭi* > *\*sriṇāṭi*?  
cf. *\*visvaṃ* 472 n. b, *\*smrutī* 504 n. a). <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> pha<sup>9</sup>. <sup>f</sup> Wg § 31: 53: *ābhikkṣṇye*.  
<sup>g</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns (*leg.* *visuṃ*?). <sup>h</sup> Wg § 31: 55: *secana* (v. *ll.* *mocana, sevana*).



sāsanā lokato c' ete dassitā, tesu lokato  
sāsanassōpakārāya vuttā tadanurūpakā.

22

— Kīyādigaṇo 'yaṃ.

Idāni *gahādigaṇo* vuccate. || Etth' <sup>1</sup>eke evaṃ maññanti:

- 5 *gahādinaṃ* gaṇo nāma paccekam nūpalabbhati,  
katham eko *gahadhātu gahādinaṃ* gaṇo siyā; 23  
yato *ppa-ṇhā* parā heyyuṃ dhātuto jīnasāsane,  
te pi aññe na vijjanti aññatra *gahadhātuyā* 24  
— iti cintāya ekacce *gahadhātuṃ kīyādinaṃ*  
10 pakkhipiṃsu gaṇe, evaṃ na vadiṃsu *gahādikaṃ*. 25  
| Na tesam gahaṇaṃ dhīro gaṇheyya<sup>a</sup> suvicakkaṇo,  
yato Kaccāyane vutto *gahādinaṃ* gaṇo visuṃ, 26  
<sup>2</sup>"gahādito ppa-ṇhā" iti lakkhaṇaṃ vadatā hi so<sup>b</sup>  
Kaccāyanena garuṇā dassito nanu sāsane; 27  
15 sace visuṃ *gahādinaṃ* gaṇo nāma na labbhati,  
*gahādipake* sutte hitvāna <sup>3</sup>bāhiraṃ idaṃ<sup>c</sup> 28  
'gahato ppa-ṇhā' icc eva vattabbam, atha vā pana  
'kiyādito nā-ppa-ṇhā' ti kātabbam ekalakkhaṇaṃ, 29  
yasmā tathā na vuttaṇ ca na kataṇ c' ekalakkhaṇaṃ,  
20 tasmā 'ayaṃ visuṃ yeva gaṇo' icc eva ñāyati 30  
<sup>4</sup>"sarā sare lopam" iti ādini lakkhaṇān' iva  
gambhīralakkhaṇaṃ<sup>d</sup> etaṃ duijānaṃ takkagāhinā. 31  
<sup>5</sup>Usādayo pi sandhāya ādiggaho kato<sup>e</sup> taḥiṃ,  
tathā hi <sup>6</sup>uṇhāpeti ti ādirūpāni dissare. 32  
25 Idāni pakaṭaṃ katvā ādisaddaphalaṃ ahaṃ  
sappayogaṃ *gahādinaṃ* gaṇaṃ vakkhāmi, me suṇa<sup>f</sup>: 33  
1267 Gaha upādāne. Upādānaṃ gahaṇaṃ, na kilesupādānaṃ;  
*upasaddo* h' ettha na kiñci atthavisesaṃ vadatī, atha vā 'kāyena  
cittena vā upagantvā ādānaṃ gahaṇaṃ upādānaṃ' ti samīpattho  
30 *upasaddo*, katthaci hi *upasaddo*<sup>g</sup> ādānasaddasahito daḥhagahaṇe

<sup>1</sup> = akhyū<sup>1</sup> kun so Rūpasiddhi-charā tui<sup>1</sup> sañ, ns [Rūp C<sup>e</sup> 214<sup>7-8</sup> > Dhā-  
tumañjūsā 151<sup>8-9</sup>]. <sup>2</sup> Ke 452. <sup>3</sup> bāhiraṃ | apa phrac so || idaṃ ādigga-  
haṇaṃ | i ādisaddā kui || hitvāna . . . ||, ns. <sup>4</sup> Ke 12 (Sd § 30). <sup>5</sup> V1268.  
<sup>6</sup> (505<sup>10</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> gaheyya. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ti bho (cf. nanu ca bho). <sup>c</sup> ita B<sup>em</sup>ns (conl. ?);  
C<sup>e</sup> jahitvāna kathaṃ idaṃ, B<sup>m</sup> (sutte)hitvā ti taṃ idaṃ. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns gambhīraṃ  
lakkh<sup>o</sup>. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>f</sup> ns: me | eñ<sup>1</sup> || vacanaṃ | kui || suṇa . . . ||; (vakkhām ime  
suṇa?). <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> upasaggo.

vattati <sup>1</sup>"kāṃūpādānaṃ" ti ādisu, idha pana dāḥagahaṇaṃ vā hotu sithilagahaṇaṃ vā, yaṃ kiñci gahaṇaṃ upādānaṃ eva, tasmā 'gādhātu gahaṇe vattati' ti attho gahetabbo. *Gheppati gaṇhāti vā, pariggaṇhāti paḷigaṇhāti adhigaṇhāti paggaṇhāti niggaṇhāti, <sup>2</sup>padhānagaṇhanako, gaṇhitaṃ uggaṇhitaṃ gaṇhitaṃ <sup>3</sup>uggaṇhitaṃ: aññathā pi rūpāni bhavanti: <sup>4</sup>"ahaṃ jālīm gahes-sāmi"<sup>a</sup>, gahetaṃ gahetvā, aggaḥako saṅgaḥako <sup>5</sup>ajjhogaḷho; kārite gaṇhāpeti gaṇhāpayati, <sup>6</sup>"aññataraṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ uggaṇhāpenti; <sup>7</sup>saddhīm amaccasahassena gaṇhāpetvā; <sup>8</sup>upajjhaṃ gāhāpetabbo, upajjhaṃ gāhāpetvā", gāheti gāhayati gāhāpessati: <sup>9</sup>"gāhāpayanti sabbhāvaṃ" gāhako gāhe[ṇ]vā ice ādini; kammani gayhati saṅgayhati - gaṇhayaṃti vā, tathā hi <sup>10</sup>"gaṇhiyanti uggaṇhiyanti" ti Niddesa-pāli dissati; gehaṃ gāho pariggaho saṅgaḥako saṅgahetā<sup>b</sup> ice ādini yojetabbāni.*

Tatra ākāraṇantaraṭṭyanta-padānaṃ <sup>10</sup>gheppati gheppanti, <sup>15</sup>gheppasi ti ca gaṇhati gaṇhanti, gaṇhasi ti ca ādinā nayena sabbāsu vibhattisu sabbathā padamālā yojetabbā, ākā'-ekā'-[okār]ānantaraṭṭyanta-padānaṃ<sup>c</sup> gaṇhāti gaṇhāpeti ti ādinā<sup>d</sup> ya-thāsambhavaṃ padamālā yojetabbā - vajjetabbaṭṭhānaṃ vajjetvā. Imāni pana pasiddhāni kānici ajjatanirūpāni: <sup>11</sup>"aggahi(ṃ)"<sup>e</sup> <sup>20</sup>mattikāpattaṃ", aggaḥaṃ aggaḥimsu aggaḥesun ti; bhavissanti-ādisu gahessati gahessanti sesaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ kātabbhaṃ, agga-hissā aggaḥissamsu sesaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ kātabbhaṃ.

**1268 Usa dāhe.** Dāho uṇhaṃ. <sup>12</sup>Usati dahati ti uṇhaṃ. *Uṇha-saddo* <sup>13</sup>"uṇhaṃ bhattaṃ bhuñjati" ti ādisu dabbhaṃ apekkhati, <sup>25</sup><sup>14</sup>"sitaṃ uṇhaṃ paṭihanati" ti ādisu pana guṇaṃ - uṇhabhāvassa icchitattā, uṇhabhāvo hi sitabhāvo ca guṇo.

**1269 Tasa pipāsāyaṃ.** *Taṇhā.* Ken' atthena taṇhā: <sup>15</sup>tassati paritassati ti atthena.

<sup>1</sup> cf. Vibha 181<sup>1-2</sup> Vm 569<sup>2</sup>. <sup>2</sup> = u<sup>3</sup> kuaḥ tañ<sup>2</sup> || vā | paṭṭhāna pro vva<sup>1</sup> saṇ eñ<sup>1</sup> yū eñ<sup>1</sup> || ns. <sup>3</sup> J VI 513<sup>4</sup>. <sup>4</sup> = sak vaṇ eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>5</sup> Ps I 228<sup>12</sup>, <sup>6</sup> Ja I 264<sup>2</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Vin I 94<sup>9</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Khuddasikkhā 8: 19<sup>24</sup> (*supra* 68<sup>3</sup>). <sup>9</sup> Nidd I 420<sup>12</sup>, <sup>10</sup> § 931. <sup>11</sup> J VI 54<sup>3</sup> (cf. Th 862<sup>c</sup> = 97<sup>c</sup>). <sup>12</sup> (: 505<sup>22</sup>). <sup>13</sup> cf. Ja II 8<sup>2</sup>. <sup>14</sup> Vin II 147<sup>20</sup> = J I 93<sup>17</sup> (*supra* 398<sup>25</sup>). <sup>15</sup> cf. Vibha 135<sup>28</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> (*legendum cum cod. L<sup>b</sup>* [J VI 513<sup>3-4</sup>]: tvaṃ Maddi Kaṇhaṃ gaṇhāhi . . . ahaṃ jālīm gahessāmi . . .), <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> saṅgaḥetvā (cf. 503<sup>11</sup>). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns om. okār-. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ādinā. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> aggaḥi (= āa Mahājanaka mañ<sup>2</sup> saṇ || vā | āa Bhaddiya-mather saṇ || aggaḥim | . . .).



1270 Jusi piti-sevanesu. *Junho samayo*: <sup>1</sup>"kāle vā yadi vā junho yadā vāyati māluto". Tattha junho ti joseti lokassa pitiṃ somanassaṃ ca uppādeti ti junho.

1271 Juta dittiyaṃ. *Junhā ratti*. Jotati sayaṃ nippabhā pi sa-  
5 mānā canda-tārakappabhāsenā pi dippati virocati sappabhā hoti ti junhā.

1272 Sa tanukaraṇe. *Sanhā vācā*. Siyati tanukariyati na pharusabhāvena kakkasā kariyati ti saṇhā.

1273 So antakammani. *Sanhaṃ āṇaṃ*. Siyati sayaṃ sukhuma-  
10 bhāvena atisukhumam pi atthaṃ antaṃ-karoti nipphattiṃ pāpeti ti saṇhaṃ.

1274 Tija nisāne. Nisānaṃ tikkhatā. *Tiṇho parasu*. Titikkhati ti tiṇho.

1275 <sup>2</sup>Si sevāyaṃ. Attano hitam āsimsantehi seviyate ti sippaṃ  
15 yaṃ kiñci jivitaḥetu sikkhitabbaṃ sippāyatanam; api ca sippaṃ ti aṭṭhārasa mahāsippāni: <sup>3</sup>suti <sup>4</sup>sūramati<sup>5</sup> vyākaraṇaṃ chandoviciti nirutti jotisatthaṃ sikkhā mokkhaññaṃ kiriyāvidhi dhanubbedo hatthisikkhā kāmātantaṃ assalakkhaṇaṃ purāṇaṃ itihāso nīti takko vejjakaṃ cā ti.

20 1276 <sup>6</sup>Ku kucchāyaṃ. Kucchā garahā. <sup>6</sup>"Kaṇhā dhammā", *kaṇho puriso*. Tattha kaṇhā ti <sup>7</sup>apabhassarabhāvakaranaṭṭā paṇḍitehi kucchitabbā garahitabbā ti kaṇhā <sup>8</sup>akusaladhammā; kālavaṇṇaṭṭā suvaṇṇavaṇṇādikaṃ upanidhāya kucchitabbo ninditabbo ti kaṇho <sup>9</sup>kālavaṇṇo, vuttam pi c' etaṃ: <sup>10</sup>"kaṇho vatāyaṃ  
25 puriso kaṇhaṃ bhūñjati bhojanaṃ kaṇhe bhūmipadesasmim, na mayhaṃ manaso piyo" ti ca <sup>11</sup>"na kaṇho tacasā<sup>b</sup> hoti antosāro hi brāhmaṇo, yasmiṃ pāpāni kammani sa ve kaṇho Sujam-pati" ti ca.

Icc evaṃ

30 *gahādike dhātugaṇe sandhāya <sup>12</sup>lasādayo ādiggaho kato; ppa-ṇhā gahādisu yathārahaṃ, 34*  
*gahato dhātuto hi ppo ākhyātatte va dissati,*  
*ākhyātatte ca nāmatte ṇhāsaddo <sup>13</sup>usato tathā, 35*

<sup>1</sup> J I 165<sup>14</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (Wg § 21: 31). <sup>3</sup> cf. Mil 3<sup>20</sup>; ns cit. Mil et Ja-ṭ ad Ja I 259<sup>15</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Amk III 3: 239<sup>c1</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Dhs p. 7<sup>9</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (As 51<sup>22</sup>). <sup>7</sup> J IV 9<sup>12-13</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J IV 9<sup>19-20</sup>. <sup>9</sup> (503<sup>23</sup>). <sup>10</sup> (503<sup>24</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> c: smṛti (Mil E<sup>o</sup> sammuti, c: <sup>16</sup>smṛuti; vide 501 n, d; Hīnaṭ; smṛtiśāstraya; ns: dhamma-sa). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>10</sup> tacaso.

*usa-gahehi aññasmā nāmatte va duve matā*

— evaṃ viśesato ñeyyo *gahādigapaṇicchāyo*. 36

Ettha pana kiñcā pi sāsane "taṇhāyati" ti kiriyāpadam pi dissati, tathā pi tassa *pabbatāyati mettāyati* ti ādini viya nāmasmā vihitassa <sup>a</sup>*āyapaccayassa* vasena siddhattā kiriyāpadatte <sup>5</sup> pi '*uḥāpaccayo mukhyato labbhati*' ti na sakkā vattum, *taṇhāyati* ti hi idam *uḥāpaccayavatā tasadhātuto*<sup>b</sup> nippanna-*taṇhāsaddasmā* parassa *āyapaccayassa* vasena nippannaṃ; tathā kiñcā pi Rūpiyaṃvohārasikkhāpadavaṇṇanāyaṃ<sup>c</sup> "vā-siphalaṃ tāpetvā udakaṃ vā khiraṃ vā uḥāpeti" ti imasmiṃ <sup>10</sup> padese *uḥāpeti* ti hetukattuvācakaṃ kiriyāpadam dissati, tathā pi tassa *uḥāpaccayavatā usadhātuto* nippanna*uḥasaddato* vihitassa kārītasaññassa *uḥāpaccayassa* vasena nippannaṃ<sup>d</sup> kiriyāpadatte pi '*uḥāpaccayo mukhyato labbhati*' ti na sakkā vattum, *uḥāpeti* ti idam vuttappakāraṇ*uḥasaddato uḥāpac-* <sup>15</sup> *cayavasena* nippannaṃ, etasmiṃ diṭṭhe *uḥāpayati* ti padam pi diṭṭham eva hoti, kiñcā bhiyyo Vinayaṭṭhakathāyaṃ <sup>2</sup>*uḥāpeti* ti kārītapadassa diṭṭhattā yeva *uḥati* ti kattupadam pi nayato diṭṭham eva hoti kattu-kārītapadānaṃ ekadhātumhī upalab-

bhamānattā yathā *gaṇhāti gaṇhāpeti, gacchāti gacchāpeti* ti, <sup>20</sup> tasmā "usa dāhe" ti dhātussa *uḥati*<sup>e</sup> ti rūpaṃ upalabbhati ti mantā<sup>d</sup> <sup>4</sup>"uḥati ti uḥan" ti nibbānaṃ kātābbaṃ.

Iti *ppapaccayo gahato* ca aññato ca ekadhā labbhati; *uḥāpaccayo* pana *gahato usato* ca dvidhā, aññato ekadhā labbhati ti datṭhabbaṃ. Kiñcā p' ettha evaṃ niyamo vutto, tathā <sup>25</sup> pi sātṭhakathe tepītake buddhavācane aññāni pi ekekassa dhātussa nāmikapadāni dve dve kiriyāpadāni vicinītabbāni; yena pana buddhavācānūnurūpena nayena *gahādigape ādisaddena tasīdhātādayo*<sup>e</sup> amhehi gahitā, imasmā nayā añño nayo pasatthataro<sup>f</sup> n' atthi, ayam eva pasatthataro<sup>f</sup>, tasmā ayam nīti <sup>30</sup> sāsanaṭṭhitiyā āyasmantehi sādhukaṃ dhāretabbā vācetaṭṭhā ca.

*Gahādi* ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,

suttesv <sup>a</sup>aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito. 37

— *Gahādigapo* 'yam.

<sup>1</sup> cf. S II 13<sup>22</sup> (v. l.). <sup>2</sup> Ke 437 (Sd § 911). <sup>3</sup> Sp (S<sup>e</sup> II 235<sup>2</sup>) ad Vin III 239—40. <sup>4</sup> (i. 503<sup>24</sup>). <sup>5</sup> ns: mānaṃ jappeti | daḥham daḥhassa khīppati [I II 3<sup>20</sup> cod. B] || khīppati hu so prayug tui<sup>1</sup> kui tañ<sup>2</sup> yū ap eñ<sup>1</sup> ||.

<sup>a</sup> Iti C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>ems</sup> (vide 503<sup>22</sup> 505<sup>20</sup>). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>em</sup> "sabbohāro" (427<sup>12-13</sup>). <sup>c</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> uḥāti). <sup>d</sup> B<sup>em</sup> mantā. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>em</sup> tasadh<sup>o</sup> (cf. n. a.). <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> pasatṭhataro.



- 1277 Tanu vitthāre<sup>a</sup>. *Tanoti, āyatanam tanū; kammani taniggati taniggyanti* \* *vitaniiggati* ti rūpāni, atrāyaṃ pāḷi: <sup>1</sup>"yathā hi<sup>b</sup> āsabbhaṃ cammaṃ pathavyā vitaniyyati" ti, garū pana <sup>2</sup>*\*patāyale* <sup>3</sup>*\*pataññati* ti rūpāni vadanti; *tanitum tanitvāna tumantādirūpāni*.  
 5 Tattha<sup>c</sup> <sup>4</sup>āyabhūte dhamme tanoti vitthāreti ti āya-tanam; tanū ti sariraṃ, taṃ hi kalalato paṭṭhāya kammādihi yathā-sambhavaṃ taniyyati vitthāriyati mahattaṃ pāpiyati ti tanū ti vuccati; tanū vapu sariraṃ puṃ kāyo deho ti ādayo sariravācakaḥ saddā, sariraṃ khandhapañcakaṃ, yaṃ hi mahājano  
 10 "sarīran" ti vadati, taṃ paramatthato khandhapañcakamattam eva, <sup>5</sup>na tato attā<sup>d</sup> vā attaniyaṃ vā upalabbhati; <sup>6</sup>"kāmarāgavyāpādanam tanuttakaram<sup>e</sup> sakadāgāmimaggacittan" ti ādisu pana *tanussaddo* appatthavācako, appatthavācakassa ca tassa kiriyāpadaṃ na passāma, tasmā nipātapadena tena bhavitabbaṃ;  
 15 *'tanussaddo nipātapadan'* ti vuttatṭhānam pi na passāma, nicchayena pana anipphannaṃpātipadiko ti gahetabbo.

*Tanoti tanonti, tanosi tanotha, tanomi tanoma; tanute tanunte, tanuse tanuvhe, tane tanumhe.*

- Sesaṃ yathāsambhavaṃ vitthāretabbam: *tanotu tanontu; taneyya tane* \* *taneyyum; vitana vitanu; atana atanu*: <sup>7</sup>"ammāya patanū kesā"; *atani ataniṃsu*<sup>f</sup>; *tanissati tanissantī; atanissā atanissamsu*; kammani *taniiggati taniggyanti, taniggasi* ti ādinā vitthāretabbam.

- 1278 <sup>8</sup>*Saka sattiyaṃ*. Satti samatthabhāvo. *Sakkoti, Sakko*; <sup>9</sup>"viñ-  
 25 ñāpetum asakkhi", *sakkhissati sakkhisi*<sup>g</sup>: <sup>10</sup>"tvam pi amma pab-  
 bajitum sakkh[iss]asi ti"; <sup>11</sup>kammani <sup>12</sup>"sakkate jarāya paṭikam-  
 maṃ kātun" ti pāḷi. Tattha Sakko ti devarājā, so hi atthānaṃ saha-  
 ssaṃ pi muhuttena cintanasamatthatāya sa-parahitaṃ kātum sakkoti ti Sakko ti vuccati, aññatra pana dhātunaṃ avisaye  
 30 taddhitavasena; 'sakkaccaṃ dānaṃ adāsi ti Sakko' ti evaṃ pi atthaṃ gahetvā *Sakkasaddo* niruttinayena sādhetabbo, vuttaṃ

<sup>1</sup> J VI 453<sup>9</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (J III 283<sup>10</sup>). <sup>3</sup> cf. Rūp 665 (Ce 278<sup>1</sup>). <sup>4</sup> cf. Vm 481<sup>10</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> tato | . . . || aññe | so || thañ<sup>1</sup> || attā vā || . . . || ns. <sup>6</sup> (cf. Vm 676<sup>11</sup>; Abhidh-av 127<sup>12-13</sup>) Rūpārūpavibhāga 152<sup>13</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J VI 578<sup>12</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (V 1206). <sup>9</sup> cf. D I 236<sup>4-5</sup>.

<sup>10</sup> Sp I 51<sup>17</sup> (v. l.; sakkhasi ti sakkhissasi Sp-ṭ). <sup>11</sup> ns: i nhuik kammani hu rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup> || sakkate pud katturup phrac so kroñ<sup>1</sup> ma sañ<sup>1</sup> ||. <sup>12</sup> Nett 23<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *ad.* tabbaṃ (< 506<sup>22-23</sup>), Ce *ad.* dhammaṃ. <sup>b</sup> J: pi. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>ens</sup> *ad.* āyatanan ti. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> na tattho. <sup>e</sup> Rūpārūp<sup>o</sup>: tanukaram. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ataniṃsuṃ. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>ens</sup> sakkhati.

hi Bhagavatā: <sup>1</sup>"Sakko Mahāli devānam indo pubbe manussa-  
bhūto samāno sakkaccam dānam adāsi, tasmā Sakko ti vuccati"  
ti. *Sakkonto · sakkonti · sakkontam kulam.*

1279 <sup>†</sup>Khuṇu<sup>a</sup> 1280 khiṇu himsāyam. <sup>†</sup>Khuṇoli<sup>a</sup>, khiṇoli.

1281 Iṇu gatiyam. *Iṇoti, iṇam iṇāgiko.*

1282 Tiṇu adane. *Tiṇoli, tiṇam.* Ettha tiṇan ti yavasam, tam  
hi tiṇiyate tiṇabhakkhehi goṇādihi adiyate khādiyate ti tiṇam.

1283 Ghiṇu dittiyam. *Ghiṇoli.*

1284 Hanu apanayane. <sup>2</sup>Apanayanam anālāpakaraṇam nibbaca-  
natākaraṇam. *Hanoli hanute<sup>b</sup>.*

1285 <sup>†</sup>Panu<sup>c</sup> dāne. <sup>†</sup>Panoli<sup>c</sup> <sup>†</sup>panute<sup>c</sup>.

1286 Manu bodhane<sup>d</sup>. *Manoli manule, mano manam mānasam*  
(*mana*) *manusso mānavo mānavo.* Ettha mano ti manute buj-  
jhati ti mano, evam manam, imesam pana dvinnam *manasad-*  
*dānam* <sup>3</sup>"yasmim mano nivisati; <sup>4</sup>santan tassa manam hoti" ti <sup>15</sup>  
ādisu pun-napumsakalīngatā daṭṭhabbā; <sup>5</sup>mānasam ti rāgo pi  
cittam pi arahattam pi, <sup>6</sup>"antalikkhacaro pāso yv āyam carati  
mānaso" ti ettha hi rāgo mānasam, <sup>7</sup>"cittam mano mānasam"  
ti ettha cittam, <sup>8</sup>"appattamānaso sekho kāmam kayirā jane-  
suto"<sup>e</sup> ti ettha arahattam, etth' etaṃ vuccati:

rāgo cittam arahattaṇ ca mānasam ti samīritam

sattthuno sāsane <sup>9</sup>pāpasāsane <sup>10</sup>khilasāsane

— tattha sampayuttamanasi bhavo ti rāgo mānaso, mano eva  
mānasam ti katvā cittam mānasam, <sup>10</sup>anavasesato mānam siyati  
samucchindati ti aggamaggo mānasam tam nibb(atta)attā<sup>1</sup> pana <sup>25</sup>  
arahattassa mānasatā daṭṭhabbā; manū ti satto, <sup>11</sup>"yena cakkhu-  
pasādena rūpāni manu passati" ti ettha hi manū ti satto vutto,  
atha vā Manū ti paṭhamakappikakāle manussānam mātā-pi-  
tuṭṭhāne ṭhito Manunāmako puriso, yo sāsane Mahāsammatarājā  
ti vutto, so hi sakalalokassa hitam kāmam manute jānāti ti Manū <sup>30</sup>

<sup>1</sup> S I 230<sup>26-27</sup>. <sup>2</sup> cf. Mmd 279 (Ce 224<sup>30</sup>). <sup>3</sup> J IV 217<sup>19</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Dh 96<sup>2</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> cf. As 140<sup>12-17</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Vin I 21<sup>17</sup> = S I 111<sup>28</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Dhs § 6. <sup>8</sup> S I 121<sup>19</sup>. <sup>9</sup> ns:  
pāpasāsane | ma koṇ<sup>1</sup> mhu kui chum<sup>2</sup> ma tat so || vā | apāpasāsane | ma yut  
mā so achum<sup>3</sup> ap phrac so || khilasāsane | nha lum<sup>4</sup> tam saṇ<sup>5</sup> kui chum<sup>2</sup> ma  
tat so || vā | akhilasāsane | . . . ||. <sup>10</sup> (489<sup>12-14</sup>). <sup>11</sup> Vm 446<sup>2</sup> As 307<sup>22</sup> (Abhidh-av  
66<sup>18</sup>; As-mṭ: rūpāni-m-anupassati).

<sup>a</sup> o: khaṇ<sup>o</sup> (Wg § 30: 3). <sup>b</sup> Bm (*recte?*) hunute. <sup>c</sup> o: san<sup>o</sup> (Wg § 30: 2  
*infra* Ce 326<sup>22</sup>). <sup>d</sup> = Candra-dh VIII 9. <sup>e</sup> ita CeBemns. <sup>f</sup> CeBm <sup>o</sup>nibbatta.



ti vuccati; yathābalaṃ attano hitaṃ manute jānāti ti manusso,  
<sup>1</sup>manassa vā ussannattā man-usso, atha vā vuttappakāraṣsa  
<sup>2</sup>Manuno apaccaṃ manusso, evaṃ māṇavo māṇavo ca,  
 nakāraṣsa hi *nakāre* kate *māṇavo*<sup>a</sup> ti rūpaṃ sījhati. || Keci pa-  
<sup>5</sup>nāhu: danta<sup>1</sup>janakārasahito *mānavasaddo* sabbasattasādhāraṇa-  
 vacano, muddhaja<sup>2</sup>nakārasahito pana *mānavasaddo* kucchita-  
 mūhāpaccavacano ti. | Taṃ vimaṃsitvā, yuttañ ce, gaheṭṭabbhaṃ,  
 na pan' ettha vattabbhaṃ '*mānavasaddassa* atthuddhāravaca-  
 nena idaṃ vacanaṃ virujjhati' ti <sup>3</sup>*antarasaddassa* atthuddhāre  
<sup>10</sup>*antara-antarikāsaddānam* pi āharaṇassa dassanato, — tatra  
 pañāyaṃ vimaṃsanā: Cūlakammavibhaṅgasuttasmiṃ hi <sup>4</sup>"Su-  
 bho māṇavo Todeyyaputto" ti imasmiṃ padese atthakathāca-  
 riyeḥi <sup>5</sup>"Subho ti so kira dassaniyo ahosi pāsādiko, ten' assa  
 aṅgasubhatāya Subho t' eva<sup>b</sup> nāmaṃ akaṃsu, māṇavo ti pana  
<sup>15</sup>taṃ taruṇakāle vohariṃsu, so mahallakakāle pi ten' eva vohā-  
 rena vohariyati" ti evaṃ muddhaja<sup>2</sup>nakāraṣsa *mānavasaddassa*  
 attho pakāsito, taṭṭikāyaṃ pi garūhi <sup>6</sup>"yaṃ apaccaṃ kucchitaṃ  
 muddhaṃ vā, tattha loka *mānavavohāro*, yebhuyyena ca sattā  
 daharakāle muddhadhātukā honti ti vuttaṃ: taruṇakāle voha-  
<sup>20</sup>riṃsū" ti evaṃ muddhaja<sup>2</sup>nakāraṣsa *mānavasaddassa* attho pa-  
 kāsito. Idāni *mānavasaddassa* atthuddhāro bhavati: <sup>7</sup>"māṇavo  
 ti satto pi coro pi taruṇo pi vuccati, <sup>8</sup>"coditā devadūtehi ye  
 pamajjanti māṇavā" ti ādisu hi satto māṇavo ti vutto, <sup>9</sup>"mā-  
 ṇavehi samāgacchanti katakammehi pi" ti ādisu coro, <sup>10</sup>"Am-  
<sup>25</sup>baṭṭho māṇavo" ti ādisu taruṇo māṇavo ti vutto.

1287 Ap(p)a papuṇe<sup>c</sup>. Appoli, āpo. Ettha <sup>10</sup>āpoti appoti taṃ  
 taṃ ṭhānaṃ visarati ti āpo.

1288 Ma parimaṇe<sup>d</sup>. Minoti, upamā upamānaṃ vimānaṃ aññāni  
 pi yojetabbāni. Ettha ca yā accantāya<sup>e</sup> na minoti na vicchin-  
<sup>30</sup>dati, sā 'mānassa samipe vattati' ti upamā yathā <sup>11</sup>"goṇo  
 viya gavaḷo" ti; upamānaṃ ti upamā eva, tathā hi <sup>12</sup>"vitopa-  
 mānaṃ apamānaṃ anāthanāthan" ti ettha *vitopamānaṃ* ti

<sup>1</sup> 508<sup>2-3</sup> < Pj I 123<sup>12</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (Nirukta III 7). <sup>3</sup> Sv I 34<sup>20</sup>—35<sup>2</sup>. <sup>4</sup> M III 202<sup>14</sup>  
 (= D I 204<sup>2</sup>). <sup>5</sup> Ps III 648<sup>13</sup> et Ps-pj. <sup>6</sup> 508<sup>21-22</sup> < Sv I 36<sup>6-11</sup>. <sup>7</sup> A I 142<sup>14</sup>. <sup>8</sup> M I  
 448<sup>20</sup>. <sup>9</sup> D I 88<sup>4</sup>. <sup>10</sup> cf. Vm 350<sup>1</sup> (*supra* 111<sup>23</sup>). <sup>11</sup> cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 397<sup>11</sup> etc.  
<sup>12</sup> \*\*\* (ns: ya khu akhā Sihuḷ-namakkāra tui<sup>1</sup> nhuik citopamāna rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ad. vā. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> tv eva. <sup>c</sup> vide Vī214. <sup>d</sup> cf. Vī248. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>ns</sup>  
 accantāṃ (cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 397<sup>10</sup>).

imassa vitopamaṃ nirupamaṃ ti attho, atha vā-upamānaṃ ti upametabbākāro, "siho viya Bhagavā" ti ettha hi siho upamā<sup>a</sup> Bhagavā upameyyo \* tejoparakkamādihi upametabbattā, tejo-parakkamādayo upametabbākāro, ettha pana sātisayattā kiñcā pi sihassa tejādihi Bhagavato tejādi upametabbākāro n' atthi, <sup>a</sup> tathā pi hīnūpamāvasena "siho viya Bhagavā" ti vuttan ti<sup>b</sup> daṭṭhabbam; <sup>1</sup>vimānaṃ ti utusamuṭṭhānatte pi kamma-paccaya-utusamuṭṭhānattā kammena visesato miniyyati paricchindiyati ti vimānaṃ.

**1289 Kara karaṇe.** *Karoti kayirati<sup>c</sup> kubbatī krubbati<sup>d</sup>, pakaroti<sup>e</sup> 10 upakaroti apakaroti patikaroti<sup>c</sup> (paṭikaroti)<sup>f</sup> vā<sup>g</sup> nikaroti<sup>h</sup> nirākaroti paṭisaṃkharoti abhisamkharoti<sup>d</sup> ice evamādinī kattari bhavanti; kamme paṭinayavasena ikārāgamaṭṭhāne yakārassa dvebhāvo, tasmīm yeva ṭhāne ra-yakārānaṃ vipariyaye<sup>i</sup> sati na dvebhāvo tathā ikārāgamaṇaṭṭhāne<sup>j</sup>: kariyyati kayirati kariyati<sup>k</sup> 15 <sup>2</sup>kayyati, pakariyyati parikariyyati<sup>k</sup> paṭisaṃkharīyyati abhisamkharīyyati ice evamādinī kammani bhavanti, — ettha kayirati ti<sup>d</sup> padaṃ dvīsu ṭhānesu dissati: kattari kamme ca, tesu kattavasena puriso kammaṃ kayirati ti yojetabbam, kammavasena pana ayaṃ pāli: <sup>3</sup>"kuṭi . . . me kayirati adesitavattukā" ti, <sup>20</sup> tatha ca kattavasena vuttaṃ kattupadaṃ <sup>4</sup>yīrapaccayena siddham, kammavasena pana vuttaṃ kamma-padaṃ ikārāgamaṇassa ādi-antabhūtānaṃ ra-yakārānaṃ vipariyayenā<sup>i</sup> ti daṭṭhabbam; kāreṭi kārayati kārepeti kārepayati ti cattāri kāritarūpāni, yāni hetukatturūpāni ti vuccanti \* taddīpakattā.*

25

Idāni pana pada-mālā vattaḃbā; tatra<sup>m</sup> paṭhamam kubbatī ti padass<sup>1</sup> eva pada-mālam yojeṣṣāma \* sabbāsu vibhattisu ekākāreṇa yojetabbattā, karoti ti okārānantaraṭyaṇtapadassa pana kāreṭi ti ekārānantaraṭyaṇtapadassa ca pada-mālam yathāsam-bhavam pacchā yojeṣṣāma \* ekākāreṇa ayojetabbattā. Tatra <sup>30</sup> kubbatī kubbanti, kubbasi kubbatha, kubbāmi kubbāma; kubbate kubbante, kubbase kubbaphe, kubbe kubbāmhe<sup>n</sup> vattamānavasena vuttarūpāni; pañcamīyādīnaṃ vasena pana kub-

<sup>1</sup> (cf. 300<sup>4</sup>). <sup>2</sup> § 921, 922. <sup>3</sup> Vin III 153<sup>26</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (Ke 453; Sd § 1079).

<sup>a</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> vuccanti (v: vuccati > vuttan ti). <sup>c</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns (vide 509<sup>17</sup>). <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> kariyati. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns om. <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns om. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns om. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns vipariyāy<sup>o</sup>. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns ikārāgamaṭṭhāne (cf. 509<sup>12</sup>). <sup>k</sup> B<sup>m</sup> pakariyati pakariyyati. <sup>m</sup> ns atra. <sup>n</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> kubbāmhe (ns comp. fecit).



*batu kubbantu, kubbeyga kubbeyyaṃ sesaṃ bhavati bhavanti*  
 ti vuttanayānusārena sabbattha vitthāretabbaṃ. *Karigati* ti  
 ādini pi *akārānantarātyantapadāni* evaṃ eva yojetabbāni. Ettha  
 ca *kubbati kubbanti, kubbasi* ti ādinā vuttā ayaṃ padamālā  
 5 *pālinayadassanato* edisī vuttā, saddasatthavidū pana <sup>1</sup>*sāsanikā*  
*saddasatthe* yeva ādaraṃ katvā <sup>2</sup>*kubbati [kubbanti] kubbasi* ti  
 evaṃpakārāni rūpāni pāliyaṃ n' atthi<sup>3</sup> ti maññantā na icchanti,  
 te hi <sup>4</sup>*'saddasatthe viya pāliyaṃ pi'* <sup>5</sup>*'asanto nānukubbanti'* ti  
 ādisu *okārapaccayassādesabhūto* <sup>6</sup>*akāro* sare yeva pare *vakā-*  
 10 *raṃ pappoti'* ti maññamānā *kubbanti kubbante* ti ādini yeva  
 rūpāni icchanti, parasarassābhāvato *kubbati kubbasi* ti ādini  
 pāliyaṃ n' atthi ti na icchanti; mayam pana pālinayadassanato  
 tāni rūpāni icchāma, atra sotārānaṃ kaṃkhāvinodanattamaṃ  
 kiñci pālinayaṃ vadāma: <sup>7</sup>*'silavanto na kubbanti bālo silāni*  
 15 *kubbati'* ti ca; <sup>8</sup>*'kasmā'* <sup>9</sup>*bhavaṃ vijānaṃ araṇṇa'* <sup>10</sup>*nissito tapo*  
*idha krubbati'* ti ca <sup>11</sup>*'pharusāhi vācāhi pakrubbamāno'* ti ca,  
 idisesu pana thānesu *akārāgamo katabbo*, acinteyyo hi pālinayo  
 yebhuyyena saddasatthanayaviduro<sup>d</sup> ca, tathā hi, yathā <sup>12</sup>*'ag-*  
*gini sampajjalitaṃ* <sup>13</sup>*pavisanti'* ti pāligatidassanato *aggini · aggini*  
 20 *agginayo, agginim · aggini agginayo, agginā* ti padamālā katabbā  
 hoti, evaṃ eva <sup>14</sup>*'bālo silāni kubbati'* ti pāligatidassanato  
*kubbati kubbanti, kubbasi* ti padamālā pi yojetabbā va, yathā  
 ca <sup>15</sup>*'bahu p' etaṃ'* <sup>16</sup>*asabbhi jātavedā'* ti pāligatidassanato  
<sup>17</sup>*'santo sabbhihi saddhim satam dhammo na jaram upeti ti'*  
 25 *pavedayanti'* ti atthakathāgatidassanato ca *sabbhi · sabbhi sab-*  
*bhayo, sabbhim · sabbhi sabbhayo, sabbhinā* ti padamālā yoje-  
 tabbā hoti, evaṃ eva <sup>18</sup>*'bālo silāni kubbati'* ti pāligatidassanato  
<sup>19</sup>*kubbati kubbanti, kubbasi* ti padamālā pi yojetabbā va, tathā  
 30 *krubbati krubbanti, krubbasi* ti ādi sabbam sabbattha yoje-  
 tabbāṃ.

Idāni yathāpaṭiññātā padamālā anuppattā:

<sup>1</sup> = sāsanā-kyam<sup>3</sup> nūhik limmā kua so Rūpasiddhi-eharā tu<sup>1</sup> (Rūp 508  
 C<sup>e</sup> 210<sup>34</sup> 211<sup>3, 12</sup>). <sup>2</sup> S I 19<sup>4</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Rūp C<sup>e</sup> 210<sup>31-32</sup> (< Paṇ VI 4: 108). <sup>4</sup> J III 118<sup>10</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> S I 187<sup>10-12</sup>. <sup>6</sup> J IV 47<sup>12</sup> (vide 517<sup>12</sup>). <sup>7</sup> (185<sup>4</sup>). <sup>8</sup> (510<sup>14</sup>). <sup>9</sup> (175<sup>4</sup>). <sup>10</sup> Spk  
*ad* S I 71<sup>12</sup>. <sup>11</sup> § 1026, 1078.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> tasmā. <sup>c</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> vijānaṃ maññe). <sup>d</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>ns</sup>  
 ovidūro (= saddā-kyam<sup>3</sup> nañ<sup>3</sup> mha ve<sup>3</sup> eñ<sup>3</sup>); leg. ovidūro. <sup>e</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns  
 (= 185<sup>4</sup>, 6, 7). <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> bahum etaṃ. <sup>g</sup> Spk *ad.* evaṃ.

*karoti karonṭi, karosī karotha, karomi* <sup>1</sup>*kummi* · *karoma kumma*; <sup>2</sup>*kurute kubbante, kuruse kuruvhe, kare karumhe* <sup>3</sup>vattamānavasena vuttarūpāṇi.

*Karotu* <sup>3</sup>*kurutu*<sup>b</sup> · *karonṭu, karohi karotha, karomi kummi* · *karoma kumma*; *kurutaṃ kubbantaṃ, karassu kurussu* · <sup>5</sup>

*kuruvho, kare kubbāmase* pañcamīvasena vuttarūpāṇi.

|| <sup>4</sup>Ettha pana koci vadeyya: <sup>5</sup>"na no vivāho nāgehi katapubbo kudācanam, taṃ vivāham asaṃyuttaṃ<sup>c</sup> katham amhe karo-  
mase" ti pāḷidassanato *karomase* ti padaṃ kasmā idha na  
vuttaṃ, nanu *karadhātuto* paraṃ *okāraṃ* paṭicca *āmasevaca-* <sup>10</sup>  
*nassāvayavabhūto ākāro* loṇaṃ pappoti ti. | Tan na · *karomase*  
ti ettha *āmase* ti vacanassa abhāvato *mavacanassa sabbhā-*  
*vato*<sup>d</sup>, ettha hi *sekāro* āgamo, tasmā *karomā* ti vattamānava-  
canavasena attho gahetabbo na pana pañcamīvacanavasena,  
evambhūto ca *sekāro* katthaci [pana]<sup>e</sup> nāmikapadato paro hoti: <sup>15</sup>  
<sup>6</sup>"ye keci buddham saraṇaṃ gatāse", <sup>7</sup>"yaṃ balaṃ ahuvam-  
hase" ti ādisu katthaci pañākhyātikapadato, sādesa-nirādesa-  
vasena <sup>8</sup>"akaramhasa te kiccaṃ; <sup>9</sup>okkantāmasi<sup>f</sup> bhūtāni; <sup>10</sup>su-  
taṃ <sup>11</sup>n' etaṃ abhiñhaso tasmā evaṃ vadema se" ti ādisu.

*Kareyya* <sup>12</sup>*kare*<sup>g</sup> · *kareyyuṃ, kareyyāsī kareyyātha, karey-* <sup>20</sup>  
*yāmi kareyyāma*; *kubbetha kubberaṃ, kubbetho kubbeyyavho,*  
*kareyyaṃ kare* · *kareyyāmhe* sattamīvasena vuttarūpāṇi.

*Kara karu, kare karittha, kara*<sup>h</sup> *karimha*; *karittha karire,*  
*karittho karivho, kari*<sup>i</sup> *karimhe* parokkhāvasena vuttarū-  
pāṇi. Ettha karā ti puriso kammaṃ <sup>13</sup>*karī* ti paṭhamapuri- <sup>25</sup>  
*sayojanāya* yojetabbaṃ, <sup>14</sup>"āguṃ kara<sup>i</sup> mahārāja <sup>15</sup>akaraṃ  
kammaṃ<sup>k</sup> dukkaṭaṇ" ti etthā pi mahārāja bhavaṃ āguṃ <sup>16</sup>*karī* ti

<sup>1</sup> (ns *cīt*, J VI 499<sup>16</sup>). <sup>2</sup> § 1025, 1077. <sup>3</sup> (D II 240<sup>17</sup>). <sup>4</sup> 511<sup>17-19</sup> (513<sup>10-23</sup>)  
≥ § 1102. <sup>5</sup> J VI 163<sup>26-28</sup>. <sup>6</sup> D II 255<sup>3</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J III 26<sup>18b</sup> (*supra* 455<sup>17</sup>). <sup>8</sup> J III 26<sup>18a</sup>.  
<sup>9</sup> J VI 555<sup>1</sup>. <sup>10</sup> D III 197<sup>21-22</sup> (*infra* 513<sup>14</sup>). <sup>11</sup> = no etaṃ, ns. <sup>12</sup> § 1088. <sup>13</sup> (ns:  
karitī kui kara itī phrat). <sup>14</sup> J VI 84<sup>11</sup>. <sup>15</sup> ns: akaraṃ nhuik chandaṇurak-  
khaṇa-niggahitā || yaṇ<sup>3</sup> saṇ<sup>1</sup> chaṇ<sup>2</sup> kroṇ<sup>1</sup> lā khraṇ<sup>3</sup> khye khraṇ<sup>2</sup> phraṇ<sup>3</sup> so<sup>2</sup>  
'kammaṃ akara dukkaṭaṃ' ma ho koṇ<sup>4</sup> lā hū mū || desanāvīlāsa-veneyyajjhā-  
saya <sup>3</sup>phraṇ<sup>1</sup> ho to<sup>2</sup> mū saṇ<sup>1</sup> hū luī ||. <sup>16</sup> (ns: ī nhuik karitī kui laṇ<sup>3</sup> kara  
itī phrat *cf. n.* 13).

<sup>a</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>e</sup> karamhe (ns *comp. fecit*). <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> karutu (*cf.* "argha" —  
"kuruta", *Grundr iPh III* 2 p. 79<sup>20</sup>). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> apasamyuttaṃ. <sup>d</sup> (C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> sambhāv<sup>o</sup>).  
<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns *om.* <sup>f</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>e</sup> *om.* <sup>h</sup> B<sup>em</sup> karaṃ. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>em</sup> karim. <sup>j</sup> *ita* B<sup>e</sup> (*coni.*)  
*cf.* 512<sup>4</sup>; C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> karī. <sup>k</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns kamma (ns: kamma nhuik niggahit kye).



paṭhamapurisayojanāya yojetabbaṃ, evañ hi sati ayaṃ payogo  
 1 "maññe bhavaṃ patthayati rañño bhariyaṃ patibbatan" ti  
 ādayo viya paṭhamapurisappayogo bhavati, Jātakatṭhakathāyaṃ  
 pana majjhimapurisappayogo vutto: "āgum karā ti mahārāja  
 5 tvaṃ mahāparādham mahāpāpaṃ kari, dukkaṭan ti yaṃ kataṃ  
 dukkaṭaṃ hoti taṃ lāmakam kammaṃ akaran" ti, tasmā Jāta-  
 katṭhakathāvasenā pi kadāci *kara* iti ca *kari* ti ca *akaran* ti  
 ca majjhimapurisappayogo bhavati ti datṭhabbaṃ, yebhuyya-  
 vasena pana *puriso kammaṃ kara* \* *puriso kammaṃ kari, ahaṃ*  
 10 *kammaṃ akaran* ti paṭham'-uttamapurisappayogo datṭhabbo,  
 ettha ca *kara* iti yathāvuttavibhattivasena, *kari* ti ajjatanī-  
 vasena, *akaran* ti hiyyattanivasena vuttaṃ. Tattha karittho  
 ti padaṃ <sup>1</sup>"aññaṃ bhattāraṃ pariyesa mā kisittho mayā vinā"  
 ti ettha *kisittho* ti padena samaṃ \* *parokkhāy* attanopadamaj-  
 15 jhimapurisekavacanavasena, ediso pana nayo aññaṭrā pi yathā-  
 sambhavaṃ yojetabbo.

<sup>4</sup>*Akā akarā akara* iti rassapāṭho pi \* *akaru* — ettha <sup>5</sup>"sab-  
 bārivijayaṃ akā" ti padaṃ nidassanaṃ; *akarā* ti *puriso kam-*  
*mam akāsi* ti atitakiriyāvācako paṭhamapurisappayogo daṭ-  
 20 ṭhabbo, tathā hi <sup>6</sup>"rajjassa kira so bhūto akarā ālaye bahū" ti  
 pāli dissati, <sup>7</sup>"mā me tvaṃ<sup>a</sup> *akarā*<sup>b</sup> kammaṃ mā me udakam  
 āharī" ti ettha pana sante pi atitavācakaṃ paṭhamapurisappayo-  
 gabhāve *māsaddayogato hiyyattan*'ajjatanivibhattiyo pañcamī-  
 vibhattiatthe anuttakālikā hutvā 'tvaṃ mā karosi mā āharāsi'<sup>c</sup>  
 25 ti majjhimapurisappayogārahā bhavanti, kiñca bhiyyo <sup>8</sup>"jara-  
 dhammaṃ mā jiri ti alabbhaneyyaṃ<sup>d</sup> *ṭhānan*" ti ādisu pi sante  
 pi atitavācakaṃ paṭhamapurisappayogabhāve *māsaddayogato ajja-*  
*tanivibhatti pañcamivibhattiatthe anuttakālikā hutvā* 'mā jiratu'  
 ti ādinā paṭhamapurisappayogārahā bhava[n]ti, tenāhu atṭhaka-  
 30 ṭhācariyā: <sup>9</sup>"jarādhammaṃ mā jiri ti yaṃ mayhaṃ jarasabbhā-  
 vaṃ taṃ mā jiratu, esa nayo sesesu pi"<sup>e</sup> ti; yaṃ<sup>f</sup> pan' amhehi  
<sup>10</sup>"akara iti rassapāṭho pi" ti vuttaṃ, tassa <sup>11</sup>"atikaram *akarā*

<sup>1</sup> J VI 533<sup>7</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Ja VI 84<sup>12-17</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J VI 495<sup>6</sup> (*supra* 373<sup>1</sup>). <sup>4</sup> § 1689.  
<sup>5</sup> Mhbv 1<sup>2</sup>. <sup>6</sup> J VI 20<sup>18</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J VI 523<sup>6</sup>. <sup>8</sup> A III 54<sup>11</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Mp *ad loc.* <sup>10</sup> (512<sup>17</sup>).  
<sup>11</sup> J I 431<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>e</sup> tam. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> akara. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>ms</sup> āharāsi (*Jeg.* mā karohi mā āharāhi).  
<sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> labbhan<sup>o</sup>. <sup>e</sup> Mp (S<sup>c</sup>): sesapadesu pi es' eva nayo. <sup>f</sup> (B<sup>e</sup> ayaṃ).

ācariya<sup>a</sup> mayham p' etam na ruccati" ti imāya pāliyā vasena atthitā veditabbā, tassāyaṃ attho 'ācariya bhavaṃ atikkanta-karaṇaṃ<sup>b</sup> akara' ti paṭhamapurisavasena gahetabbo, api ca 'bhavan' ti vattabbe atthe *tvam* ti vacanaṃ vattabbam evā ti adhippāyavasena 'ācariya tvam atikkantakaraṇaṃ karosi' ti 3 yojanā pi kātabbā va —, *akaro* \* *akattha* <sup>1</sup>*akaroṭha*, *akaraṃ akaṃ* \* *akaramha akamha* — ettha <sup>2</sup>"saṃvaḍḍhayitvā puṇaṃ akaṃ puṇnacetiyan" ti pāli nidassanaṃ —; *akattha akattham*, *akuruse akaravham*, *akarim akaraṃ* \* *akaramhase* hiyyattanivasena vuttarūpāni. Ettha ca pañcavidho <sup>3</sup>*sekāro* āharitvā 10 dassetabbo, tathā hi pañcavidho *sekāro* \* padāvayava-apadāvayava-anekantapadāvayava-sosaddattha-ādesavasena; tattha padāvayavo *sekāro* *tvam kammaṃ kuruse*, *tvam atthakusalo* <sup>4</sup>*abhavase* ti ādisu daṭṭhabbo; apadāvayavo pana <sup>5</sup>"tasmā evaṃ vadema se; <sup>6</sup>"mūlā akusalā samūhatā se" ti ādisu daṭṭhabbo; 15 anekantapadāvayavo <sup>7</sup>"arogā ca bhavāmase; <sup>8</sup>"maṇim tāta gaṇhāmase"<sup>c</sup> ti ādisu daṭṭhabbo, ettha hi *sekāro* yadi pañcamivibhattiyaṃ *āmasevacanassāvayavo*, tadā pañcamivibhattiyuttānaṃ patthanāsiṃsanatthānaṃ *bhavāmase gaṇhāmase* ti padānaṃ avayavo hoti, yadi pana āgamo, pañcamivibhattiyuttānaṃ patthanāsiṃsanatthānaṃ *bhavāma gaṇhāmā* ti padānaṃ avayavo na hoti, evaṃ *bhavāmase* ti ādisu *sekārassa* anekantapadāvayavattaṃ veditabbam; *sosaddattho* <sup>9</sup>"ese se eke ekatthe"<sup>d</sup> ti ettha daṭṭhabbo, ese se ti imassa hi eso so eko ekattho ti attho; ādeso<sup>e</sup> <sup>10</sup>"akaramhasa te kiccan" ti ettha 25 <sup>10</sup>"okkantāmasi' bhūtāni" ti c' ettha daṭṭhabbo \* *ekārassa akār-īkārādesakaraṇavasena*, tattha akaramhasa te kiccan ti imassa akaramhase te kiccan ti attho, *akaramhase* ti c' ettha sace *sekāro* āgamo, tadā *akaramhā* ti padaṃ hiyyattaniparassapade uttamapurisabahuvacanantaṃ, sace pana *amhasevacanassāva-* 30 *yavo*, tadā *akaramhase* ti padaṃ hiyyattantattanopade uttamapurisabahuvacanantaṃ — evaṃ pañcavidho *sekāro* bhavati ti avagantabbam.

<sup>1</sup> ns: *tasamyug* kui khye sañ (455<sup>2</sup>). <sup>2</sup> Ap 437<sup>19</sup> = Tha C<sup>c</sup> 258<sup>10</sup>. <sup>3</sup> (511<sup>13-19</sup>). <sup>4</sup> (29<sup>10</sup>). <sup>5</sup> (511<sup>10</sup>). <sup>6</sup> Sn 14<sup>b</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J VI 567<sup>10</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 182<sup>12</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Kv 26<sup>20</sup> (cf. Mp ad A I 173<sup>14</sup>; vuttaṃ Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ; Mp I 71<sup>12</sup>). <sup>10</sup> (511<sup>10</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>c</sup> akarācariya. <sup>b</sup> Ja I 431<sup>2</sup>: atirekakaraṇaṃ. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>c</sup> tāta; J: gaṇhāmase maṇim tāta (*metr.*). <sup>d</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns utthe. <sup>e</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> ādesavasā). <sup>f</sup> (*vide* 511<sup>10</sup>).



*Akarī kari* <sup>1</sup>*akāsi* \* *akaruṃ akariṃsu akamṣu akāsum*<sup>2</sup>,  
*akaro* \* *akariltha akāsiltha* — ettha ca *akaro* ti tvam  
*akaro* ti yojetabbam, *akaro* iti hi padam <sup>3</sup>"varaṇ ce me ado  
 Sakkā" ti ettha majjhimapurisavacanantam *ado* ti padam iva  
 5 *daṭṭhabbam* \* *pāliyam* <sup>4</sup>*avijjamānante* pi <sup>5</sup>*nayavasena* gahetab-  
 battā, garū pana *akaro* ti vuttaṭṭhāne *akāsi* ti majjhimapurisa-  
 vacanam icchanti, tādisaṃ hi padam yebhuyyena paṭhama-  
 purisavacanam eva hoti, tathā hi <sup>6</sup>"adāsi me akāsi me" ti  
 paṭhamapurisapāliyo bahū sandissanti, <sup>7</sup>"mākāsi mukhasā pā-  
 10 pam mā kho sūkaramukho ahū" ti pana *māsaddayogato* 'tvam  
 pāpam mā akāsi, mā sūkaramukho ahosi' ti padayojanā kā-  
 tabbā hoti ti *daṭṭhabbam* —

*akarim karim akāsim* \* *akarimha karimha akāsimha*; *akara*  
*akaru*, *akaruse akariṃham*, *akara*<sup>b</sup> *akarimhe* *nijatanīvasena*  
 15 *vuttarūpāni*.

*Karissati karissantī*, *karissasi karissatha*, *karissāmi karis-*  
*sāma*; *karissate karissantē*, *karissase karissathe*, *karissam*  
<sup>7</sup>*kassam* *icc* api, tathā hi pāli dissati: <sup>8</sup>"kassam purisa-  
 kiccāni"<sup>c</sup> ti \* *karissāmhe*. Tathā *kāhanti kāhanti*, *kāhasi*  
 20 *kāhatha*, *kāhāmi kāhāma*; *kāhanti kāhanti*, *kāhisi* *icc* *evamādinā*  
*yathāsambhavam* yojetabbam; *bhavissantīvasena* *vuttarūpāni*.

<sup>9</sup>*Akarissā* \* *akarissa* \* *akarissamsū* ti *sesam* *sabbam* yoje-  
 tabbam; *kālātipattīvasena* *vuttarūpāni*.

*Kayirati*<sup>d</sup> *kayiranti*, *kayirasi kayiratha*, *kayirāmi kayirāma*;  
 25 *kayirate* *sesam* yojetabbam, *vattamānavasena* *vuttarūpāni*.

*Kayiratu kayirantu* *sesam* yojetabbam, *pañcamīvasena*  
*vuttarūpāni*.

<sup>10</sup>*Kayirā kuyirā* \* *kayirum* — *atrāyam* pāli: <sup>11</sup>"kumbhimhi  
 p' añjalim<sup>e</sup> *kuyirā cātaṇ cā* pi *padakkhiṇan*" ti, tattha *kum-*  
 30 *bhimhi* pi *añjalin* ti *chedo* —, *kayirāsi kayiratha*, *kayirāmi*

<sup>1</sup> § 1075. <sup>2</sup> J VI 482<sup>20</sup>. <sup>3</sup> = *sarup* <sup>4</sup>*phraṇ*<sup>1</sup> *thaṇ* *rhā*<sup>2</sup> *ma* *rhi* *so*<sup>3</sup>  
*laṇ*<sup>2</sup>, ns. <sup>4</sup> = *rhi* *so* *puḍ* *nhaṇ*<sup>1</sup> *ala*<sup>2</sup> *tū* *so* *taggatikanaṇ*<sup>3</sup> *a*<sup>3</sup> *phraṇ*<sup>1</sup>, ns.  
<sup>5</sup> Khp VII 10a. <sup>6</sup> Pv 6cd. <sup>7</sup> § 1037. <sup>8</sup> J VI 36<sup>20</sup> (+ 36<sup>2</sup>). <sup>9</sup> ns: *akarissa* |  
*rā* *prī* || *akarissa* | *rā* *prī* || *rassa* *pru* *saṇ* ||. <sup>10</sup> § 1081—1087. <sup>11</sup> J VI 298<sup>9</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>c</sup>ns *akamsum*. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>c</sup>m *akaruṃ*. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>c</sup>ns *kassam purisakāriyam* (= J  
 VI 36<sup>20</sup> *cod.* B<sup>d</sup>). <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *kariyatu* (*et om.* *kayirantu* ... *kayiretha* 514<sup>20</sup>—515<sup>1</sup>).  
<sup>e</sup> ns: *kumbhimhi* (U pi | *re* *praṇ*<sup>1</sup> *ui*<sup>2</sup> *nhuik* *laṇ*<sup>2</sup> || *añjalim* | *lak* *up* *khyi* *khraṇ*<sup>3</sup>  
*kui* ... || *kumbhiṇ* *hi* *laṇ*<sup>2</sup> *akhyui*<sup>1</sup> *rhi* *eṇ*<sup>1</sup> ||; J *codd.* C<sup>ks</sup>: *kumbhamhi pañcasam*,  
 B<sup>c</sup> (= *cod.* B<sup>d</sup>): *kumbham pañj*<sup>o</sup>.

*kagirāma; kayiretha kagireraṃ, kayiretho kagiravho, kayi-  
raṃ kayirāṃhe* sattamivasena vuttarūpāni. Tattha *kayirā*  
ti idaṃ <sup>1</sup>"puññaṃ ce puriso kayirā" ti dassanato paṭhamapu-  
risavasena yojetabbaṃ, <sup>2</sup>"adhammaṃ sārathi kayirā" ti ettha  
pi sārathi bhavaṃ adhammaṃ kareyyā ti paṭhamapurisavasena  
yojetabbaṃ na majjhimapurisavasena, atha vā 'kayirāsi' ti  
vattabbe *sikāralopaṃ* katvā "kayirā" ti majjhimapurisavacanaṃ  
vuttan ti gahetabbaṃ. || Ettha pana siyā: yathā <sup>3</sup>"puttaṃ  
labhetha varadan" ti paḷiyāṃ *labhethā* ti imassa padassa, <sup>4</sup>"sabb-  
bhir eva samāsetha sabbhi kubbetha santhavan" ti ādisu *samā-  
sethā* ti ādināṃ viya paṭhamapurisavasena atthaṃ agahetvā,  
purisavipallāsaṃ katvā <sup>5</sup>"labheyyaṃ" ti uttamapurisavasena  
attho aṭṭhakathācariyehi gahito, tathā tumhehi pi <sup>6</sup>"adhammaṃ  
sārathi kayirā" ti ettha *kayirā* ti padassa purisavipallāsaṃ  
katvā 'kareyyāsi' ti majjhimapurisavasena attho vattabbo<sup>a</sup>, aṭ-  
ṭhakathācariyehi pi <sup>7</sup>"kareyyāsi" ti tadattho vutto ti. | Saccāṃ,  
evaṃ sante pi aṭṭhakathācariyehi vohāratthesu<sup>b</sup> paramakosal-  
lasamannāgatattā 'tvaṃ ti vattabbe atthe *bhavaṃsaddo* pavat-  
tati, bhavaṃ ti vattabbe atthe *tvam̐saddo* pavattati' ti cintetvā  
adhippāyatthavasena <sup>8</sup>"kareyyāsi" ti attho vutto na purisavi-  
pallāsavasena, tathā hi <sup>9</sup>"puttaṃ labhetha varadan" ti imassa  
aṭṭhakathāyaṃ <sup>10</sup>"labhethā" ti ulliṅgetvā<sup>c</sup> "labheyyaṃ" ti pu-  
risavipallāsavasena vivaraṇaṃ kataṃ, <sup>11</sup>"adhammaṃ sārathi  
kayirā" ti imassa pana aṭṭhakathāyaṃ <sup>12</sup>"kayirā" ti ulliṅgetvā<sup>d</sup>  
"kareyyāsi" ti vivaraṇaṃ kataṃ, tasmā "adhammaṃ sārathi  
kayirā" ti ettha purisavipallāso <sup>13</sup>"na cintetabbo; atha vā, yathā  
<sup>14</sup>"puttaṃ labhetha varadan" ti ettha ca <sup>15</sup>"kāye rajo na lim-  
pethā" ti ādisu ca *ethavacanaṃ*<sup>e</sup> gahitaṃ, evaṃ *ethavacanaṃ*<sup>e</sup>  
agahetvā 'labhe athā' ti padacchedo karaṇiyo, evaṃ hi sati  
purisavipallāsaṃ kiccaṃ n' atthi, tattha labhe ti sattamiyā  
uttamapurisavacanaṃ <sup>16</sup>"vajjhaṃ cā pi pamocaye" ti padam  
iva, athā ti adhikārantare nipāto padapūraṇe vā, ettha ca

<sup>1</sup> Dhṛ 118<sup>a</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J VI 12<sup>3</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J VI 482<sup>2</sup> (*infra* § 672 C<sup>e</sup> 647<sup>14</sup>). <sup>4</sup> S I 17<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> Ja VI 483<sup>19</sup> (v. l.). <sup>6</sup> Ja VI 13<sup>6</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Ja VI 13<sup>6</sup>. <sup>8</sup> ns: sikāralopaṃ eva cintetabbaṃ hū lui. <sup>9</sup> J VI 483<sup>2</sup> (pada a). <sup>10</sup> J VI 483<sup>2</sup> (pada b).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> kattabbo. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> vohārasuttesu. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns ulliṅgetvā. <sup>d</sup> (o: anul-  
liṅgetvā); B<sup>m</sup> ulliṅgetvā > ulliṅgetvā; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns ulliṅgetvā. <sup>e</sup> *īta* (cont.)  
C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns; B<sup>m</sup> ekavacanaṃ; ns: ekavacanaṃ rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup> | ma sañ<sup>1</sup> | ethavaca-  
naṃ lui sañ ||.



adhikārantaravasena 'aparam pi: varam puttam labheyyan' ti  
 attho, yasmā pan' ettha dvinnam atthānam uppatti dissati,  
 yasmā c' etesu dvisu dujjāno Bhagavato adhippāyo, tasmā dve  
 pi atthā gahetabbā va. Ettha pana kiñcā pi līṅgavipallāso  
 5 vibhattivipallāso vacanavipallāso kālavipallāso purisavipallāso  
 akkharavipallāso ti chabbidho vipallāso āharitvā dassetabbo,  
 tathā pi so <sup>1</sup>upari āvibhavissati<sup>a</sup> ti na dassito. Tatra *kayirāthā*  
 ti padam sattamiyā parassapadavasena attanopadavasena ca  
 dvidhā bhijjati tathā majjhimapurisabahuvacanavasena paṭha-  
 10 mapurisekavacanena ca, tathā hi <sup>2</sup>"yathā-puññāni kayirāthā  
 dadantā aparāparan"<sup>b</sup> ti ettha *kayirāthā* ti idam sattamiyā  
 parassapadavasena majjhimapurisabahuvacanena ca vuttam,  
 yathānurūpam puññāni kareyyātha yevā ti hi attho, <sup>3</sup>"kayirāthā  
 dhīro puññāni" ti ettha pana *kayirāthā* ti idam sattamiyā attā-  
 15 nopadavasena paṭhamapurisekavacanavasena ca vuttam, ka-  
 reyyā ti hi attho.

<sup>†</sup>Imāni<sup>c</sup> parokkhādivasena yirapaccayasahitāni rūpāni ye-  
 bhuyyena sāsaṇe appasiddhāni ti na dassitāni.

Attano phalam karoti ti kārāṇam; karoti ti kattā, evam  
 20 kārako, kārakam vā, ettha hi *kārakasaddo*, yattha kattu-  
 kārakādivācako<sup>d</sup>, tattha <sup>4</sup>pulliṅgo pi hoti, yebhuyyena napum-  
 sakaliṅgo pi, yattha pana rajatakāra-kammakāra-lohakārādivā-  
 cako, tattha pulliṅgo eva; kārāpeti ti kārāpako; *karam kubbam*  
*krubbam karonto kubbanto kubbāno kurumāno pakrubbamāno*,  
 25 *kārikā kārāpikā karonti kubbanti, kārakam kulam* <sup>5</sup>*kārāpakam*  
*karontam kubbantam kurumānam, samkhāro parikkhāro parik-*  
*khato purakkhato*<sup>e</sup>, *karaṇam kiriya* — akkharacintakā pana  
*kriyā* icc api padam icchanti, ettha <sup>6</sup>*kriyāsaddo*, kiñcā pi  
<sup>7</sup>"aphalā hoti akrubbato" ti ādisu *kakāra-rakārasamyogavan-*  
 30 *tāni padāni* dissanti, tathā pi <sup>8</sup>*klesasaddo* viya pāliyam <sup>9</sup>na  
 dissati; adissamāno pi so atthakathācariyādihi garūhi gahitattā

<sup>1</sup> § 672. <sup>2</sup> J VI 572<sup>7</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Khp VIII 9c. <sup>4</sup> ns: kārako kattari vutto kam-  
 mādo api kārakam || paribhāsā lā eñ<sup>1</sup> ||. <sup>5</sup> § 69). <sup>6</sup> Dh 51<sup>d</sup>. <sup>7</sup> (cf. 446 n. e).  
<sup>8</sup> ns: akriyārūpo pamadāhi santhavo [J III 530<sup>18</sup>] hu Samuggajāt abhūik inda-  
 vamsagāthā-pāda thañ eñ<sup>1</sup> ||

<sup>a</sup> Bm om. āvi-. <sup>b</sup> (Bm aparā aparān). <sup>c</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>Bm (o: idha x idāni);  
 ns B<sup>e</sup> (recte conf.) idha (imāni rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup> | ma sañ<sup>1</sup> | idha lui sañ ||). <sup>d</sup> ita Bm;  
 C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns kattukāraka-kammakārakādiv<sup>o</sup>. <sup>e</sup> (Bm par<sup>o</sup>).

gahetabbo va, tathā hi <sup>1</sup>"kriyā-kriyāpattivibhāgadesako" ti ādikā saddaracanā dissati.

*Kātaṃ kattaṃ kālave* <sup>2</sup>*· karetuṃ, katvā katvāna* [kātuṃ]<sup>3</sup> *kātūna karitvā karitvāna kacca adhikacca kariya kariyāna purakkhitvā*<sup>4</sup> *· karetvā aññāni pi tumantādini yojetabbāni.* Tatra <sup>5</sup>kaccā ti katvā; adhikaccā ti adhiḥkaṃ katvā, akkharacintakā pana saddasatthanayaṃ nissāya *adhikiecca* iti rūpaṃ icchanti, mayaṃ pan' etādisaṃ rūpaṃ pāliya anukūlaṃ na hoti ti na icchāma, tathā hi Therikāgāthāyaṃ<sup>5</sup> Gotamiyā parinibbānavacane <sup>6</sup>"padakkhiṇaṃ kacca nipacca pāde" ti pāli dissati, tattha <sup>10</sup>hi padakkhiṇaṃ katvā ti attho, *kaccā* ti padassa dassanen' eva<sup>7</sup> *adhikaccā* ti padam pi diṭṭham eva hoti, esa nayo aññatṛa pi yathārahaṃ veditabbo.

Idāni *karoti*ssa dhātussa appamattakaṃ atthātisayayogaṃ kathayāma: *Taṇhaṃkaro, kāraṇā*, <sup>8</sup>"pharusāhi vācāhi"<sup>9</sup> pakrub- <sup>15</sup>bamāno; <sup>10</sup>"sante na kurute piyaṃ" ti. Tatra *Taṇhaṃkaro* ti veneyyānaṃ taṇhaṃ lobhaṃ karoti hīmsati ti *Taṇhaṃkaro*, atha vā rūpakāya-dhammakāyasampattiya attani sakalalokassa taṇhaṃ sinehaṃ karoti janeti ti *Taṇhaṃkaro*; *kāraṇā* ti <sup>20</sup>"hīmsanā; pakrubbamāno ti hīmsamāno; <sup>21</sup>"sante na kurute <sup>22</sup>piyaṃ ti sappurise attano piye iṭṭhe kante manāpe na karoti ti attho, atha vā piyaṃ piyāyamāno tussamāno modamāno sante na kurute na sevati ti attho, yathā 'rājānaṃ sevati' ti etasmiṃ atthe <sup>23</sup>"rājānaṃ <sup>24</sup>piyaṃ kurute"<sup>25</sup> ti saddasatthavidū mantenti, dullabhāyaṃ nīti sādhuḥkaṃ <sup>26</sup>manasikātabbā. Ettha <sup>25</sup>ca *parikkhāras*saddassa atthuddhāro niyate: *parikkhāro* ti <sup>27</sup>"sattāhi nagaraparikkhārehi superikkhitaṃ hoti" ti ādisu *parivāro* vuccati, <sup>28</sup>"ratho setaparikkhāro jhānakkho"<sup>29</sup> cakkaviriyo" ti ādisu *alamkāro*, <sup>30</sup>"ye [ke]c' ime"<sup>31</sup> pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhārā samudānetabbā" ti ādisu *sambhāro*, etth' etañ hi<sup>32</sup> vuccati: <sup>30</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Abhidh-av 14<sup>20</sup> (v. 62<sup>a</sup>). <sup>2</sup> Ap 533<sup>18</sup> (= Thia 147<sup>19</sup>). <sup>3</sup> (510<sup>16</sup>). <sup>4</sup> Sn 94<sup>b</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> ns: *kāraṇāhi* ti yātanāhi || *Lakkhaṇasamyut-tika* || (S II 257<sup>20</sup>) = Sp<sup>1</sup> *ad* Sp (I) 509<sup>10</sup>. <sup>6</sup> 517<sup>20-22</sup> Pj II 169<sup>11-17</sup> (*et n. † ibid.*). <sup>7</sup> (ns *cit.* Sp Sp<sup>1</sup> *ad* Vin II 201<sup>20</sup>; mahim vikrubato). <sup>8</sup> A IV 106<sup>8</sup> (= *nagarālamkārehi* Mp). <sup>9</sup> S V 6<sup>11</sup> (*silaparō*, *sed cf.* Uda 370<sup>11</sup>). <sup>10</sup> M I 104<sup>30</sup>.

<sup>11</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> om. <sup>12</sup> *ita* B<sup>e</sup>; ns *purekkhitvā*; C<sup>e</sup> *purakkhatvā*, B<sup>m</sup> *purakkhetvā*. <sup>13</sup> C<sup>e</sup> Therigāth<sup>o</sup>. <sup>14</sup> B<sup>e</sup> *dassanena*. <sup>15</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>16</sup> *sic* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns (= Pj *cod.* B<sup>m</sup>); *leg.* *pakurute*. <sup>17</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> *cabbānako pro jhānakkho*). <sup>18</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> *ye kec' ime*; B<sup>ns</sup> *ye cime* (= M). <sup>19</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns.



sāsanaññūhi viññūhi *parikkhāro* ti sāsane

parivāro alaṃkāro sambhāro ca pavuccati. 39

1290 Jāgara niddakkhaye. *Jāgaroti, jāgaram*: <sup>1</sup>"dīghā jāgarato ratti".

5 *Tanādi* ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,

suttesv <sup>2</sup>aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito ti. 40

— *Tanādigaṇo* 'yaṃ.

*Rudhādichakkaṃ* vividhatthasāraṃ

matikaraṃ<sup>a</sup> viññujanādhiraṃaṃ<sup>b</sup>

16 ulārachandehi susevaniyaṃ

suvaṇṇaṃsehi suciṃ va ṭhānaṃ. 41

Iti navaṅge sūṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-  
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya katē saddanītippakaraṇe rudhādichakkaṃ  
nāma sattarasamo<sup>c</sup> paricchedo.

15

## XVIII.

Iti paraṃ pavakkhāmi pacuratthahitaṃkaraṃ

*curādikagaṇaṃ* nāma nāmato aṭṭhamāṃ gaṇaṃ. 1

1291 Cura theyye. Thenanaṃ theyyaṃ, corikā ti vuttaṃ hoti,  
tasmīṃ theyye *curadhātu* vattati. *Coreti corayati, coro cori*

20 *corikā, coreluṃ corayitūṃ coretvā corayitvā* — <sup>2</sup>kattutthesu *ye-*  
*ṇayatā curādigaṇalakkaṇaṃ*; kārite *corāpeti corāpayati, corā-*  
*petuṃ corāpayitūṃ corāpetvā corāpayitvā*; kamme *dhanaṃ coreti*  
*coriyati, coritaṃ dhanāṃ*. Esa nayo sabbattha.

1292 Loka dassane. *Loketi lokayati oloketi olokayati ulloketi ullo-*  
25 *kayati (apaloketi apalokayati)<sup>d</sup> āloketi ālokayati viloketi vilokayati,*  
*loko āloko lokanaṃ<sup>e</sup> ullokanāṃ ālokanāṃ vilokanaṃ apaloka-*  
*naṃ<sup>f</sup>, oloketuṃ olokayitūṃ<sup>g</sup> oloketvā<sup>h</sup> olokayitvā*; kārite pana  
*olokāpeti olokāpayati, olokāpetuṃ olokāpayitūṃ olokāpetvā olo-*  
*kāpayitvā* icc evamādinī yojetabbānī, esa nayo sabbatthā pi.

<sup>2</sup> Dhṛp 69<sup>a</sup> (*supra* 428<sup>26</sup>). <sup>2</sup> ns *ad.* dhu kampane (samadhosi, S III 120<sup>4</sup>)  
*et dhu dhamsane* (adhosi, Sn 787<sup>d</sup>). <sup>3</sup> (*cf.* Kev 454, Sd § 918).

<sup>a</sup> Be<sup>ns</sup> matikaraṃ. <sup>b</sup> *ita* C<sup>e</sup>Be<sup>ms</sup> (= paññā rhi so sū tui<sup>1</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup> lvan  
evā mve<sup>1</sup> lyo<sup>2</sup> rā phrac so). <sup>c</sup> Be<sup>m</sup> soḷasamo. <sup>d</sup> *ita* (*con.*) Be<sup>ns</sup> [ $\leq$  Sv I  
193<sup>18-19</sup>]; C<sup>e</sup>Be<sup>m</sup> *om.* <sup>e</sup> Be<sup>ns</sup> *ad.* olokanāṃ. <sup>f</sup> Be<sup>ns</sup> *ad.* avalokanaṃ, Be<sup>m</sup> *ad.*  
ālokanāṃ, <sup>g</sup> Be<sup>m</sup> *om.*

Tattha loko ti <sup>1</sup>tayo lokā: saṃkhāraloko sattaloko okāsaloko ti, tattha<sup>a</sup> <sup>2</sup>"eko loko sabbe sattā āharaṭṭhitikā" ti āgataṭṭhāne saṃkhāraloko vedītabbo, <sup>3</sup>"sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā" ti āgataṭṭhāne sattaloko, <sup>4</sup>"yāvata candimasuriyā pariha-  
ranti <sup>5</sup>disā bhanti viroca[mā]nā tāva[tā]<sup>b</sup>-sahassadhā loko ettha te vattati vaso" ti āgataṭṭhāne okāsaloko; atha vā loko ti <sup>6</sup>tividho loko: kilesaloko bhavaloko indriyaloko ti, <sup>7</sup>tattha rāgādikilesabahulatāya kāmāvacarasattā kilesaloko, jhānābhī-  
nāparibuddhiyā<sup>c</sup> rūpāvacarasattā bhavaloko, āneñjasamādhī-  
hulatāya viśadindriyattā arūpāvacarasattā indriyaloko, atha vā <sup>10</sup>kiḷissanāṃ kilesa dukkha<sup>d</sup> ti attho, tasmā dukkhabahulatāya apāyesu sattā kilesaloko; tadanñe sattā <sup>11</sup>sampattibhāvabhāvato bhavaloko; tattha ye vimuttiparipācakehi indriyehi<sup>e</sup> samannā-  
gatā sattā, so indriyaloko ti vedītabbāṃ; jātaṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana <sup>12</sup>"saṃkhāraloko sattaloko okāsaloko khandhaloko āyata-  
naloko dhātuloko ti anekavidho loko, ettha<sup>f</sup> <sup>13</sup>"eko loko sabbe sattā āharaṭṭhitikā | la | aṭṭhārasa-loko<sup>g</sup> aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo" ti ettha saṃkhāraloko vutto, khandhalokādayo tadantogadhā yeva,  
<sup>14</sup>"ayaṃ loko paraloko<sup>h</sup> devaloko manussaloko" ti ādisu pana sattaloko vutto, <sup>15</sup>"yāvata candimasuriyā pariharanti disā  
bhanti viroca[mā]nā tāva[tā]<sup>b</sup>-sahassadhā loko ettha te vattati vaso" ti ettha okāsaloko vutto" ti vuttaṃ; atthato pana in-  
driyabaddhānaṃ khandhānaṃ samūho santāno ca sattaloko <sup>16</sup>rūpādisu sattavisattatāya satto lokiyati ettha kusālākusalaṃ  
tabbipāko cā ti, anindriyabaddhānaṃ rūpādīnaṃ<sup>i</sup> samūho san- <sup>17</sup>tāno ca okāsaloko <sup>18</sup>lokīyanti ettha tasā thāvarā ca tesaṃ  
ca okāsabhūto ti<sup>e</sup> — tadādhāraṇatāya<sup>j</sup> h<sup>e</sup> esa bhājanaloko ti pi vuccati —, duvidho pi c<sup>e</sup> esa rūpādidhamme upādāya paññat-

<sup>1</sup> 519<sup>1-2</sup> < Sp I 118<sup>21-22</sup> = Vm 204<sup>28</sup>—205<sup>3</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Paṭis I 122<sup>17(=20)</sup>. <sup>3</sup> M I 426<sup>20</sup>. <sup>4</sup> M I 328<sup>31-32</sup>. <sup>5</sup> ns: disā ti bhummatthe etaṃ paccattavacanaṃ ti aha: "disāsu virocamaṇā" ti [Ps Ec II 408<sup>20</sup>] || Mūlapaṇṇāsattika ||. <sup>6</sup> Nett 11<sup>5</sup>. <sup>7</sup> 519<sup>7-13</sup> < Netta (C<sup>e</sup>) 54<sup>12-13</sup>. <sup>8</sup> = bhavasampatti eñ<sup>1</sup> aphra<sup>2</sup> kroñ<sup>3</sup>, ns. <sup>9</sup> 519<sup>15-22</sup> < Ja I 131<sup>28</sup>—132<sup>3</sup>. <sup>10</sup> cf. Nidd I 60<sup>14-15</sup> + 9<sup>23</sup> (vide n. h<sup>1</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> Bm ettha. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns om. -tā (= M). <sup>c</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns (-paribuddhiyā = pvn<sup>2</sup> khrañ<sup>3</sup> kroñ<sup>1</sup>). <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns vipākadukkhaṃ (Netta C<sup>e</sup>). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>f</sup> Ja: tattha. <sup>g</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns paro loko (metr.) et brahmaloko sadevako (= Sn 1117<sup>ab</sup>) pro devaloko manussaloko. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns (con.) rūpānaṃ (ns: rūpādīnaṃ rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup> || "ādī" kui ma lui ||). <sup>j</sup> (x: tadādhāraṇatāya?).



tattā upādāpaññattibhūto aparamatthasabhāvo, <sup>1</sup>sappaccaye  
 pana rūpārūpadhamme upādāya paññattattā <sup>2</sup>tadubhayassā pi  
 upādānānaṃ <sup>3</sup>vasena pariyāyato paccayāyattavuttitā<sup>4</sup> upa-  
 rītabbā, <sup>5</sup>tadubhayo<sup>b</sup> khandhā saṃkhāraloko<sup>c</sup> paccayehi saṃ-  
 5 kharīyanti lujjanti palujjanti cā ti; ettha paccayāyattavuttitāya  
 magga-phaladhammānaṃ pi, sati pi lujjanapalujjanatte, tebhū-  
 mikadhammānaṃ<sup>c</sup> yeva loko ti adhippetattā n' atthi lokatā-  
 pajjanaṃ, tathā hi te "lokuttarā" ti vuttā; āloko ti rasmi,  
 ālokenti etena bhuso passanti janā cakkhuvīññānaṃ vā ti āloko;  
 10 olokanaṃ ti heṭṭhā pekkhanaṃ, ullokanaṃ ti uddham pek-  
 khaṇaṃ, ālokanaṃ ti purato pekkhanaṃ, vilokanaṃ ti dvīsu  
 passesu pekkhanaṃ, vividhā vā pekkhanaṃ; apalokanaṃ ti  
<sup>6</sup>"saṃghaṃ apaloketvā" ti ādisu viya jānāpanaṃ; avaloka-  
 naṃ<sup>d</sup> ti <sup>7</sup>"nāgāvalokitāṃ"<sup>d</sup> . . . avaloketvā<sup>d</sup> ti ādisu viya puri-  
 15 makāyaṃ parivattetvā pekkhanaṃ — <sup>8</sup>"ālokite vilokite saṃ-  
 pajānakārī hoti" ti etthā pi bhāvavasena 'ālokanaṃ ālokitāṃ,  
 vilokanaṃ vilokitaṃ' ti attho gaṇetabbo.

**1293 Thaka paṭighate.** *Thakeli thakayati dvāraṃ puriso.*

**1294 <sup>9</sup>Takka vitakke.** *Takketi vitakkeli vitakkayati, takko vitakko*  
 20 *vitakkilā.* Tattha takkanaṃ takko, <sup>9</sup>ūhanaṃ ti vuttaṃ hoti,  
 evaṃ vitakko, atha vā vitakkenti etena, sayāṃ vā vitakketi,  
 vitakkanamattam eva vā etan ti vitakko, <sup>10</sup>"takko vitakko . .  
 appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā" ti Abhidhamme pariyā-  
 yasaddā vuttā; vitakketi ti vitakkitā puggalo, <sup>11</sup>"avitakkitā  
 25 maccum upabbajanti" ti pāḷi.

**1295 Aki lakkhaṇe<sup>c</sup>.** Lakkhaṇaṃ saññānaṃ, sañjānanakāraṇaṃ ti  
 vuttaṃ hoti. Atr' idaṃ saṃlakkhitabbaṃ<sup>1</sup>: ye imasmiṃ curā-  
 digāṇe anekassarā asaṃyogantā ikārānubandhavasena niddiṭṭhā

<sup>1</sup> = akroṇ<sup>2</sup> nhañ<sup>1</sup> ta kva phrac kun so, ns. <sup>2</sup> ns: i "tadubhayassa pi"  
 kā<sup>3</sup> rhe<sup>2</sup> paññattattā [519<sup>28</sup>] nok vuttitā [520<sup>3</sup>] nhaç pā<sup>3</sup> kui ñai<sup>1</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>3</sup> vasena |  
 pakatūpanissayasatti eñ<sup>1</sup> acvam<sup>3</sup> phrañ<sup>1</sup> || ns. <sup>4</sup> ns: tadubhaye | thuī sattiō-  
 kāsa nhaç pā<sup>3</sup> nhuik || vā | tvañ || "pahine uddhacca-kukkuece ti niddhāraṇe  
 bhummaṃ" hu Saṃyut-tīkā [ad S V 106<sup>7</sup>] miñ<sup>1</sup> so kroṇ<sup>1</sup> ekavue-niddhāraṇa lañ<sup>3</sup>  
 rhi eñ<sup>1</sup> ||. <sup>5</sup> cf. Vin IV 226<sup>18</sup>, <sup>21</sup>. <sup>6</sup> cf. D II 122<sup>5</sup> (Sv). <sup>7</sup> D I 70<sup>27</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Wg  
 § 33: 107? <sup>9</sup> cf. As. 114<sup>12-16</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Dhs § 7. <sup>11</sup> J VI 43<sup>24</sup> etc. (supra 138<sup>29</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> paccayāyattivo). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns tadubhaye (vide n. 4). <sup>c</sup> ns tebhūmaka<sup>10</sup>.  
<sup>d</sup> ita CeBemns; D, Sv: apa<sup>10</sup>; Mvu III 281<sup>4</sup>: naga-vil<sup>10</sup>. <sup>e</sup> cf. Kt Vp apud  
 Wg § 35: 74. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns sallakkh<sup>10</sup>.

dhātavo, te evaṃ vuttehi <sup>1</sup>imehi tihi lakkhaṇehi samannāgatā ākhyātattaṃ nāmikattaṃ ca pāpuṇantā ekantato niggahitāgamaena nipphannarūpā yeva bhavanti na katthaci pi vigatanig-gahitāgamarūpāni bhavanti. *Aṇketi aṇkayati, aṇkanaṃ aṇko*; samāse pana *sasaṃko* <sup>2</sup>"cakkamkitacarāṇo" ti ādini rūpāni <sup>3</sup>bhavanti.

1296 Sakka 1297 vakka bhāsane<sup>a</sup>. *Sakkeli sakkayati, vakkeli vak-kayati*.

1298 Nakka 1299 dhakka<sup>b</sup> nāsane. *Nakkeli nakkayati, dhakketi<sup>b</sup> dhakkayati<sup>b</sup>*.

10

1300 Cakka 1301 cukka vyathane. *Cakkeli cakkayati, cukketi cukkayati, cakkam*. Cakkan ti ken' atthena cakkam: cakketi vyathati himsatī ti atthena cakkam, <sup>4</sup>*cakkasaddo*

<sup>4</sup>sampattiyaṃ lakkhaṇe ca rathaṅge iriyāpathe

dāne ratana<sup>c</sup>-dhamma-khuracakkādisu padissati<sup>d</sup>, ... 2 15

<sup>5</sup>"cattār' imāni bhikkhave cakkāni yehi samannāgatānaṃ devamanussānaṃ" ti ādisu hi ayaṃ sampattiyaṃ dissati, <sup>6</sup>"pāda-  
talesu cakkāni jātāni" ti ettha lakkhaṇe, <sup>7</sup>"cakkam va vahato  
padan" ti ettha rathaṅge, <sup>8</sup>"catucakkam navadvāraṇ" ti ettha  
iriyāpathe, <sup>9</sup>"dada bhuñja<sup>e</sup> ca mā ca pāmado cakkam vattasu <sup>10</sup>  
sabbapāṇinan"<sup>g</sup> ti ettha dāne, <sup>11</sup>"dibbaṃ cakkaratanaṃ pātur  
ahosi" ti ettha ratanacakke, <sup>12</sup>"mayā pavattitaṃ cakkan" ti  
ettha dhammacakke, <sup>13</sup>"icchāhatassa posassa cakkam bhamati  
matthake" ti ettha khuracakke, <sup>14</sup>"khurapariyantena ce pi cak-  
kenā" ti ettha paharaṇacakke, <sup>15</sup>"asani(vi)cakkan"<sup>h</sup> ti ettha <sup>25</sup>  
asanimaṇḍale ti.

1302 <sup>†</sup>Taki<sup>i</sup> bandhane. <sup>†</sup>*Tamkeli tamkayati*.

1303 Akka thavane. Thavanaṃ thuti. *Akketi akkayati, akko*. Akko ti suriyo, so hi mahājutitāya akkiyati abhūtthaviyati

<sup>1</sup> = sara myā<sup>2</sup> han | saṃyug ma rhi | i-anuban sup<sup>2</sup> tan so lakkhaṇā  
tūi<sup>1</sup> nhañ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>2</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>2</sup> 521<sup>18-20</sup> < Mp (S<sup>c</sup>) II 331<sup>12</sup>—332<sup>24</sup> ad. A II 9<sup>1</sup>, Ps (E<sup>v</sup>) II  
27<sup>21</sup>—28<sup>2</sup>. <sup>3</sup> = kāla gati upadhi payoga le<sup>3</sup> pā<sup>3</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup> prañ<sup>1</sup> cum khrañ<sup>3</sup> nhuik, ns.  
<sup>4</sup> A II 32<sup>2</sup>. <sup>5</sup> D II 17<sup>10</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Dhṛp I<sup>1</sup>. <sup>7</sup> S I 16<sup>2</sup>. <sup>8</sup> cf. J III 412<sup>6-7</sup>. <sup>9</sup> D II 172<sup>18</sup>.  
<sup>11</sup> Sn 557<sup>a</sup>. <sup>12</sup> J IV 4<sup>24</sup>. <sup>13</sup> D I 52<sup>27</sup>. <sup>14</sup> D III 44<sup>18</sup> S II 229<sup>24</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> = Kt Vp apud Wg § 32: 34—35. <sup>b</sup> *dedi* (Wg § 32: 35); C<sup>e</sup>Bemns vakk<sup>o</sup>.  
<sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns -ratna- (ratna nhuik saṃyug sañ<sup>1</sup> kroñ<sup>3</sup> kui athak nhuik [§ 69] min<sup>1</sup>  
latiāṃ<sup>1</sup>). <sup>d</sup> (Mp Ps: dhammūracakk<sup>o</sup>); B<sup>m</sup> om. -cakkādisu padissati. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>  
abhuñja; B<sup>e</sup>ns dada bhuñja. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns vattassu. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns om. sabba-. <sup>h</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>  
asānicakkam. <sup>i</sup> Wg § 32: 96: taki.



tappasannehi jānehī ti akko, tathā hi tassa <sup>1</sup>"n' atthi suriya-samā ābhā; <sup>2</sup>udet' ayaṃ cakkhumā" ti ādinā abhithhuti dissati.

1304 Hikka<sup>a</sup> himsāyaṃ. *Hikketi hikkayati.*

1305 Nikka<sup>b</sup> parimāṇe. *Nikketi nikkayati.*

5 1306 Bukka bhassane<sup>c</sup>. Ettha sunakhabhassanaṃ bhassanan ti gaheṭṭabbhaṃ, na vācāsaṃkhātaṃ bhassanaṃ. *Bukketi bukkayati.* Ettha ca <sup>2</sup>"bukkayati sā core" iti lokiyappayogo veditabbo. *Bhuvādigāṇe* pana <sup>4</sup>*bukkati sā* ti rūpaṃ bhavati; <sup>3</sup>añño tu "bukka paribhāsane" iti paṭhati, evaṃ paṭhantenū<sup>d</sup> pi sunakhabhassanaṃ evādhīpettaṃ.

1307 <sup>†</sup>Daka<sup>e</sup> 1308 laka assādane. <sup>†</sup>*Daketi<sup>e</sup> dakayati<sup>e</sup>, laketi lakayati.*

1309 Takka 1310 loka bhāsāyaṃ<sup>f</sup>. *Takketi takkayati, loketi lokayati.*

1311 Cika 1312 sika āmasane. *Ciketi cikayati, siketi sikayati.*

15 — *Kakārantadhāturūpāni.*

1313 Lakkha dassan'-amkesu. Dassanaṃ passanaṃ, amko lañcha-naṃ. *Lakkheti lakkhayati sallakkheti sallakkhayati, <sup>6</sup>lakkhaṃ vijjhati usunā, lakkhaṃ karoti; <sup>7</sup>"Gaṇḍāya vāluka khiyye<sup>g</sup> udakaṃ khiyye mahaggaṇave mahiyā mattikā khiyye <sup>8</sup>lakkhena* 20 *mama buddhiyā", kappalakkhaṇaṃ golakkhaṇaṃ itthilakkhaṇaṃ, dhammānaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ, <sup>9</sup>"sallakkhanā upalakkhanā<sup>h</sup> paccupalakkhanā" — lakkhadhātuyā <sup>10</sup>yupaccayantāya samādipubbānaṃ rūpānaṃ nakāro dantaḥ.*

1314 Bhakkha adane. *Bhakkheti bhakkhayati, <sup>11</sup>"bhakkho no* 25 *laddho; <sup>12</sup>bhakkhayanti migādhama<sup>i</sup>". Bhuvādigāṇe* pana *bhakkhati* ti rūpaṃ.

1315 <sup>13</sup>Nakkha sambandhe. *Nakkheti nakkhayati.*

1316 Makkha makkhane. *Makkheti makkhayati, makkho makkhi.*

<sup>1</sup> S I 6<sup>18</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J II 33<sup>22</sup>. <sup>3</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>4</sup> 322<sup>19</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (Hemacandra Dhātup X 156: abhāsane ity anye). <sup>6</sup> (523<sup>16</sup>). <sup>7</sup> cf. Ap 23<sup>9</sup>. <sup>8</sup> ns: mama | āñ Sāriputtarā eñ || buddhiyā | ta chāi<sup>1</sup> khrok pa<sup>3</sup> so pañña tui<sup>2</sup> tvañ ta khu khu so pañña kui || lakkhena | i rve<sup>1</sup> i mhyā hu mhat sa phrañ<sup>1</sup> | kroñ<sup>1</sup> || . . . . || mama buddhi na khiye hū lui ||. <sup>9</sup> Dhs § 16. <sup>10</sup> (Kc 555; Pañ [III 3: 107]: yue). <sup>11</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>12</sup> J III 151<sup>6</sup>. <sup>13</sup> \*\*\*.

<sup>a</sup> = Maitr Kt *apud* Wg § 33: 12. <sup>b</sup> Wg § 33: 13 *niṣka* (*sed cf. n. a*). <sup>c</sup> Wg § 33: 39: bhāsāṇe(!) *sed cf. Hemacandra Dhātup I 54*. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>ens</sup> paṭhante. <sup>e</sup> ɔ: rak<sup>o</sup> (Wg § 33: 63). <sup>f</sup> cf. Wg § 33: 107 + 33: 103. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>ens</sup> khiyye *ubique*. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> oṇā(!).

Tattha <sup>1</sup>makkho ti parehi kataguṇaṃ makkheti piṃsati ti makkho <sup>2</sup>guṇadhamṣanā; <sup>3</sup>"makkhaṃ asahamāno" ti ettha pana attani parehi kataṃ avamaññanaṃ makkho ti vuccati.

**1317 Yakkha pūjayaṃ.** *Yakkheti yakkhayati, yakkho.* Yakkho ti mahānubhāvo satto, tathā hi <sup>3</sup>"pucchāmi taṃ mahāyakkha" <sup>5</sup>sabbabhūtānaṃ issarā" ti ettha Sakko devarājā yakkho ti vutto, atha vā: yakkho ti yakkhayoniyam nibbattasatto, sabbe pi vā sattā yakkhā ti vuccanti, <sup>4</sup>"paramayakkhavisuddhiṃ paññāpentī" ti ettha hi *yakkhasaddo* satte vattati, tathā hi yakkho pi <sup>b</sup>satto pi devo pi Sakko pi khīṇāsavo pi yakkho yeva nāma, <sup>10</sup>mahānubhāvātāya yakkhiyati saraṇagatehi jānehi nānāpacca-yehi nānābalihi ca pūjīyati ti yakkho:

satte deve ca Sakke ca khīṇāsave ca rakkhase

pañcasv etesu atthesu *yakkhasaddo* pavattati. 3

**1318 Lakkha ālocane.** *Lakkheti lakkhayati, lakkhaṃ vijjhati* <sup>15</sup>*usunā.*

**1319 Makkha asane<sup>c</sup>.** *Mokkheti mokkhayati.*

**1320 Rukkha pharusse.** Phārusaṃ pharusabhāvo. *Rukkheti rukkhayati, samāse rukkhakeso atirukkhavacano* ti rūpāni. Ettha ca <sup>5</sup>"samaṇo ayaṃ pāpo atirukkhavāco" ti pūji nidassanaṃ, <sup>20</sup>tattha atirukkhavāco ti atipharusavacano ti attho. — *Khakā-rantadhāturūpāni.*

**1321 Līṅga cittikaraṇe.** Cittikaraṇaṃ vicitrabhāvakaraṇaṃ. *Līṅgeti līṅgayati, līṅgaṃ.* Ettha līṅgaṃ nāma digha-rassa-kisathūla-parimaṇḍalādibhedaṃ saṅghānaṃ ti gahaṇe ativa yujjati, <sup>25</sup>taṃ hi nānappakārehi vicitraṃ hoti, līṅgiyati vicittaṃ kariyyati avijjā-taṇhā-kammehi utunā vā cuṇṇādihi vā sarīraṃ iti <sup>d</sup>līṅgaṃ, ajjhattasantāna-tiṇa-rukkhādi-kuṇḍala-karaṇḍakādisu pavattasaṅghānavasen' etaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ; *līṅgasaddo* sadde sad-dappavattinimitte itthivyañjane purisavyañjane saññāṇe ākāre <sup>30</sup>cā ti imesu atthesu dissati, ayañ hi <sup>6</sup>"rukkho ti vacanaṃ līṅgaṃ" ti ettha saddē dissati, <sup>7</sup>"satālīṅgassa atthassā" ti ettha sad-

<sup>1</sup> cf. Mp ad A I 95<sup>17</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Vin I 25<sup>4</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J VI 98<sup>14</sup>. <sup>4</sup> A V 64<sup>1-2</sup>, cf. Pj II 553<sup>35</sup>, 37. <sup>5</sup> Pv 8a. <sup>6</sup> Mmd 53 (C<sup>o</sup> 67<sup>a</sup>; Sd § 192). <sup>7</sup> Th 106<sup>a</sup> (*supra* 379<sup>4-17</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> J: mahabāba. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ti. <sup>c</sup> CeB<sup>cm</sup> asane; ns: āsane | ne khrañ<sup>5</sup> nhuik || asane (= Wg § 33: 57) lañ<sup>3</sup> rhi eñ<sup>1</sup> || cā<sup>3</sup> khrañ<sup>3</sup> nhuik phrae eñ<sup>1</sup> || samban ||. <sup>d</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> siram sammihī ti *pro* sarīraṃ iti).



dappavattinimitte, <sup>1</sup>"tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno itthiliṅgaṃ pātubhavatī"<sup>a</sup> ti ettha itthivyañjane, <sup>2</sup>"purisaliṅga-nimitta-kuttākappānan" ti ettha purisavyañjane, <sup>3</sup>"tena liṅgena jānāma dhuvaṃ buddho bhavissasi"<sup>b</sup> ti ettha <sup>5</sup>saññāne, <sup>4</sup>"tehi liṅgehi tehi<sup>c</sup> nimittehi tehi ākārehi āgantuka-bhāvo jānitabbo: āgantukā ime" ti ettha ākāre dissati:

sadde ca tannimitte ca kāṭakoṭacikāya ca

lakkhaṇe c' eva ākāre *liṅgasaddo* pavattati ti. 4

**1322 Maga anvesane.** *Mageli magayati, migo mago, magayamāno,* <sup>10</sup>ettha ca <sup>a</sup>"yathā<sup>d</sup> biḷāro . . . mūsikaṃ magayamāno" ti pālī nidassanaṃ. Migo ti ca mago ti ca catuppado<sup>e</sup> pavuccati, ettha migo ti magayati ito c' ito (ca) gocaraṃ anvesati pariye-sati ti migo, evaṃ mago; ettha <sup>6</sup>"visesato harinamigo migo nāma, sāmāññato pana avasesā pi catuppadā migā icc eva <sup>15</sup>vuccanti, tathā hi Susimajātake <sup>7</sup>"kāḷā migā setadantā tava-  
(y)-ime parosahassaṃ<sup>f</sup> hemaḷāḷabhichannā"<sup>g</sup> ti etasmiṃ pālippa-  
dese hatthino pi *migasaddena* vuttā: kāḷamigā<sup>h</sup> ti; atha vā  
magiyati jīvitakappanattāya maṃsādihi atthikehi<sup>i</sup> luddehi anve-  
siyati pariyesiya ti migo <sup>8</sup>araññajātā sasa-pasada-hariṇ<sup>j</sup>-eṇey-  
<sup>20</sup>yādayo catuppadā, evaṃ mago, <sup>9</sup>"atthaṃ na labhate mago" ti  
ettha pana mago viyā ti mago, bālo ti attho.

**1323 Magga gavesane.** *Maggeḷi maggayati, maggo magganam.* Ettha ca maggo ti paṭipadāya ca pakatimaggassa ca upāyassa ca adhivacanaṃ, <sup>10</sup>"Mahāvihāravāsinaṃ vācanāmagganissitaṃ" <sup>25</sup>ti ādisu pana kathāpabandho pi maggo ti vuccati; tatra paṭipadā ekantato jātījarāvyādhidukkhādihi piḷitehi sattehi dukkhakkha-  
yaṃ nibbānaṃ pāpuṇattāya<sup>j</sup> maggetabbo<sup>k</sup> gavesitabbo ti  
maggo, pakatimaggo pana maggamūlhehi maggetabbo<sup>k</sup> ti  
maggo — pakatimaggamūlhehi ca paṭipadāsamkhātāriyamag-  
<sup>30</sup>gamūlhā eva bahavo santi, pakatimaggo hi kadāci eva addhi-

<sup>1</sup> Vin III 35<sup>11</sup>. <sup>2</sup> As 322<sup>16</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Bv 2: 101cd . . . 108cd. <sup>4</sup> \*\*\* (cf. Vin I 133<sup>26</sup>).

<sup>5</sup> M I 334<sup>20</sup> (cf. S II 270<sup>22</sup>). <sup>6</sup> (447<sup>2</sup> 563<sup>10</sup>). <sup>7</sup> J II 48<sup>21-22</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 371<sup>12</sup>.

<sup>9</sup> maggati = gavesati As 162<sup>28</sup>, gaveṭṭhi = magganā Vm 29<sup>31</sup> (Wg § 34: 39: anvesaṇe). <sup>10</sup> cf. Abhidh-av 137<sup>22</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Vin: pātubhūtaṃ hotī. <sup>b</sup> ita ns (= Bv); C<sup>e</sup>Bem<sup>ns</sup> essati. <sup>c</sup> Bm<sup>om</sup>.  
<sup>d</sup> M: seyyathā pi. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> oppādo (524<sup>14</sup> C<sup>e</sup>Bm<sup>ns</sup> oppāda). <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup> parosataṃ (= J).  
<sup>g</sup> ita Bm? (= Ja); C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>ns</sup> oḷalabhi sañchannā (= J. codd. BPK). <sup>h</sup> ita Bem<sup>ns</sup>;  
C<sup>e</sup> kāḷa migā (524<sup>15</sup>). <sup>i</sup> (s: maṃsādiatthikehi?). <sup>j</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>Bem<sup>ns</sup> (527<sup>4</sup>). <sup>k</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> maggetabbo.

kānaṃ muyhati, "eṣa maggo" ti nāyakā na dullabhā, ariyamaggo  
 pana sabbadā<sup>a</sup> yeva<sup>a</sup> sabbalokassa muyhati, nāyakā parama-  
 dullabhā, tasmā so eva<sup>b</sup> avijjasammūlhehi maggetabbo<sup>c</sup> ti  
 maggo. Aññesaṃ pana<sup>d</sup> dvinnāṃ dhātūnaṃ vasena pi atthaṃ  
 vadanti garū: "kilese mārento gacchati ti mag-go" ti. Taṃ<sup>5</sup>  
 taṃ kiccaṃ hitaṃ vā nipphādetukāmehi maggiyati gavesiyati  
 ti maggo · upāyo, *maggasaddo* hi "abhidhammakathāmag-  
 gaṃ devānaṃ sampavattayī" ti ettha upāye pi vattati, tathā  
 hi<sup>d</sup> Abhidhammaṭṭikāyaṃ "maggo ti upāyo, khandhāyatana-  
 dinaṃ kusalādīnaṃ ca dhammānaṃ avabodhassa saccapaṭive-  
 dhass' eva vā upāyabhāvato abhidhammakathāmaggo ti vutto,  
 pabandho vā maggo ti vuccati, so hi dighattā maggo viyā ti  
 maggo, tasmā abhidhammakathāpabandho abhidhammakathā-  
 maggo ti vutto". Idāni pakati-paṭipadāmaggānaṃ nāmāni ka-  
 thayāma, tesu pakatimaggassa

15

maggo pantho patho pajjo añjasam<sup>e</sup> vaṭumāyanam

"addhānam addhā padavī vattanti c' eva santati<sup>f</sup> ti 5  
 imāni nāmāni, paṭipadāmaggassa pana

maggo pantho patho pajjo añjasam<sup>e</sup> vaṭumāyanam

nāvā<sup>g</sup> uttara setu ca kullo ca bhisi saṃkamo ti 6 20

anekāni nāmāni. || Ettha pana keci 'nāvā' ti ādini pakatimaggassa  
 nāmāni<sup>i</sup> ti vadanti. | Taṃ na gahetabbaṃ · pakatimaggassa  
 kismiñci pi paḷippadese *nāvā* ti ādihi padehi vuttaṭṭhānābhā-  
 vato abhidhānasatthesu ca 'nāvā' iccā ādikānaṃ tadabhidhāna-  
 naṃ anāgatattā, ayaṃ pan' ettha vacanattho: nāvā viyā ti 25  
 nāvā; uttaranti etenā ti uttaraṃ · nāvā yeva, uttaraṃ ti ayaṃ  
 hi *nāvā*pariyāyo, "taraṃ taraṃ poto plavo" ti ime pi taṃ-  
 pariyāyā yeva: uttaraṃ viyā ti uttaraṃ, setu viyā ti setu,  
 kullo viyā ti kullo, bhisi viyā ti bhisi, saṃkamo viyā saṃ-  
 kamanti vā etenā ti saṃkamo — sabbam etaṃ ariyamaggass'<sup>h</sup>  
 eva nāmaṃ na pakatimaggassa, tathā hi "dhammanāvaṃ sam-  
 āruyha santāressaṃ sadevakan"<sup>i</sup> ti ca<sup>10</sup> "dhammasetuṃ da-  
 ḷhaṃ katvā nibbuto so narāsabbo" ti ca<sup>11</sup> "kullo<sup>b</sup> ti kho bhik-

<sup>1</sup> V 750 + 1073<sup>c</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Vibha 114<sup>12</sup>. <sup>3</sup> As 1<sup>12</sup>. <sup>4</sup> 525<sup>12-14</sup> < m<sup>1</sup> (B<sup>e</sup> 8<sup>12-12</sup>) *ad loc.*; cf. As 162<sup>12</sup>. <sup>5</sup> ns: vaṭumam ayanam khvai. <sup>6</sup> cf. 526<sup>10</sup>. <sup>7</sup> cf. 526<sup>10</sup> sqq.  
<sup>8</sup> cf. 467<sup>12</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Bv 2: 58ed. <sup>10</sup> Bv 10: 31ed. <sup>11</sup> cf. S IV 175<sup>12</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. ? <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> evaṃ. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns maggitabbo. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *ad. ahi* (o; ayaṃ?).  
<sup>e</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> añjasam). <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup> paddhati. <sup>g</sup> Bv Bva: sadevake. <sup>h</sup> S: kullaṇ.



khavē ariyamaggass' etam adhivacanan" ti ca evamādinā  
 tattha tattha Bhagavatā ariyamaggo "nāvā" ti ādihi anekehi  
 nāmehi vutto, atthakathācariyehi pi Suttanipātattthakathāyaṃ  
 1 "baddhā . . . bhisi susaṃkhatā ti<sup>a</sup> Bhagavā" ti etasmiṃ padese  
 5 evaṃ atthasaṃvaṇṇanā katā: 2 "bhisi ti pattharivā<sup>b</sup> puthulaṃ  
 katvā 3 baddhā kullā<sup>c</sup> ti vuccati loke, ariyassa vinaye pana  
 ariyamaggo ti<sup>d</sup>

- maggo pajjo patho pantho añjasam vaṭumāyanam  
 nāvā uttara setu ca kullo ca bhisi saṃkamo
- 10 addhānam pabhavo 3c' eva tattha tattha pakāsito" ti 7  
 evaṃ ācariyehi katāya atthasaṃvaṇṇanāya dassanato ca 'nāvā  
 ti ādini pi pakatimaggassa nāmāni' ti vacanam na gahetabbam,  
 yathāvuttam eva vacanam gahetabbam. || Koci pan' ettha evaṃ  
 vadeyya: 4 "dhammasetum dāham katvā" ti ettha 5 "dhamma-  
 15 setun ti maggasetun" ti vacanato dhammasaddo magge vattati,  
 na setusaddo ti. | Tan na: dhammasaddo viya setusaddo pi  
 magge vattati ti setu viyā ti setu, dhammo eva setu (dham-  
 masetū)<sup>e</sup> ti atthavasena; esa nayo aññatrā pi. || Aparam pi  
 vadeyya: nanu Brahmajālasuttantattthakathāyaṃ 6 "dakkhiṇutta-  
 20 rena<sup>f</sup> Bodhimaṇḍam pavisitvā assatthadumarājānam . . . padak-  
 khiṇam katvā pubbuttarabhāge 7 hito" ti imasmiṃ 8 thāne dak-  
 khiṇuttarasaddena dakkhiṇo maggo vutto ti. | Na 9 anekesu  
 pāḷipadesesu atthakathāpade(se)su<sup>g</sup> abhidhānasatthesu ca mag-  
 gavācākassa uttarasaddassa anāgatattā, tasmā tattha evaṃ  
 25 attho daṭṭhabbo: dakkhiṇadisato gantabbo uttaradisābhāgo dak-  
 khiṇuttaro ti vuccati, evaṃbhūtena<sup>h</sup> dakkhiṇuttarena Bodhi-  
 maṇḍe<sup>i</sup> pavisanam sandhāya 10 "dakkhiṇuttarena Bodhimaṇḍam  
 pavisitvā" ti vuttan ti; atha vā dakkhiṇuttarenā ti dakkhiṇa-  
 pacchimuttarena, ettha ādi-avasānagahaṇena majjhassa pi ga-  
 30 haṇam daṭṭhabbam, 11 evaṃ gahaṇam yeva hi, yaṃ Jātakanidāne  
 vuttam: 12 "Bodhisatto tiṇam gahetvā Bodhimaṇḍam āruya dak-

<sup>1</sup> Sn 21<sup>a</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Pj II 34<sup>22-23</sup>. <sup>3</sup> = ice eva, ns. <sup>4</sup> Bv 10: 31<sup>c</sup> (*supra* 525<sup>22</sup>).  
<sup>5</sup> Bva *ad* Bv 10: 31<sup>c</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Sv I 58<sup>4-5</sup>. <sup>7</sup> ns; hi | akyui<sup>3</sup> kā<sup>3</sup> || evaṃ gahaṇam  
 yeva | i sui<sup>1</sup> migapadava|añjana-nañ<sup>2</sup> phrañ<sup>3</sup> yū khrañ<sup>3</sup> sañ sū lhyañ || tena  
 sameti [527<sup>2</sup>] nhuik cap ||. <sup>8</sup> Ja I 70<sup>22-71</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Sn: iti. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> oetvā. <sup>c</sup> Pj: baddhakullo. <sup>d</sup> = Pj *cod.* B<sup>a</sup>. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om.  
<sup>f</sup> Sv(B<sup>c</sup>C<sup>e</sup>): dakkhiṇadvarena; Sv(S<sup>c</sup>) *et* Sv-n; = Sd. <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> atthakathāpā-  
 desu. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> evaṃ tena. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns 10maṇḍa.

khinadisābhāge uttarābhimukho aṭṭhāsi, tasmim̐ khaṇe dakkhi-  
 ṇacakkavālaṃ osiditvā heṭṭhā Avicisampattaṃ viya ahosi utta-  
 racakkavālaṃ ullamghitvā upari bhavaggappattaṃ viya ahosi,  
 Bodhisatto 'idaṃ sambodhipūpuṇaṭṭhānaṃ<sup>a</sup> na bhavati<sup>b</sup> maññe'  
 ti padakkhiṇaṃ karonto pacchimadisābhāgaṃ gantvā puratthā- 5  
 bhimukho aṭṭhāsi" ti ādi, tena sameti. || Athā pi vadeyya: yadi  
*uttarasaddo* disāvācako, evañ ca satī "dakkhiṇuttarenā" ti *ena-*  
*yogaṃ* avatvā 'dakkhiṇuttarāyā' ti āyayogo vattabbo ti. | Tan  
 na<sup>c</sup> disāvācakassa pi saddassa "uttarena nadī Sitā<sup>c</sup> gambhīrā  
 duratikkamā" ti *enayogavasena* vacanato<sup>d</sup>; api ca *disābhāgaṃ* 10  
 sandhāya "dakkhiṇuttarenā" ti<sup>d</sup> vacanaṃ vuttaṃ, disābhāgo hi  
 disā evā ti niṭṭham etthāvagantabbaṃ. — *Gakārāntadhāturūpāni*.

1324 *Laghi bhāsane<sup>c</sup>. Lamgheti lamghayati* etāni buddhavadane  
 appasiddhāni pi lokikappayogadassanavasena āgatāni, sāsana-  
 mim̐ hi <sup>a</sup>*bhuvādigaṇa-curādigaṇa*pariyāpannaṃ gatyatthavā- 15  
 cakassa<sup>f</sup> ullamghanatthaparidīpakassa dhātussa rūpaṃ atīva  
 pasiddhaṃ.

1325 *Lamgha lamghane. Lamgheti lamghayati*; <sup>a</sup>"atikaram akara  
 ācariya mayham p' etaṃ na ruccati catutthe lamghayitvāna  
 pañcamiyam pi<sup>e</sup> āvuto" ti imasmim̐ Sattilamghanajūtake *curā-* 20  
*digaṇa*pariyāpannaṃ gatiatthavācakassa<sup>h</sup> ullamghanatthaparī-  
 dīpakassa *lamghadhātu*ssa *lamghayitvā lamghayitvānā* ti rūpe  
 diṭṭhe yeva *lamgheti lamghayati* ti rūpāni pi diṭṭhāni eva honti,  
 bhāsattavācakassa pana tathārūpāni rūpāni na diṭṭhāni; evaṃ  
 sante pi pubbācariyehi dīghadassīhi abhimatattā bhāsattavā- 25  
 cikā pi *lamghadhātu* atthi ti gahetabbā, evaṃ sabbesu pi  
*bhuvādigaṇādisu* sāsane appasiddhānaṃ pi rūpānaṃ sāsānānu-  
 kulānaṃ gahaṇaṃ veditabbaṃ, ananukulānaṃ ca appasiddhā-  
 naṃ chaḍḍanaṃ.

1326 *Agha pāpakaraṇe<sup>i</sup>. Agheti aghayati, aghaṃ agho anagho.* 30  
 Tattha aghan ti dukkhaṃ, <sup>a</sup>"aghan taṃ paṭisevissaṃ vane  
 vālamigākippe khaggadipinisevite" ti idaṃ nidassanaṃ; agho

<sup>i</sup> J VI 100<sup>a</sup>. <sup>a</sup> V 1076<sup>c</sup> 1325. <sup>b</sup> J I 431<sup>1-2</sup>. <sup>c</sup> J VI 503<sup>18</sup> = 506<sup>1-2</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> ita Bemns (524<sup>27</sup>); C<sup>e</sup> opūpuṇaṇaṭṭhānaṃ (= Ja). <sup>b</sup> Ja: bhavissati.  
<sup>c</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup> Bemns; J: Sīdā (Ja VI 100<sup>18</sup>). <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. vacanato ... ti (527<sup>18-19</sup>). <sup>e</sup> Wg  
 § 33: 87 (121). <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> gatatthavā. <sup>g</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup> Bemns (*metr.* - - - - , cf. 448 n. e); J  
 roḍ. K (3: C<sup>k</sup>): pañcamiyasmim̐. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns gatyattha<sup>o</sup>. <sup>i</sup> = Kt *apud* Wg § 33: 83<sup>d</sup>.



ti kilesa, tena aghena arahā<sup>a</sup> anagho. Tattha aghayanti pāpaṃ karonti sattā etenā ti aghaṃ, kin taṃ: dukkhaṃ; evaṃ agho. || Nanu ca sappurisā dukkhaḥetu pi kilesaḥetu pi ca attano sukhathāya pāpaṃ na karonti, tathā hi <sup>1</sup>"na paṇḍitā  
 5 attasukhassa hetu pāpāni kammāni samācaranti dukkhena phuṭṭhā khalitattā<sup>b</sup> pi santā chandā ca dosā na jahanti dhamman" ti vuttaṃ; evaṃ sante kasmā "agha pāpakaraṇe" ti dhātu ca "aghayanti pāpaṃ karonti sattā etenā ti aghan" ti ādi vacanañ ca vuttan ti. | Saccam, yebhuyyena (pana)<sup>c</sup> sattā  
 10 dukkhādiḥetu pāpakammam karonti, etesu sappurisā eva na karonti, itare karonti; evaṃ pāpakaraṇassa hi dukkhaṃ kilesa ca hetu, tathā hi <sup>2</sup>"sukhī pi h' eke<sup>d</sup> na karonti pāpaṃ avaṇṇa-samsaggabhayā pun' eke<sup>e</sup>, pahu samāno vipulatthacintī kim-kāraṇā me na karosi dukkhan" ti vuttaṃ, ayaṃ hi gāthā  
 15 'dukkhaḥetu pi sattā pāpaṃ karonti' ti etam atthaṃ dipeti, <sup>3</sup>"kuddho hi pītaṃ hanti kuddho hanti samātaran" ti ayaṃ pana 'kilesaḥetu pi pāpaṃ karonti' ti etam atthaṃ dipeti, tasmā amhehi "agha pāpakaraṇe" ti ādi vacanaṃ vuttaṃ.  
 — *Ghakārantadhāturūpāni.*

20 **1327 Loca dassane.** *Loceti locayati, locanaṃ.* Rūpārammaṇaṃ locayati passati ti locanaṃ · cakkhu.

**1328 <sup>4</sup>Kici maddane.** *Kiñceti kiñcayati, kiñcanaṃ akiñcano.* Tattha kiñcanan ti palibodho, kiñceti satte maddati ti kiñcanaṃ; *kiñcanasaddo* maddanatthe vattati, <sup>5</sup>manussā hi vihiṃ mad-  
 25 dantā goṇaṃ "kiñcehi <sup>6</sup>Kāpila kiñcehi <sup>7</sup>Kāpila"<sup>f</sup> ti vadanti.

**1329 Paoci vitthāre.** *Pañceti pañcayati papañceti papañcayati, pa-pañcā.* Ettha papañcā ti taṇhā-māna-ditṭhiyo, etā hi attanis-sitānaṃ sattānaṃ samsāraṃ papañcenti vitthiṇṇaṃ<sup>h</sup> karonti ti papañcā ti vuccanti; atha vā papañcenti, yattha sayam uppannā,  
 30 taṃ santānaṃ<sup>i</sup> vitthārenti ciraṃ ṭhapenti ti papañcā; lokiyā pana <sup>8</sup>"amhākaṃ tumhehi saddhiṃ kathentānaṃ papañco hoti"

<sup>1</sup> J VI 374<sup>21</sup>—375<sup>2</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J VI 374<sup>20-21</sup>. <sup>3</sup> A IV 97<sup>o</sup>. <sup>4</sup> vide n. 5. <sup>5</sup> cf. Spk ad S IV 297<sup>19</sup> (> Spī ad Sp I 111<sup>23</sup>). <sup>6</sup> (cf. Dhpa I 187).

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> arahatā. <sup>b</sup> ns "metri causa" khalitā (= J cod. B<sup>d</sup>). <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>d</sup> J: sukhī hi eke. <sup>e</sup> J: pan' eke. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> Kāpile; leg. cum Spī (C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>); kiñcehi Kāpila kiñcehi Kāḷakā ti [Spk S<sup>c</sup>: kantehi Kiñcana kiñcehi Kāḷakā ti]. <sup>g</sup> = Kt Maier apud Wg § 32: 108. <sup>h</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns vitthiṇṇaṃ. <sup>i</sup> [ns suppl. vicchinditum adavā].

ti ādini vadantā kālassa cirabhāvaṃ papañco ti vadanti, sāsane pana dvayam pi labbhati.

1330 <sup>†</sup>Sicca<sup>a</sup> kuṭṭane. <sup>‡</sup>Sicceṭi<sup>a</sup> <sup>†</sup>siccayati<sup>a</sup>.

1331 Vañcu palambhane. <sup>†</sup>Palambhanaṃ upalāpanaṃ<sup>b</sup>. *Vañceṭi vañcayati, vañcako vañcanaṃ*. *Bhuvādigane* pana *vañcadhātu* 3 gatyatthe vattati, <sup>2</sup>"santi pādā avañcanā" ti hi pāḷi.

1332 Cacca ajjhayane. *Cacceṭi caccayati*.

1333 Cu cāvane<sup>c</sup>. *Cāveṭi cāvayati*. Añño <sup>3</sup>"cu saḥane" iti brūte: *cāveṭi cāvayati*, saḥati ti attho.

1334 Añcu viśesane. *Añceṭi añcayati*. 10

1335 Loca bhasāyaṃ. *Loceli locayati, locanaṃ*. Locayati <sup>4</sup>sama-visamaṃ ācikkhantaṃ viya bhavati ti locanaṃ <sup>5</sup>cakkhu.

1336 Raca patiyatane<sup>d</sup>. *Raceṭi racayati, racanā viracitaṃ keśara-canā gāthāracanā*.

1337 Sūca pesuññe. Pisunabhāvo pesuññaṃ. *Suceṭi sūcayati*, 15 *sūcako*.

1338 Pacca<sup>e</sup> saṃyamane. *Pacceṭi paccayati*.

1339 Rīca viyojana-sampaccanesu<sup>f</sup>. *Receti recayati*, <sup>6</sup>"seṭṭhiputtaṃ vireceyya" *vireceṭi, virecako* <sup>g</sup>*virecanaṃ*.

1340 Vaca bhasane<sup>h</sup>. *Vaceṭi vacayati* — <sup>h</sup>*bhuvādigane* pi ayaṃ 20 vattati, tadā tassā *vattī vacati avoca avocun* ti ādini rūpāni bhavanti, kārite pana <sup>7</sup>*antevāsikaṃ dhammaṃ vāceṭi vācayati* ti rūpāni —, *vattaṃ vattave vatvā vuttaṃ vuccati*.

1341 Acca pūjāyaṃ. *Acceli accayati*, <sup>8</sup>"brahmāsurasuraccito".

1342 <sup>9</sup>Sūca gandhane<sup>i</sup>. *Sūceṭi sūcayati, sūcako suttaṃ*. Ettha ca 25 <sup>10</sup>"attattha-paratthādibhede atthe sūceṭi" ti suttaṃ <sup>11</sup>tepiṭakaṃ buddhavacanaṃ.

1343 <sup>12</sup>Kaca dittiyaṃ. *Kaceṭi kaccayati, Kacco*. Ettha Kacco ti rūpasampattiyaṃ kacceti dippati virocati ti Kacco <sup>13</sup>evaṃnā-mako ādipurisō, tabbaṃse jātā purisā *Kaccānā* ti pi <sup>14</sup>*Kaccāganā* 30

<sup>1</sup> ns cit. Sv I 151<sup>7</sup> et pt. <sup>2</sup> J I 214<sup>10</sup> (vide Epigr Zeylanica I 40<sup>4-5</sup> *mbi mira narranti viri docti*); supra 335<sup>19</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Mdh Sk apud Wg § 33: 72. <sup>4</sup> (cf. 332<sup>22</sup>). <sup>5</sup> cf. Ap 301<sup>2</sup> (seṭṭhiputtaṃ virecayim). <sup>6</sup> V 143. <sup>7</sup> (cf. Pj II 585<sup>2-3</sup>). <sup>8</sup> (335<sup>23</sup>). <sup>9</sup> cf. gandha sūcane (V 1504). <sup>10</sup> As 19<sup>12</sup>. <sup>11</sup> (cf. Wg § 6: 9). <sup>12</sup> cf. § 162 et Rup 351.

<sup>a</sup> p: picc<sup>o</sup> (Kt Vp apud Wg § 32: 40). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> upalābhanam. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns cavane (= rve<sup>1</sup>; cf. V 146). <sup>d</sup> ns paṇi<sup>o</sup>. <sup>e</sup> Wg § 34: 2. <sup>f</sup> *dedi* (Wg § 34: 10; <sup>g</sup>sam-paracanayoh); C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns <sup>g</sup>sampajjanesu, B<sup>m</sup> <sup>g</sup>sammajjanesu. <sup>h</sup> (ns vireko). <sup>i</sup> cf. Wg § 34: 35. <sup>j</sup> (C<sup>e</sup> ganthane).



ti pi *Kāliyānā* ti pi vuccanti, itthiyo pana (*Kaccāni* ti pi)<sup>a</sup> *Kaccāyani* ti pi *Kāliyāni* ti pi vuccanti. — *Chakārantadhāturūpāni*.

1344 *Milecha avyattāyaṃ vacāyaṃ. Milecheti milecchayati<sup>b</sup>, milakkhu.* Milakkhū ti <sup>†</sup>milaccheti<sup>c</sup> avyattavācaṃ bhāsati ti  
5 milakkhu.

1345 *Kuccha avakkhepe. Avakkhepo adho khipanaṃ. Kuccheti kucchayati.*

1346 *Viccha bhāsayaṃ. Viccheti vicchayati. — Chakārantadhāturūpāni.*

10 1347 *Vajja vajjane. Vajjeti vajjayati, parivajjanako, <sup>1</sup>"vajjito sila-*  
*yantehi kathaṃ bhikkhu karissasi"* ti.

1348 *Tujja bala-pālanesu<sup>d</sup>. Tujjeti tujjayati.*

1349 *Tuji 1350 piji himsā-<sup>†</sup>bala-dāna<sup>e</sup>-niketanesu. Nikētanam nivāso. Tuñjeli tuñjayati, piñjeli piñjayati.*

15 1351 *Khaji kicchajivane. Khañjeli khañjayati, khañjo.*

1352 *Khaji rakkhane. Tādisāni yeva rūpāni; bhuvādigaṇe <sup>2</sup>"khaji gativekalle"* ti imissā *khañjati* ti rūpaṃ.

1353 *Pūja pūjayaṃ. Pūjeti pūjayati, pūjā, <sup>3</sup>"esā va pūjanā seyyo", pujako pūjilo pūjanīyo pūjaneyyo pūjetabbo pujjo.*

20 1354 *Gaja <sup>†</sup>maddana-saddesu<sup>f</sup>. Gajeti gajayati, gajo.*

1355 *Tija <sup>4</sup>nisāne. Tejēti tejayati.*

1356 *Vaja maggana-samkhāresu<sup>g</sup>. Vajeti vajayati.*

1357 *Tajja santajjane<sup>h</sup>. Tajjeti tajjayati santajjeti santajjayati, santajjito.*

25 1358 *Ajja patisajjane<sup>i</sup>. Ajjeti ajjayati.*

1359 *Sajja sajjane. Sajjeti sajjayati dānaṃ, <sup>5</sup>"gamanasajjo hutvā".*

1360 *Bhaja <sup>6</sup>vissāse. Bhajeti bhajayati — <sup>7</sup>bhuvādigaṇe pana bhajati* ti rūpaṃ —, <sup>8</sup>"bhatti sambhatti".

<sup>a</sup> As 125<sup>34</sup> = Ja I 130<sup>18</sup>. <sup>b</sup> V<sup>194</sup>. <sup>c</sup> Dh<sup>p</sup> 106<sup>e</sup>. <sup>d</sup> ns. cf. Mūlapaṇṇāsa-  
tikā: tejanam nāma dahanapacānādisamattham nisānaṃ. <sup>e</sup> cf. Ja I 98<sup>15</sup>.  
<sup>f</sup> cf. 410<sup>1</sup>. <sup>g</sup> V<sup>225</sup>. <sup>h</sup> Dh<sup>s</sup> § 1328.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>b</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>ens</sup> milecccheti mileccchayati. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>ens</sup> milecccheti. <sup>d</sup> cf. Maitr Kt apud Wg § 7: 71; ns: bala-pāpanesu lañ<sup>3</sup> rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>e</sup> Wg § 32: 30: baladāna<sup>2</sup>, cf. V<sup>1385</sup>. <sup>f</sup> Wg § 32: 105 106: gaja mārja sabdārthau. <sup>g</sup> cf. Kt Ram Dgd apud Wg § 32: 74. <sup>h</sup> = Kt Maitr apud Wg § 33: 8. <sup>i</sup> Wg § 33: 52: pratīyatne.

1361 Tuji 1362 piḥi 1363 luji 1364 bhaji bhāsayam. *Tuñjeli tuñjayati, piñjeli piñjayati, luñjeli luñjayati, bhañjeli bhañjayati*, katheti ti attho.

1365 Ruja himsāyam. *Rojeti rojayati, rogo*.

1366 Bhāja puthakammani. Puthakammaṃ puthakkaraṇam, vi-  
sumkiriyaṃ ti attho. *Bhājeli bhājayati vibhājeli vibhājayati, vi-  
bhatti*.

1367 Sabhaja <sup>1</sup>siti<sup>a</sup>-sevanesu. *Sabhājeli sabhājayati*.

1368 Laja pakāsane. *Lajeti lajayati, lājā*.

1369 Yuja saṃyamane, <sup>1</sup>sampubbo bandhane. *Yojeti yojayati saṃyo- 10  
jeli saṃyojayati, saṃyojanaṃ*.

1370 Majja socoyyālamkāresu. *Majjeli majjayati sammajjeli sam-  
majjayati, sammajjā*.

1371 Bhaja<sup>b</sup> bhājana-dānesu. *Bhājeli bhājayati*: <sup>2</sup>"katham Vessan-  
taro putto gaṇam bhājeti Sañjaya". — *Jakārantadhāturūpāni*, 15  
*Jha-ñantā appasiddhā*; saddasatthe pana <sup>3</sup>"ñā niyojane" ti pa-  
ṭhanti, rūpaṃ pana buddhavacanānukūlaṃ na bhavati, tasmā  
na dassitaṃ amhehi.

1372 Ghaṭa<sup>c</sup> ghaṭane<sup>c</sup>. Ghaṭanāṃ<sup>c</sup> vāyāmakaraṇam. *Ghaṭeli<sup>d</sup>  
ghaṭayati<sup>d</sup>*. Ettha tu <sup>4</sup>"ghaṭesi<sup>c</sup> ghaṭesi<sup>c</sup> ghaṭesi<sup>f</sup>, kiṃkāraṇā 20  
ghaṭesi<sup>c</sup> ahaṃ<sup>g</sup> taṃ jānāmi" ti nidassanaṃ.

1373 Ghaṭa <sup>5</sup>samghate. Pubbe viya kiriyāpadāni, nāmikatte *ghaṭo  
ghaṭā* ti rūpāni. Ettha ghaṭo ti paṇiyaghaṭo, ghaṭā ti samūho  
<sup>6</sup>"macchaghaṭā" ti ādisu viya.

1374 Ghaṭṭa calane<sup>h</sup>. *Ghaṭṭeli ghaṭṭayati*.

25

1375 Naṭa avassandane<sup>i</sup>. Avassandanāṃ<sup>j</sup> gattavikkhepo. *Naṭeli  
naṭayati*.

1376 Cuṭa 1377 chuṭa<sup>k</sup> 1378 kuṭṭa chedane. *Cuṭeli cuṭayati, chuṭeli  
chuṭayati, kuṭṭeli kuṭṭayati*.

<sup>1</sup> saññojana = bandhana, Sv I 312<sup>20</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J VI 490<sup>27</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Kt Maitr *apud*  
Wg § 33: 59. <sup>4</sup> Dhpa I 251<sup>1</sup>. <sup>5</sup> cf. V 1397. <sup>6</sup> cf. Sv I 226<sup>21</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> sic B<sup>emns</sup> (= khyam<sup>2</sup>); C<sup>e</sup> (*cont.*) pīti (= Kt *apud* Wg § 33: 35).  
<sup>b</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>ens</sup> bhāja; cf. Wg § 33: 60; bhaja viśrāṇane + § 32: 42; śraṇa  
dāne. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>emns</sup> ghaṭṭi<sup>o</sup> (*vide* 531<sup>22</sup>). <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>emns</sup> ghaṭṭi<sup>o</sup>; Mnd 486; cetāyam  
(= Wg § 19: 1); Rūp 528: itāyam. <sup>e</sup> itā B<sup>m</sup>; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>ens</sup> ghaṭṭi<sup>o</sup> (= Dhpa).  
<sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>(ns) om. <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup> ad. pī (= Dhpa). <sup>h</sup> Wg § 32: 86; samcalane. <sup>i</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>  
(Kt *apud* Wg § 32: 12); B<sup>emns</sup> avasand<sup>o</sup>. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>ens</sup> avassandanāṃ. <sup>k</sup> Kt Vp  
*apud* Wg § 32: 72.



- 1379 Puṭṭa 1380 cutṭa appabhāve. *Puṭṭeti puṭṭayati, cutṭeti cutṭayati*,  
appam bhavati ti attho.
- 1381 Muṭa samcunnane. *Moṭeti moṭayati*.
- 1382 Aṭṭa 1383 suṭṭa anādare. *Aṭṭeti aṭṭayati, suṭṭeti suṭṭayati*.
- 5 1384 Khaṭṭa samvarane. *Khaṭṭeti, khaṭṭayati*.
- 1385 Saṭṭa himsā<sup>a</sup> bala-dāna<sup>a</sup>-niketanesu. *Saṭṭeti saṭṭayati*.
- 1386 Tuvatta 'nipajjāyam. *Tuvaṭṭeti tuvaṭṭayati*: <sup>2</sup>"chabbaggiyā  
bhikkhū ... ekamañce tuvaṭṭenti".
- 1387 Chaṭṭa chaṭṭane. *Chaṭṭeti chaṭṭayati*, atrāyam pāḷi: <sup>2</sup>"sace  
10 so chaṭṭeti<sup>b</sup>, icc etaṃ kusalam, no ce chaṭṭeti<sup>b</sup>, pañcah' aṅgehi  
samannāgato bhikkhu rūpiyachaṭṭako<sup>b</sup> sammannitabbo".
- 1388 <sup>†</sup> Puṭa<sup>c</sup> himsāyam. <sup>†</sup> *Poṭeti <sup>†</sup> poṭayati*.
- 1389 Kiṭa bandhe<sup>d</sup>. Bandho bandhanam. *Kiṭeti kiṭayati, kiṭo*.
- 1390 Cuṭi chedane. *Cuṭṭeti cuṭṭayati*.
- 15 1391 Luṭi theyye. *Luṭṭeti luṭṭayati*.
- 1392 Kūṭa appasāde<sup>e</sup>. *Kūṭeti kūṭayati, kūṭam rajatam* · <sup>4</sup>kūṭā  
gāvi · kūṭalāpaso.
- 1393 Caṭa<sup>f</sup> 1394 cuṭa<sup>g</sup> 1395 puṭa 1396 phuṭa vibhede<sup>h</sup>. *Caṭeti<sup>f</sup> (ca-  
ṭayati), cuṭeti cuṭayati, poṭeti poṭayati, phoṭeti phoṭayati*: <sup>5</sup>"aṅguliyo  
20 phoṭesum".
- 1397 Ghata saṃghāte, hantyatthā<sup>i</sup> ca. *Ghaṭeti ghaṭayati*.
- 1398 Paṭa 1399 puṭa 1400 luṭa 1401 ghaṭa 1402 ghaṭi bhāsāyam.  
*Pāṭeti pāṭayati, poṭeti poṭayati, loṭeti loṭayati, ghaṭeti ghaṭayati,  
ghanṭeti ghanṭayati*.
- 25 1403 Paṭa 1404 vaṭa ganthe. *Paṭeti pāṭayati, vaṭeti vaṭayati*.
- 1405 Kheṭa bhakkhaṇe. *Kheṭeti kheṭayati*.
- 1406 Khoṭa khepe. *Khoṭeti khoṭayati*.
- 1407 Kūṭi dāhe<sup>j</sup>. *Kūṭeti kūṭayati*.
- 1408 <sup>†</sup> Yuṭa<sup>k</sup> samsagge. <sup>†</sup> *Yoṭeti<sup>k</sup> <sup>†</sup> goṭayati<sup>k</sup>*.
- 30 1409 Vaṭa vibhajane<sup>m</sup>. *Vaṭeti vaṭayati*. — *Ṭakārantadhāturūpāni*.

<sup>a</sup> tuvaṭṭenti = nipajjanti Sp ad Vin III 180<sup>16</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Vin II 124<sup>5</sup>, cf. Vin III 180<sup>16</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Vin III 238<sup>22-24</sup> vide V 1426. <sup>4</sup> (kūṭagoṇa etc., Vm 268<sup>24</sup> sqq). <sup>5</sup> cf. D II 96<sup>27</sup> = Vin I 232<sup>8</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Kt apud Wg § 32: 30: obalādāna<sup>o</sup>, cf. V 1349. <sup>b</sup> Vin: chaḍḍo. <sup>c</sup> Vp apud Wg § 32: 116: buṭa. <sup>d</sup> = Kt Maitr apud Wg § 32: 98. <sup>e</sup> C'e appasādane. <sup>f</sup> C'e B'ns om. <sup>g</sup> B'm om. (Wg § 32: 72). <sup>h</sup> Wg § 33: 47: bhedane. <sup>i</sup> B'ns (concl.) hantyattho, sed vide Wg § 33: 50. <sup>j</sup> cf. Kt apud Wg § 33: 38. <sup>k</sup> o: puṭ<sup>o</sup> et poṭ<sup>o</sup> (Wg § 33: 58 bis). <sup>m</sup> Wg § 33: 65: vibhajane.

- 1410 Saṭha <sup>1</sup>samkhāra-gatisu. *Saṭheti saṭhayati.*  
 1411 Suṭha ālasiye. *Soṭheti soṭhayati.*  
 1412 Suṭhi sosane. *Suṭṭheti suṭṭhayati.*  
 1413 Saṭha silāghāyaṃ. *Saṭheti saṭhayati.*  
 1414 Saṭha asammābhāsane<sup>a</sup>. *Saṭheti saṭhayati ti saṭho.* Ettha <sup>2</sup>sa-  
 ṭho ti kerāṭiko, na sammā bhāsati ti attho.  
 1415 Saṭha ketave. Rūpaṃ tādīsam eva. <sup>3</sup>"Sudassaṃ vajjam  
 aññesaṃ attano pana duddasaṃ . . . attano pana chādeti kalim  
 va kitavā saṭho" ti ettha sākuṇiko kitavā ti vutto, tassa idaṃ  
 ketavaṃ, tasmim ketave pi ayaṃ dhātu vattati ti attho. 10  
 1416 Kaṭhi soke. *Kaṭṭheti kaṭṭhayati.* — *Thakārantadhāturūpāni.*  
 1417 <sup>4</sup>Paḍi parihāse. *Paṇḍeti paṇḍayati uppaṇḍeti uppaṇḍayati:*  
<sup>5</sup>"manussā naṃ bhikkhunim uppaṇḍesum"<sup>b</sup>.  
 1418 Laḍi ukkehe. *Laṇḍeti laṇḍayati.*  
 1419 Khaḍi 1420 kaḍi chede<sup>c</sup>. *Khaṇḍeti khaṇḍayati, kaṇḍeti kaṇ-* 15  
*ḍayati; khaṇḍo, kaṇḍo<sup>d</sup>.*  
 1421 Piḍi samghāte. *Piṇḍeti piṇḍayati, piṇḍo.* Ettha piṇḍo ti  
 samūhasamkhāto kalāpo pi; <sup>6</sup>"coḷaṃ piṇḍo rati khiḍḍā" ti ettha  
 vutto āhārasamkhāto piṇḍo pi piṇḍo yeva.  
 1422 <sup>7</sup>Kuḍi veṭhane<sup>e</sup>. *†Kuṇḍeti †kuṇḍayati, kuṇḍalaṃ.* 20  
 1423 Maḍi bhūsayāṃ, hasane<sup>f</sup> ca. *Maṇḍeti maṇḍayati, maṇḍo<sup>d</sup> maṇ-*  
*ḍanaṃ maṇḍilo.*  
 1424 Bhaḍi kalyāṇe. Kalyāṇaṃ kalyāṇatā. *Bhaṇḍeti bhaṇḍayati,*  
*bhaṇḍo.* Ettha ca bhaṇḍo ti dhanam alamkāro vā <sup>7a</sup>"bhaṇḍam  
 gaṇhāti; <sup>8</sup>samalamkaritvā bhaṇḍenā" ti ca ādisu viya. 25  
 1425 Daṇḍa daṇḍavinipāte<sup>g</sup>. *Daṇḍeti daṇḍayati, daṇḍo.*  
 1426 <sup>9</sup>Chadda chaddane. *Chaddeti chaddayati, chaddanako chadd-*  
*ḍiyati<sup>h</sup> chaddilo, chadditum chaddayitum chaddetvā chaddayitvā.*  
 — *Dakārantadhāturūpāni.*

<sup>1</sup> Wg § 32: 28—29 (asamkhāra<sup>o</sup> *recepti* Liebhich = Mdh Sk [Vp]). <sup>2</sup> cf. Ps I 152<sup>e-10</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Dhṛp 252<sup>abef</sup> (Dhpa). <sup>4</sup> cf. (Maitr Kt *apud*) Wg § 8: 20 + (Maitr [Kt] *apud*) Wg § 32: 4. <sup>5</sup> cf. Vin IV 345<sup>1</sup>. <sup>6</sup> S I 34<sup>12</sup>. <sup>7</sup> cf. Ja I 98<sup>14</sup>.  
<sup>8</sup> J VI 577<sup>20</sup>. <sup>9</sup> cf. V 1387.

<sup>a</sup> ita CeBemns; *vide* Wg § 35: 4. <sup>b</sup> *dedi*; B<sup>m</sup> uppaṇḍāsu; C<sup>e</sup> uppaṇḍāmsu, C<sup>e</sup>ns uppaṇḍipsu. <sup>c</sup> Wg § 32: 44: bhedane. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>e</sup> Wg § 32: 46: guḍi veṭṭhane; CeBemns kuḍi vedhane (C<sup>e</sup> vedāne). <sup>f</sup> Wg § 32: 49: harṣe.  
<sup>g</sup> Wg § 33: 73: daṇḍanipātane. <sup>h</sup> CeB<sup>m</sup> chaddayati.



1427 *Vaḍḍha* <sup>1</sup>akirane. <sup>2</sup>*Kaṃsapāṭiyā pāyāsaṃ vaḍḍheti vaḍḍhayati*, <sup>3</sup>"bhattaṃ vaḍḍhetvā adāsi". — *Imāni*<sup>a</sup> *ḍhakāranta-dhāturūpāni*<sup>b</sup>.

1428 *Vaṇṇa vaṇṇakiriya-vitthāra-guṇa-vacanesu*. *Vaṇṇo pasamsā*,  
 5 *kiriya karaṇaṃ, vitthāro vitthiṇṇatā*<sup>c</sup>, *guṇo sīlādiddhammo, vacanaṃ vācā*. *Vaṇṇeti vaṇṇayati, vaṇṇo vaṇṇaṃ suvaṇṇaṃ saṃvaṇṇanā*. <sup>4</sup>*Vaṇṇasaddo* *chavi-thuti-kulavagga-kāraṇa-saṅghāna-pamāṇa-rūpāyatana*disu dissati, *tattha* <sup>6</sup>"*suvaṇṇavaṇṇo* 'si *Bhagavā*" *ti* *evamādisu* *chaviyaṃ*, <sup>6</sup>"*kadā saññūlhā pana te ga-*  
 10 *hapati*<sup>d</sup> *samaṇassa* *Gotamassa* *vaṇṇā*" *ti* *evamādisu* *thutiyaṃ*,  
<sup>7</sup>"*cattāro* 'me *bho Gotama* *vaṇṇā*" *ti* *evamādisu* *kulavagge*,  
<sup>8</sup>"*atha kena nu* *vaṇṇena* *gandhatheno* *ti* *vuccati*" *ti* *evamādisu*  
*kāraṇe*, <sup>9</sup>"*mahantaṃ* *hatthirājavaṇṇaṃ* *abhinimminivā*" *ti* *evam-*  
*ādisu* *saṅghāne*, <sup>10</sup>"*tayo* *pattassa* *vaṇṇā*" *ti* *evamādisu* *pamāṇe*,  
 15 <sup>11</sup>"*vaṇṇo* *gandho* *raso* *ojā*" *ti* *evamādisu* *rūpāyatane* *ti*; <sup>12</sup>*tattha*  
*chaviyaṃ* *ti* *chavigatā* *vaṇṇadhātu* *eva*, "*suvaṇṇavaṇṇo*" *ti*  
*ettha* *vaṇṇagahaṇena* *gahitā* *ti* *apare*; *vaṇṇanaṃ* *kittiyā* *uggho-*  
*sanaṃ* *ti* *vaṇṇo* ' *thuti*; *vaṇṇiyati* *asaṃkarato* *vavatthapiyati*  
*ti* *vaṇṇo* ' *kulavaggo*; *vaṇṇiyati* *phalaṃ* *etena* *yathāsabhāvato*  
 20 *vibhāviyati* *ti* *vaṇṇo* ' *kāraṇaṃ*; *vaṇṇanaṃ* *digharassādiva-*  
*sena* *saṅghahanaṃ* *ti* *vaṇṇo* ' *saṅghānaṃ*; *vaṇṇiyati* *addhamahantādivasena*  
*pamiyati* *ti* *vaṇṇo* ' *pamāṇaṃ*; *vaṇṇeti* *vikāraṃ* *āpajjamānaṃ*  
*hadayaṅgatabhāvaṃ* *pakāseti* *ti* *vaṇṇo* ' *rūpāyatanaṃ*, — *evaṃ*  
*tena* *tena* *pavattinimittena* *vaṇṇasaddassa* *tas-*  
 25 *miṃ* *tasmim* *atthe* *pavatti* *veditabbā*; *aparaṃ* *pī* *vaṇṇasaddassa*  
*atthuddhāraṃ* *vadāma*: <sup>13</sup>*vaṇṇasaddo* *saṅghāna-jāti-rūpāyatana-*  
*kāraṇa-pamāṇa-guṇa-pasamsā-jātarūpa-puḷin'* *akkharādisu* *dissa-*  
*ti*, *ayaṃ* *hi* <sup>14</sup>"*mahantaṃ* *sapparājavaṇṇaṃ* *abhinimminivā*" *ti*  
*adisu* *saṅghāne* *dissati*, <sup>15</sup>"*brāhmaṇo*<sup>e</sup> *va* *seṭṭho* *vaṇṇo* *hīno* *añño*  
 30 *vaṇṇo*" *ti* *ādisu* *jātiyaṃ*, <sup>16</sup>"*paramāya* *vaṇṇapokkharatāya* *sa-*

<sup>1</sup> *vaḍḍhetvā* = *akirivā*, Pj II 151<sup>22</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Sn<sup>2</sup> p. 14<sup>10</sup>. <sup>3</sup> cf. Ja III 445<sup>14</sup>.  
<sup>4</sup> 534<sup>12-13</sup> < Pj I 114<sup>17</sup>—115<sup>4</sup> = Sv III 190<sup>14</sup> *ad* D III 194<sup>9</sup> = Mp *ad* A I 278<sup>20</sup>  
 = Ps (Ee) II 125<sup>4-14</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Sn 548<sup>c</sup>. <sup>6</sup> M I 386<sup>22</sup>. <sup>7</sup> D I 91<sup>29</sup>. <sup>8</sup> S I 204<sup>22</sup> =  
 J III 308<sup>21</sup>. <sup>9</sup> S I 104<sup>d</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Vin III 243<sup>22</sup>. <sup>11</sup> (cf. Abhidh-av 65<sup>30</sup>). <sup>12</sup> cf. pī  
*ad* Sv I 37<sup>24</sup> III 190<sup>14</sup>. <sup>13</sup> 534<sup>16</sup>—535<sup>9</sup> < Sv I 37<sup>24</sup>—38<sup>9</sup>, cf. Vva 16<sup>11-22</sup>.  
<sup>14</sup> S I 106<sup>10</sup>. <sup>15</sup> M II 148<sup>24</sup>. <sup>16</sup> D I 114<sup>6</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup> om. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. *dhātu-*. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup> Be<sup>ms</sup> vitthiṇṇatā, cf. 528<sup>28</sup>. <sup>d</sup> M: *ad. ime*.  
<sup>e</sup> M: *oṇā*.

mannāgato" ti ādisu rūpāyatane, <sup>1</sup>"na harāmi na bhañjāmi"<sup>a</sup>  
 āra simghāmi vārijaṃ, atha kena nu vaṇṇena gandhatheno ti  
 vuccati" ti ādisu kāraṇe, <sup>2</sup>"tayo pattassa vaṇṇā" ti ādisu pa-  
 māṇe, <sup>3</sup>"kadā saññūlā pana te gahapati samaṇassa Gota-  
 massa vaṇṇā" ti ādisu guṇe, <sup>4</sup>"vaṇṇārahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati"<sup>5</sup>  
 ti ādisu pasamsāyaṃ, <sup>6</sup>"vaṇṇaṃ Añjanavaṇṇena Kālīngassa"<sup>b</sup>  
 vinimhase"<sup>c</sup> ti ettha jātarūpe, <sup>7</sup>"akilāsuno vaṇṇapathe"<sup>d</sup> kha-  
 ṇantā" ti ettha pulīne, <sup>8</sup>"vaṇṇāgamo vaṇṇavipariyayo" ti ādisu  
 akkhare dissati; ice evaṃ sabbathā pi

chaviyaṃ thutiyam heme kulavagge ca kāraṇe 10

sañthāne ca pamāṇe ca rūpāyatana-jātisū

guṇ'-akkhāresu pulīne *vaṇṇasaddo* pavattati; 8

*suvavṇasaddo* chavisampatti-garuḷa-jātarūpesu āgato, 'yaṃ hi  
 "suvavṇe dubbavṇe sugate duggate" ti <sup>9</sup>"suvavṇatā sussaratā"  
 ti ca evamādisu chavisampattiyam āgato, <sup>10</sup>"kākaṃ suvavṇā"<sup>15</sup>  
 parivārayanti" ti ādisu garuḷe, <sup>11</sup>"suvavṇavavṇo kañcanasanni-  
 bhattaco" ti ādisu jātarūpe ti.

1429 Pūṇa<sup>e</sup> saṃghāte. *Pūṇeli pūṇayati.*

1430 Cūṇa saṃkocane. *Cūṇeli cūṇayati.*

1431 Cuṇṇa perañe<sup>f</sup>. *Cuṇṇeli cuṇṇayati, cuṇṇaṃ;* <sup>12</sup>"cuṇṇavicuṇ-  
 ṇaṃ karoti".

1432 Saṇa dāne. *Saṇeli saṇayati.*

1433 Kuṇa saṃkocane<sup>g</sup>. *Kuṇeli kuṇayati,* <sup>13</sup>*kuṇo* <sup>14</sup>*kuṇahattho*  
<sup>15</sup>"hatthena kuṇi".

1434 Tūṇa pūraṇe. *Tūṇeli tūṇayati, tūṇi.* Ettha tūṇi ti saraka-  
 25 lāpo, sā hi tūṇenti pūrenti sare etthā ti tūṇi.

1435 Bhūṇa<sup>h</sup> bhāsāyaṃ<sup>b</sup>. *Bhūṇeli bhūṇayati.*

1436 Kaṇa nimilane. *Kāṇeli kāṇayati, kāṇo.* Ettha kāṇo ti ekeṇa  
 va dvīhi vā akkhihi parihīnakkhi, aṭṭhakathācariyā pana <sup>16</sup>"kāṇo  
 nāma ekakkhikāṇo"<sup>i</sup>, andho nāma ubhayakkhikāṇo" ti vadanti, 30

<sup>1</sup> S I 204<sup>21-22</sup> = J III 308<sup>20-21</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (534<sup>14</sup>). <sup>3</sup> (534<sup>2</sup>). <sup>4</sup> A I 89<sup>20</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J II 369<sup>12</sup> (Ja I). <sup>6</sup> J I 109<sup>14</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Sp I 123<sup>10</sup> Vm 210<sup>24</sup> *Ūvra* 578<sup>19</sup>). <sup>8</sup> Vin III 5<sup>2</sup>.  
<sup>9</sup> Khp VIII 11<sup>3</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Ja I 336<sup>10</sup>. <sup>11</sup> D II 17<sup>31</sup>. <sup>12</sup> cf. Ja V 50<sup>2-3</sup>. <sup>13</sup> Pv 274<sup>3</sup> (kūṇa,  
*misi leg.* kuṇṭha, Ja I 353<sup>12</sup>). <sup>14</sup> (Ja I 353<sup>12</sup>). <sup>15</sup> \*\*\*, <sup>16</sup> \*\*\* (cf. 536<sup>6</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> (ns; na bhuñjāmi rhi kra eñ<sup>2</sup> | ma sae<sup>1</sup> |). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>ems</sup> Kālīngamhi = J  
 (v. l.). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>ems</sup> vanimhase (= lai lhay kun ap<sup>1</sup>, ns!); J: nimimhase. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup> vaṇ-  
 ṇup<sup>o</sup> (= J). <sup>e</sup> cf. Kṣīr *et* Śakaṭ *apud* Wg § 32: 93. <sup>f</sup> *vide* Wg § 32: 18 (cf.  
 391 n. e). <sup>g</sup> Wg § 33: 15: kūṇa (*sīve* kuṇa) saṃkocce. <sup>h</sup> p: āsāyaṃ (Kt *apud*  
 Wg § 33: 17). <sup>i</sup> ns ekakkhikāṇo.



taṃ *kāṇ'-andhasaddānaṃ* ekattha sannipāte yujjati, itarathā  
<sup>1</sup>Kāṇakacchapopamasutte vutto kacchapo <sup>2</sup>ekakkhikāṇo siyā,  
 ekakkhikāṇo ca pana puriso andho ti na vattabbo siyā, tasmā  
 tesam ayugaḷatte ekekassa yathāsambhavaṃ dvinnam dvinnam  
 5 *ākārāṇaṃ vācakatā* daṭṭhabbā, tathā hi Kosalasamyyuttaṭṭhaka-  
 thāyaṃ <sup>3</sup>"kāṇo ti ekakkhikāṇo" <sup>4</sup>vā ubhayakkhikāṇo <sup>5</sup>vā" ti  
 vuttam, atha vā <sup>6</sup>"ovadeyyānusāseyyā" ti ettha ovādānusāsa-  
 nānaṃ vīya savisesatā avisesatā ca daṭṭhabbā.

1437 Gaṇa saṃkhāne. *Gaṇeti gaṇayati, gaṇanā gaṇo*. Ettha ga-  
 10 ṇanā ti saṃkhā; gaṇo ti bhikkhusamūho, yesaṃ vā kesañci  
 samūho, samūhassa ca anekāni nāmāni, seyyathidaṃ:

saṃgho gaṇo samūho ca khandho sannicayo cayo  
 samuccayo ca nicayo vaggo pūgo ca rāsi ca 9  
 kāyo nikāyo nikaro kadambo visaro <sup>b</sup>ghaṭṭā  
 15 samudāyo ca sandoho saṃghāto samayo karo 10  
 ogho puñño kalāpo ca piṇḍo jālaṇ ca maṇḍalaṃ  
 saṇḍo pavāho icc ete samūhatthābhiddhāyaka; 11

kiñcā pi ete *saṃgha-gaṇa-samūhādayo* saddā samūhatthavā-  
 cakā, tathā pi *saṃgha-gaṇasaddā* yeva vinā pi visesakapadena  
 20 bhikkhusamūhe vattanti n' aññe, aññe pana *saṃgha-gaṇasad-*  
*dehi* saddhiṃ aññamaññaṇ ca kadāci samānatthavisayā honti  
 kadāci asamānatthavisayā, tasmā yathāpavacanam asammuy-  
 hantena yojetabbā — 'eko, dve' ti ādinā gaṇetabbo ti gaṇo.

1438 <sup>3</sup>Kaṇṇa savaṇe. *Kaṇṇeti kaṇṇayati, kaṇṇo*. Kaṇṇayanti sad-  
 25 daṃ suṇanti etenā ti kaṇṇo, yo loke <sup>6</sup>"savaṇam, sotan" ti ca  
 vuccati.

1439 Kuṇa 1440 guṇa āmantāṇe. *Kuṇeti kuṇayati, guṇeti guṇayati;*  
*guṇo <sup>7</sup>goṇo*. Ettha <sup>8</sup>guṇo ti silādayo dhammā, ken' atthena te  
 guṇo<sup>c</sup>: goṇāpiyati āmantāpiyati attani patiṭṭhito puggalo daṭ-  
 30 ṭhum sotum pūjituṇ ca icchantehi jānehi ti guṇo, ettha kiñcā  
 pi silādidhammānaṃ āmantāpanaṃ n' atthi, tathā pi taṃhetu  
 āmantanaṃ nimantanaṇ ca te yeva karonti nāmā ti evaṃ  
 vuttam, tathā hi <sup>9</sup>"yathā pi khette sampanne" <sup>d</sup>bijaṃ appam pi

<sup>1</sup> S V 455<sup>26</sup> = M III 169<sup>12</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Thā 290<sup>26</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Spk ad S I 94<sup>3</sup> = Ps ad  
 M III 169<sup>21</sup> = Mp ad A I 107<sup>26</sup> = Ppa 227<sup>27</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Dhṛ 77<sup>3</sup> (Dhpa). <sup>5</sup> *doest*  
 Wg Mnd. <sup>6</sup> (Amk II 6: 94<sup>cd</sup>). <sup>7</sup> *vide* § 233. <sup>8</sup> *aliter* Spk ad S I 3<sup>5</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Pv 319a-d.

<sup>a</sup> Be<sup>ns</sup> vacchī<sup>9</sup> (= Mp C<sup>e</sup>). <sup>b</sup> (C<sup>e</sup> visayo). <sup>c</sup> Be<sup>ns</sup> guṇā. <sup>d</sup> Pv: bhaddake  
 khetto.

ropitaṃ sammā dhāraṃ <sup>†</sup>pavassante phalaṃ toseti kassakan" ti ettha kassakassa tuṭṭhiuppattikāraṇattā hetuvasena niccetanassa pi phalassa tosaṇaṃ vuttaṃ, evaṃ idhā pi āmantāpana-kāraṇattā evaṃ vuttaṃ; <sup>1</sup>aññe pana <sup>†</sup>guṇjante <sup>a</sup>avyayante <sup>b</sup>iti guṇā ti atthaṃ vadanti, tadanurūpaṃ pana dhātusaddaṃ na <sup>5</sup>passāma, "guṇa āmantāṇe" icc eva passāma, vicāretvā gahe-ttabbaṃ.

**1441** *Vaṇa gattaviccunṇane. Vaṇeti vaṇayati, vaṇo.* Ettha vaṇo ti aru, sā hi sariraṃ vaṇayati vicunṇeti chiddāvachiddaṃ karoti ti vaṇo ti vuccati.

10

**1442** *Paṇṇa harite<sup>c</sup>. Paṇṇeti paṇṇayati, lālapaṇṇaṃ sūpeyyapaṇ-ṇaṃ.* Ettha ca haritabhāvavigate pi vatthusmiṃ paṇṇabhāvo rūḥhito pavatto ti daṭṭhabbo, <sup>2</sup>"paṇṇaṃ pattaṃ palāso dalaṃ" icc ete samānatthā.

**1443** *Paṇa vyavahāre. Paṇeti paṇayati:* <sup>3</sup>"rājā ca daṇḍaṃ garu-kaṃ paṇeti". — Imāni <sup>d</sup>ṇakārantadhāturūpāni.

**1444** <sup>4</sup>*Cinta cintāyaṃ. Cinteti cintayati, cittaṃ cintā cintanā<sup>c</sup> cin-tanako; kārite cintāpeli cintāpayati ti rūpāni.* Tattha <sup>5</sup>"cittan ti āramaṇaṃ cinteti ti cittaṃ, vijānāti ti attho", sabbacitta-sādhāraṇavasena<sup>†</sup> etaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. || Ettha siyā: kasmā "āram-<sup>20</sup>maṇaṃ cinteti ti cittaṃ" ti vatvā pi "vijānāti ti attho" ti vut-taṃ; nanu cintana-vijānaṇā nānāsabhāvā, na *cinteti* ti padassa vijānāti ti attho sambhavati, duppaññassa hi nānappakārehi cintayato pi sukhumatthādhiḡamo na hoti ti. | Saccāṃ, *vijānāti* ti idaṃ padaṃ cittaṃ saññā-paññākiccehi viṣiṭṭhavisaya-ga-<sup>25</sup>haṇaṃ dipetaṃ vuttaṃ<sup>†</sup> sabbacittasādhāraṇattā *cittasaddassa*, yaṃ hi dhammajātaṃ cittaṃ ti vuccati, tad eva viññāṇaṃ, tasmā vijānanatthaṃ gahetvā saññā-paññākiccehaviṣiṭṭhavisaya-gahaṇaṃ<sup>†</sup> dipetaṃ "vijānāti" ti vuttaṃ. Idāni aññagaṇikadhā-tuvasena pi nibbacanaṃ pakāsayāma: sabbesu cittesu <sup>30</sup>yaṃ<sup>3</sup> lokiyakusalākusalamahākiriya-cittaṃ, taṃ javanavithivasena at-tano santānaṃ cinoti ti cittaṃ, vipākaṃ kammakilesehi citan ti cittaṃ<sup>†</sup>, idaṃ <sup>6</sup>*cīdhātuvasena nibbacanaṃ*; <sup>7</sup>yaṃ kiñci loke

<sup>1</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>2</sup> (Amk II 4: 14<sup>ab</sup>). <sup>3</sup> Dhṛ 310<sup>c</sup> (ns *cīt*, Dhṛa *ad loc.* et Pva 242<sup>12</sup>). <sup>4</sup> Rūp 650 *cf.* Mmd 658 (C<sup>e</sup> 505<sup>12</sup>). <sup>5</sup> As 63<sup>31</sup> et 63<sup>32-33</sup>. <sup>6</sup> V 1209. <sup>7</sup> *vide* As 64<sup>12-20</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> (s: guṇṭh<sup>o</sup>? "quidam" *apud* Wg § 32: 46). <sup>b</sup> *sic* C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns (= mhl rā drab kuī pra tat kua eñ<sup>1</sup>); B<sup>m</sup> om. avyayante. <sup>c</sup> *cf.* Wg § 35: 84<sup>a</sup>. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup> om. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. -paññā-.



vicittam sippajātam, sabbassa tassa citten' eva karaṇato citteti  
 vicitteti vicittam kariyati etenā ti cittaṃ, cittakaraṇatāya cittan  
 ti vuttaṃ hoti, idaṃ <sup>1</sup>*cittadhātuvasena nibbacanam*; cittatāya  
 cittaṃ, idaṃ pātipadikavasena nibbacanam, tenāhu aṭṭhakathā-  
 5 cariyā: <sup>2</sup>"sabbam pi yathānurūpato cittatāya cittaṃ, citta-  
 karaṇatāya cittan ti evam p' ettha attho veditabbo" ti, ettha  
 hi cittaassa sarāga-sadosādibhedabhinnattā <sup>3</sup>"sampayuttabhūmi-  
 ārammaṇa-hina-majjhima-paṇitādhīpatinaṃ vasena cittaassa cit-  
 tatā veditabbā"; kiñcā pi ekassa cittaassa evaṃ vicitratā n' atthi,  
 10 tathā pi vicitrānaṃ antogadhattā samudāyavohārena avayavo  
 pi cittan ti vuccati, yathā pabbata-nadī-samuddādiekadesesu  
 diṭṭhesu pabbatādayo diṭṭhā ti vuccanti, tenāhu aṭṭhakathāca-  
 riyā: <sup>4</sup>"kāmañ c' ettha ekam eva <sup>5</sup> evaṃ cittaṃ na hoti, citta-  
 naṃ pana antogadhattā etesu yaṃ kiñci ekam pi cittatāya  
 15 cittan ti vuttuṃ vaṭṭati" ti. Ettha ca vuttappakārānaṃ atthā-  
 naṃ vinicchayo bhavati, kathaṃ: yasmā, <sup>6</sup>yattha yattha yathā  
 yathā attho labbhati, tattha tattha tathā tathā gahetabbo,  
 tasmā, yaṃ āsevanapaccayabhāvena cinoti, yañ ca kammunā  
 abhisamkhatattā citam, taṃ tena kāraṇena cittan ti vuttaṃ,  
 20 yaṃ pana tathā na hoti, taṃ parittakiriyadvayaṃ antimajava-  
 nañ ca labbhamānacintana-vicittatādivasena cittan ti veditab-  
 baṃ — hasituppādo pana aññajavanagatiko yevā ti. Imāni  
 cittaassa nāmāni:

cittaṃ mano mānasañ ca viññāṇaṃ hadayaṃ manañ  
 25 nāmān' etūni vohārapathe vattanti pāyato. 12  
*Cittasaddo* paññattiyaṃ viññāṇe vicitte cittakamme acchariye  
 ti evamādisu atthesu dissati, ayañ hi <sup>7</sup>"Citto gahapati; <sup>8</sup>Citta-  
 māso" ti ādisu paññattiyaṃ dissati, <sup>9</sup>"cittaṃ mano mānasan"  
 ti ādisu viññāṇe, <sup>10</sup>"vicittavatthābharaṇā" ti<sup>b</sup> ādisu vicitte,  
 30 <sup>11</sup>"diṭṭhaṃ vo bhikkhave caraṇaṃ nāma cittan" ti ādisu citta-  
 kamme, <sup>12</sup>"imgha Maddi nisāmehi cittarūpaṃ va dissati" ti  
 ādisu acchariye ti.

1445 Cita sañcetane. *Celeli celayati*: <sup>13</sup>"ratto kho brāhmaṇa rāgena

<sup>1</sup> V 1461. <sup>2</sup> As 63<sup>36-37</sup> et 64<sup>3-9</sup>. <sup>3</sup> As 64<sup>10-12</sup>. <sup>4</sup> mī (Bc 59<sup>1</sup>) ad As  
 64<sup>10-12</sup>; *inde et supra* 55<sup>12</sup> 360<sup>10</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (cf. 250<sup>22</sup>) A I 26<sup>4</sup>. <sup>6</sup> cf. Pj I 192<sup>11</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Dhs § 6.

<sup>8</sup> Ap 22<sup>10</sup>. <sup>9</sup> S III 151<sup>14</sup> (> As 64<sup>14</sup>). <sup>10</sup> J VI 512<sup>18</sup>. <sup>11</sup> A I 156<sup>31</sup>—157<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> As om. eva. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>v</sup> abharaṇāni pi ti, B<sup>m</sup> abharaṇā pi ti.

abhibhūto ... attavyāpādāya<sup>a</sup> pi ceteti paravyāpādāya<sup>a</sup> pi ceteti ubhayavyāpādāya pi ceteti; <sup>1</sup>ākamkhati cetayati taṃ nisedha jūtinḍhara; <sup>2</sup>cetanā sañcetanā", *cetayitāṃ, cetetvā cetayitvā*, <sup>3</sup>sañcicca paṇaṃ jīvītā voropeti. Tattha cetanā ti <sup>4</sup>"cetayati ti cetanā, saddhiṃ attanā sampayuttadhamme āram- 5 maṇe abhisandahati ti attho", sañcetanā ti upasaggavasena padaṃ vaddhitāṃ; cetayitaṃ ti cetanākāro; sañciccā ti sa- yaṃ ñatvā, <sup>5</sup>ceccā ti<sup>b</sup> abhivitaritvā ti attho. Imāni ceta- nāya nāmāni:

sañcetanā cetayitaṃ cetanā kammam eva ca, 10

kammañ hi "cetanā" t' eva jīnenāhacca bhāsitaṃ; 13  
atrāyaṃ pālī: <sup>6</sup>"cetanāhaṃ bhikkhave kammaṃ vadāmi: ceta- yitvā kammaṃ karoti kāyena vācāya manasā" ti.

**1446 Manta guttabhāsane.** *Manteli mantayati nimanteli nimanta- yati āmanteli āmantayati*: <sup>7</sup>"janā saṅgama mantenti" <sup>8</sup>*mantā-* 15 *yanti*, <sup>9</sup>"mantayimsu rahogatā; <sup>10</sup>nimantayittha rājānaṃ; <sup>11</sup>āman- tayittha devīdo Visukammaṃ<sup>c</sup> mahiddhikaṃ", *mantā manto*; kārite *mantāpeti mantāpayati* ti rūpāni. Ettha <sup>12</sup>mantā ti paññā, "gavesanasaññā" ti pi vadanti; manto ti guttabhāsa- naṃ, <sup>13</sup>"upassutikā pi<sup>d</sup> suṇanti mantaṃ, tasmā hi<sup>e</sup> manto khip- 20 pam upeti bhedaṃ" ti ettha hi guttabhāsanāṃ manto ti vuccati; api ca manto ti chaḷaṅgamanto, vuttañ ca: <sup>14</sup>"ye mantaṃ pari- vattenti chaḷaṅgaṃ brahmacintitaṃ" ti, ettha sikkhā-nirutti- kappā-vyākaraṇa-jōtisattha-chandovicītivasena manto chaḷaṅgo ti veditabbo, etāni eva cha vedaṅgāni ti vuccanti, vedo eva 25 hi "manto, suti" ti ca vutto; atha vā manto ti vedādivijjā.

**1447 Yanta samkocane.** *Yanteli yantayati, yantaṃ*: <sup>15</sup>"telayantaṃ<sup>f</sup> yathā cakkam evaṃ kampati medinī".

**1448** <sup>16</sup>Satta gatiyaṃ. *Salleti sallayati*.

**1449 Santa** <sup>17</sup>āmappayoge<sup>g</sup>. <sup>18</sup>Āmappayogo nāma ussannakiriya. 30  
*Santeli santayati*.

<sup>1</sup> S I 121<sup>17</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Dhs § 5. <sup>3</sup> cf. D III 133<sup>14</sup> (Vin III 73<sup>10</sup>). <sup>4</sup> As 111<sup>7-8</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> cf. Vin III 73<sup>10</sup>. <sup>6</sup> A III 415<sup>7-8</sup>. <sup>7</sup> S I 201<sup>14</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 522<sup>14</sup>. <sup>9</sup> J VI 521<sup>17</sup> sqq.

<sup>10</sup> J VI 104<sup>1</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Cp I 9: 47ab. <sup>12</sup> Nidd I 219<sup>20</sup>. <sup>13</sup> J VI 389<sup>1-2</sup> = J V 81<sup>24-25</sup>.

<sup>14</sup> Pv 212ab (Pva 97<sup>22</sup>) = Vv 723ab (Vva 263<sup>12</sup>). <sup>15</sup> Bv 2: 168cd. <sup>16</sup> Wg § 32: 79.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup> vyābādhāya (= A); (B<sup>e</sup> vyāpādhāya). <sup>b</sup> leg. cecca, omissa ti (= Vin); ns: rhe<sup>a</sup> nhuik samvaynetabba-ceccapud ma rhi ra kā<sup>g</sup>, sañcicca nhuik cicca kui pañ bhvañ<sup>f</sup> sañ phrae rā eñ<sup>f</sup>. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup> Vissa<sup>o</sup>; Cp: Vissa<sup>o</sup>. <sup>d</sup> J: hi. <sup>e</sup> J om.

<sup>f</sup> Bv Bva (C<sup>e</sup>); vyante. <sup>g</sup> Wg § 32: 33: sāmappayoge; cf. V 1572.



- 1450 Kitta samsaddane<sup>a</sup>. *Kitteti kittayati*: <sup>1</sup>"ye vo 'ham kittayisāmi girāhi anupubbaso". <sup>2</sup>"Kittanā parikittanā" ti ādisu pana katthanā kittanā ti vuccati.
- 1451 Tanta kuṭumbadhāraṇe<sup>b</sup>. *Tanteti tantayati, satanto, sappadhāno* ti attho.
- 1452 Yata nikārōpakāresu: *yaleti yalayati*, nīto ca <sup>3</sup>patidāne. *Yata-dhātu nūpasaggato* paro patidāne vattati. *Niyyāleti<sup>c</sup> niyyālayati, takārassa* pana *dakāratte* kate *niyyādeli niyyādayati*, <sup>4</sup>"ratham niyyādayitvāna anaṇo ehi sārathi" ti rūpāni.
- 1453 Vatu bhāsāyaṃ. *Vatteti vattayati*.
- 1454 Pata gatiyaṃ. *Pateti palayati*.
- 1455 Vāta gati-sukha-sevanesu<sup>d</sup>. <sup>5</sup>Gati sukhaṃ sevanan ti tayo atthā; tattha sukhanam sukham. *Vāleti vālayati, vāto* <sup>6</sup>vāta-pupphaṃ, <sup>7</sup>civarassa anuvāto.
- 1456 Keta<sup>e</sup> āmantāṇe. *Keteti kelayati, ketako*.
- 1457 Satta santānakiriyaṃ. Santānakiriya nāma pabandhaki-riyā<sup>f</sup> avicchedakaraṇaṃ. *Satteti sallayati, satto*. <sup>8</sup>"Kin nu santaramāno va lāyitvā haritaṃ tiṇaṃ khāda khāda ti lapasi<sup>g</sup> gatasattaṃ jaraggavan" ti pāliyaṃ pana *gatasattaṃ jaraggavan* ti pāṭhassa <sup>9</sup>"vigatajīvitam<sup>h</sup> jīṇṇagoṇan" ti atthaṃ samvaṇṇesum, iminā *sattasaddassa* jīvitavacanam viya dissati. <sup>10</sup>"na sukaram uñchena paggahena yāpetun" ti ettha *paggahasaddassa* <sup>11</sup>pattakathanam viya; suṭṭhu vicāreṭabbam.
- 1458 Sutta avamocane.<sup>i</sup> *Sutteti sullayati*.
- 1459 Mutta pa(s)savane. *Mutteti muttayati omutteti omuttayati, mullaṃ* — atrāyaṃ pālī: <sup>12</sup>"mutteti ohadeti cā"<sup>j</sup> ti, tattha mutteti ti passavaṃ karoti, ohadeti ti karisaṃ vissajjeti; *kārite muttāpeli muttāpayati* ti rūpāni.
- 1460 Kattara<sup>k</sup> sethille. *Kattareti kattarayati, kattaro kattaradaṇḍo*
- 30 *kattarasuppaṃ*. Tattha kattaro ti jīṇṇo, mahallako ti vuttaṃ

<sup>1</sup> D II 256<sup>12</sup>. <sup>2</sup> cf. Mil 141<sup>12-13</sup>. <sup>3</sup> vide Wg p. 150<sup>12</sup>. <sup>4</sup> J VI 18<sup>12</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (vide Wg § 35: 30 v. l.). <sup>6</sup> As 293<sup>15</sup> (ns cit. Saccasamkhepa 158<sup>d</sup>; mogha-pupphaṃ). <sup>7</sup> (Vin I 297<sup>21</sup>). <sup>8</sup> J III 156<sup>10-11</sup> (Pv 45a-d). <sup>9</sup> Ja III 156<sup>15</sup> (Pva 40<sup>2</sup>); ns cit. Ja VI 561<sup>28-29</sup>. <sup>10</sup> A III 66<sup>7</sup>, cf. Vin III 6<sup>18</sup>. <sup>11</sup> Mp ad A III 66<sup>7</sup>, Šp I 175<sup>22</sup> (ns cit. Spj et Vmv). <sup>12</sup> Cp II 5: 4<sup>d</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup>Bemns samsandane; vide Wg § 32: 110. <sup>b</sup> ns: kaṭumbadhāraṇe jañ<sup>2</sup> rhi eñ<sup>1</sup> || ui<sup>2</sup> phrañ<sup>1</sup> re kuī choñ khrañ<sup>2</sup> nhuik pe<sup>3</sup> ||. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> niya<sup>o</sup> ubique. <sup>d</sup> Ram apud Wg § 35: 30. <sup>e</sup> Kt Mntr apud Wg § 35: 39. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. pa-? <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> lapati. <sup>h</sup> Ja: gatajīvitam. <sup>i</sup> = Kt apud Wg § 35: 54. <sup>j</sup> Cp: tam. <sup>k</sup> Wg § 35: 60; karira.

hoti, ken<sup>1</sup> aṭṭhena: kattarayati aṅgānaṃ sithilabhāvena sithilo bhavati ti atthena; kattaradaṇḍo ti kattarehi jīṇṇamanussehi ekantato gahetabbatāya kattarānaṃ daṇḍo kattaradaṇḍo, tenāhu aṭṭhakathācariyā: <sup>1</sup>"kattaradaṇḍo ti jīṇṇakāle gahetabba-daṇḍo" ti; kattarasuppan ti <sup>2</sup>jīṇṇasuppaṃ, kattarañ ca taṃ 5 suppañ cā ti kattarasuppan ti samāso.

1461 Citta eittakarane, <sup>3</sup>kadāci-dassane pi. Cittakaranaṃ vicittabhāvakaranaṃ. *Citteti cittayati, cittaṃ*. — *Takārantadhāturūpāni*.

1462 <sup>4</sup>Katha kathane. *Katheti kathayati*, <sup>5</sup>"dhammaṃ sākacchati", 10 *sākacchā kathā parikathā aṭṭhakathā*. Tattha sākacchati ti saha kathayati; attho kathiyati etāyā ti aṭṭhakathā, *thakā-rassa ṭhakārattaṃ*:

yāy' atthaṃ abhivaṇṇenti vyañjanatthapadānugam<sup>a</sup>

nidānavatthusambaddhaṃ<sup>b</sup>, esā aṭṭhakathā matā; 14 15

aṭṭhakathā ti ca atthasamvannaṃ ti ca ninnānākaraṇaṃ.

1463 Pathi gatiyaṃ. *Pantheti panthayati, pantho*. *Bhuvādigane* <sup>6</sup>"patha gatiyaṃ" ti akārantavasena kathitassa *pathati patho* ti niggahitāgamavajjitāni rūpāni bhavanti, idha pana ikārantavasena kathitassa saniggahitāgamāni rūpāni niccaṃ bhavanti 20 ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

1464 Puttha ādarānādaresu. *Puttheti putthayati*.

1465 Muttha samghāte. *Muttheti mutthayati*.

1466 Vattha addane. *Vattheti vatthayati*.

1467 Putha bhāsayaṃ. *Potheti pothayati*, katheti ti attho. 25

1468 <sup>7</sup>Putha pahāre. *Potheti pothayati*, <sup>8</sup>"kumāre pothetvā agamāsi"<sup>c</sup>.

1469 Katha vākyappabandhe. *Katheti kathayati, kathā*.

1470 Satha dubbalye. *Satheti sathayati*.

1471 Attha 1472 pattha yācanaṃ. *Attheti atthayati, attho; pat- 30 theti patthayati, patthanā*; <sup>9</sup>paṭipakkhaṃ atthayanti icchanti ti paccatthikā.

[1472<sup>a</sup> Thoma silaghāyaṃ. *Thometi thomayati, thomanā*]<sup>d</sup>.

<sup>1</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>2</sup> Sp ad Vin I 269<sup>14</sup>. <sup>3</sup> vide Wg § 35: 63 (adbhutatadarsane). <sup>4</sup> cf. V1469. <sup>5</sup> cf. Vin III 159<sup>15</sup>. <sup>6</sup> V424. <sup>7</sup> (cf. Wg § 26: 12). <sup>8</sup> cf. Ja VI 353<sup>16</sup> (348<sup>2</sup> 351<sup>17</sup>) et supra 367<sup>18</sup>. <sup>9</sup> cf. Sv ad D III 146<sup>19</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> vyañjanatthaṃ pad<sup>o</sup>. <sup>b</sup> (C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>s ośambaddhaṃ). <sup>c</sup> Ja: poth<sup>o</sup> (Lg -th- Ja VI 348<sup>20</sup>). <sup>d</sup> vide V1565; C<sup>e</sup> uncis incl.



1473 Kātha<sup>a</sup> himsāyam. *Kātheti kāthayati.*

1474 Satha<sup>b</sup> bandhane. *Satheti sathayati.*

1475 Santha 1476 gantha<sup>c</sup> <sup>†</sup>santhambhe<sup>c</sup>. *Santheti santhayati; gantheti ganthayati, gantho. — Thakārantadhāturūpāni.*

5 1477 Hada karisussagge<sup>d</sup>. *Karisussaggo karisassa ussaggo visajjanam. Hadedi hadayati* <sup>1</sup>*ohadedi ohadayati.*

1478 Vida lābhe. Imasmim̐ thāne lābho nāma anubhavanam, tasmā *vidadhātu* anubhavane vattati ti attho gahetabbo. <sup>2</sup>"Sukham vedanam vedeti . . . dukkham vedanam vedeti", <sup>3</sup>*veda-*  
10 *yati*, <sup>4</sup>*vedanā* <sup>5</sup>*pitti* <sup>4</sup>*vedayitam*, <sup>6</sup>"sukham vedanam vedaya-  
*māno*".

1479 Kudi anatabhāsane. *Kundeti kundayati.*

1480 Mida sinehane. Atra sineho nāma pīti. *Medeti medayati.*

1481 Chada samvarane<sup>e</sup>. *Geham chādeli chādayati*, <sup>7</sup>*dosam chādeli*  
15 *chādayati pañicchādeli pañicchādayati, chattam*, <sup>8</sup>"channā kuṭi".  
Tatra chattan ti ātapattam, ātapam chādeti ti chattam; pañi-  
cchādiyate ti channā.

1482 Cuda sañcodane, āpattiyañ ca. *Codeṭi codayati, codako cuditako*  
*codanā*. <sup>9</sup>"Ānando buddhacodito". Tatra codanā ti cālanā,  
20 cālanā ti dosāropanā ti attho.

1483 Chadda vmane. *Chaddeti chaddayati.*

1484 Mada vittiyoge<sup>f</sup>. *Madeti madayati.*

1485 Vida cetanākhyāna<sup>g</sup>-nivāsesu. Cetanā<sup>h</sup> saññānam, ākhyānam  
kathanam, nivāso nivasanam. *Vedeti vedayati paṭivedeti paṭive-*  
25 *dayati*: <sup>10</sup>"paṭivedayāmi<sup>i</sup> te mahārāja".

1486 Sadda<sup>j</sup> saddane. *Saddeti saddayati visaddeti visaddayati,*  
*saddo saddito — dighatte saddāyati* ti rūpam, ettha ca <sup>12</sup>"mam  
saddāyati ti saññāya<sup>k</sup> vegena udaye pati" ti atthakathāpāṭho  
nidassanam; idam *pabbatāyati* ti rūpam viya dhātuvase-  
30 nipphannam na hoti ti na vattabbam, dhātuvase-  
na nipphannam

<sup>1</sup> (540<sup>16-17</sup>). <sup>2</sup> M I 500<sup>11</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Vm 460 n. 2. <sup>4</sup> Dhs § 3. <sup>5</sup> Dhs § 9.

<sup>6</sup> Vibha 267<sup>12</sup>. <sup>7</sup> cf. DhP 252<sup>v</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Sn 18<sup>c</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Ap 542<sup>21</sup> = Thā 156<sup>14</sup>. <sup>10</sup> S I 101<sup>28</sup>.

<sup>11</sup> cf. Mair apud Wg § 33: 40. <sup>12</sup> Dhpa II 264<sup>18</sup> (cf. pakkosati Mp I 358<sup>39</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> Mair Deva apud Wg § 34: 19: kratha. <sup>b</sup> Kt Vp apud Wg § 34: 19: āraha. <sup>c</sup> = thoṃ pañ<sup>4</sup>; Wg § 34: 31: sandarbhe. <sup>d</sup> Wg § 23: 8: puriṣotsarge (vide supra 540<sup>27</sup>). <sup>e</sup> Vp apud Wg § 34: 27: samvṛtau. <sup>f</sup> Wg § 33: 31: trptiyoge. <sup>g</sup> ns cehanākhyāna. <sup>h</sup> ns cehanam. <sup>i</sup> ita Ce Ben ns Spk (Ce S<sup>6</sup>); S: paṭivedemi. <sup>j</sup> Bm saññā.

yevā ti gahetabbam. Saddo ti saddiyati ti saddo yathā <sup>1</sup>"vuccati ti vacanam", atha vā saddiyati attho anenā ti saddo, garavo pana <sup>2</sup>"sabbati" ti saddo, udriyati abhilaṭṭiyati ti attho" ti vadanti,

1487 Sūda <sup>a</sup>asevane<sup>b</sup>. Sūdeti sūdayati, sūdo. Sūdo ti bhattakā-<sup>5</sup> rako, yo rasako ti pi vuccati.

1488 Kanda <sup>a</sup>sātacce. Sātaccam satatabbhāvo nirantarabbhāvo. Kandeti kadayati.

1489 Muda samsagge. <sup>a</sup>Ekatokaraṇam samsaggo. Modeti mo-  
dayati <sup>b</sup>sallūni sappinā. 10

1490 Nada bhāsayaṃ. Nādeti nādayati; 'hetukatturūpāni' ti na vattabbāni · pāḷidassanato: <sup>a</sup>"siho ca sihanādena Daddaraṃ abhinādayi" ti. Aññatrā pi samsayo na kātabbo ti · imasmim curādigane hetukatturūpasadisānam pi suddhakatturūpanam sandissanato. 15

1491 Sada assādane. Sādeti sādawayati; assādeti assādayati, ettha ā upasaggo rassavasena t̥hito.

1492 Gada devasadde. Devasaddo vuccati meghasaddo. Gadeti gadayati.

1493 Pada gatiyaṃ. Padeti padayati, padam. Imissā tu <sup>a</sup>divā-<sup>20</sup> digane pajjati ti rūpaṃ bhavati, idha pana idisāni.

1494 Chidda kaṇṇabhede. Chiddeti chiddayati, chiddam.

1495 Cheda dvedhākaraṇe<sup>c</sup>. || Nanu bho, yo catudhā vā pañcadhā vā anekasatadhā vā chindati, tassa tam chedanam dvedhākaraṇam nāma na hoti, evaṃ sante kasmā sāmāññena avatvā <sup>25</sup> "dvedhākaraṇe" ti dvidhāgahaṇam katan ti. | Dvidhākaraṇam<sup>d</sup> nāma na hoti ti na vattabbam; anekasatadhā chedanam pi dvidhākaraṇam yeva, aparassa hi aparassa chinnaḥkoṭṭhāsassa pubbena ekena koṭṭhāsena saddhim apekkanavasena dvidhākaraṇam hoti yeva. Chedeti chedayati: <sup>a</sup>"yo te hatthe ca pāde ca kaṇ-<sup>30</sup> ṇanāsāṇ ca chedayi tassa kujjha mahāvira mā raṭṭham vinasā"<sup>e</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Uda 24<sup>2</sup> = ita (S<sup>c</sup>) 5<sup>10</sup> = mht ad Vm 209<sup>26</sup> (Sd 21<sup>18</sup> § 489). <sup>2</sup> cf. Vibha 45<sup>12</sup> (m). <sup>3</sup> Wg § 33; 54 (ā-krand). <sup>4</sup> cf. As 143<sup>18-17</sup>. <sup>5</sup> = muq<sup>2</sup> tui<sup>2</sup>, ns. <sup>6</sup> J II 8<sup>19</sup> (cf. ib. 67<sup>19</sup>). <sup>7</sup> V 1127. <sup>8</sup> J III 42<sup>26-2</sup>, 11-12.

<sup>a</sup> ns sappati; Vibha: sappati (= sakehi paccayehi sappiyati, sotaviñ-  
ñeyyabbhāvaṃ gamiyati ti attho, m). <sup>b</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>Bm; B<sup>e</sup> ns āsecane; leg. āsavane?  
Ram apud Wg § 33; 43: āsraṇe. <sup>c</sup> Wg § 35; 80: dvaidhikaraṇe. <sup>d</sup> ita  
C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>mn</sup>s. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> ns vinassa, B<sup>m</sup> vinassam; (C<sup>e</sup> mā te raṭṭham vinasā idam!).



idam, — yo me hatthe ca pāde ca kaṇṇanāsaṇ ca chedayi  
ciraṃ jivatu so rūjā na hi kujjhanti mādisā" ti.

1496 Chāda apavāraṇe. *Chādeli chādayati, chaṭṭam; 1 purisassa bhattam chādayati.*

5 1497 <sup>†</sup>Idi<sup>a</sup> sandīpane. <sup>†</sup>Ideli<sup>†</sup>idayati. *Īkārantavasena niddiṭṭhattā saniggahitāgamāni rūpāni na bhavanti.*

1498 Adda himsāyaṃ. *Addeli addayati.*

1499 Vada bhāsāyaṃ<sup>b</sup>. *Vādeli vādayati, vādo.* Tattha vādeti  
vādayati ti imesaṃ 'vadati' ti suddhakattuvasen<sup>c</sup> eva attho  
10 dāṭṭhabbo na hetukattuvasena, tathā hi <sup>2</sup>"saṃketam katvā  
visaṃvādeti; <sup>3</sup>ovadeyya<sup>c</sup> anusāseyya; <sup>4</sup>idam eva saccaṃ ti ca  
vādayanti; <sup>5</sup>avisamvādako lokassā" ti suddhakattudipakapāli-  
nayā dissanti, "saddasatthe ca *vādayati* ti suddhakattupadaṃ  
dissati. Tattha visaṃvādeti ti musā vadeti<sup>d</sup>, atha vā vip-  
15 lambheti; vādo ti vacanaṃ, <sup>7</sup>"vādo jappo vītaṇḍa" ti evaṃ-  
vidhāsu tīsu kathāsu vādasamkhātā kathā<sup>e</sup>. *Vādāpeti vādā-  
payati* ti dve yeva hetukattupadāni bhavanti.

1500 Chadi <sup>a</sup>icchāyaṃ. *Īkāraṇto 'yaṃ dhātu, tasmā saniggahitā-  
tāgamāni 'ssa rūpāni na bhavanti. Purisassa bhattam chādeli  
20 chādayati, 'ruccati ti attho; purisassa bhattam chādayamānaṃ  
tiṭṭhati, chādentam vā.*

1501 Vadi abhivādana-thutisu. Ayam pi <sup>16</sup>īkāraṇto dhātu, tasmā  
imassa pi saniggahitāgamāni rūpāni na bhavanti. *Vādeli vā-  
dayati, vandati thometi vā ti attho, imāni anupasaggāni rūpāni,  
25 11saddasatthe pi ca vādayati ti anupasaggaṃ vandana-thutiat-  
thaṃ padaṃ vuttaṃ, sāsane pana abhivādeli abhivādayati, abhi-  
vādanam, 12"bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā" ti ādini sopasaggāni  
rūpāni<sup>c</sup> dissanti. Tattha abhivādetvā ti vanditvā thometvā  
vā, ayam asmākaṃ ruci, āgamaṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana <sup>13</sup>"abhivā-  
30 detvā ti sukhī arogo hohi" ti vadāpetvā, vandanto hi atthato  
evaṃ vadāpeti nāmā" ti hetukattuvasena abhivādanasaddattho*

<sup>1</sup> ns cit. Vin II 137<sup>32</sup> (Sp), cf. 544<sup>10</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Vin IV 1<sup>20</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Dhṛp 77<sup>14</sup> (supra 536<sup>7</sup>).

<sup>4</sup> Sn 832<sup>b</sup>. <sup>5</sup> D I 4<sup>14</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (Wg § 34: 34). <sup>7</sup> (Nyāyasūtra I 1: 1 etc.). <sup>8</sup> (kānti-  
karmā, Nigh II 6: 14 cf. Veand id. Nirukta XI 5, cadi icchākantisu Mmd 663  
et supra 380<sup>23-24</sup>; cf. etiam ved. ścaṇḍ). <sup>9</sup> (Sp ad Vin II 137<sup>32</sup>). <sup>10</sup> (contra  
Wg § 2: 10). <sup>11</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>12</sup> S I 1<sup>11</sup>. <sup>13</sup> cf. Ps I 181<sup>10-22</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> cf. Wg § 34: 14 chrdi? <sup>b</sup> Kt apud Wg § 34: 34: bhāṣaṇe. <sup>c</sup> CeBemns  
h. l. ovadeyya. <sup>d</sup> Ce vadeti. <sup>e</sup> Bm om. <sup>f</sup> vide 545<sup>27</sup> 546<sup>13</sup>; CeBm hoti.  
B<sup>e</sup>ns hoti.

vutto, amhehi pana <sup>†</sup>*vandanasaddam saddasutthanayam*<sup>a</sup> aga-  
 hetvā suddhakattuvaseṇa attho kathito, abhivādanam hi<sup>b</sup> van-  
 danam<sup>b</sup> yeva<sup>b</sup> na<sup>b</sup> vadāpanam · *abhisaddena sambandhitattā*<sup>c</sup>  
 “abhivādanasilissā” ti ettha viya, idam hi ‘abhivādapanasilissā’  
 ti na vuttam; yadi ca saddasatthe vadāpanam adhippetam siyā, 5  
 ‘vadi vadāpana-thutisū’ ti nissandehavacanam vattabbam siyā,  
 evam ca na vuttam, evam pana vuttam: “vadi abhivādana-  
 thutisū” ti, tena vadāpanam anadhippetan ti ñāyati. || Athā pi  
 siyā kassaci: vuddhena<sup>e</sup> <sup>2</sup>*visiṭṭham vadāpanam abhivādanan*  
 ti. | Evam pi nūpapajjati · kārītavasena dhātuatthassa akathe- 10  
 tabbato, tathā hi <sup>3</sup>*“paca pāke; chidi dvidhākarape”* ti ādinā  
 bhāvavasena atthappakāsanamatte yeva *pacati pacati pāceti ·*  
*chindati chijjati chedāpeti* ti ādini sakammakāni c’ eva akamma-  
 kāni ca sakāritāni ca rūpāni nipphaṇṇanti, na ca tadatthāya  
 visum visum dhātuniddeso karīyati; tasmā “vadi abhivādana- 15  
 thutisū” ti ettha kārītavasena dhātuattho kathito ti pi vuttam  
 na sakkā · kiriyāsabhāvattā dhātūnam, — yathā pana <sup>4</sup>*takketi*  
*vitakketi · takko vitakko* ti ādini samānatthāni, tathā *vādeti*  
*abhivādeti* ti ādini pi samānatthāni, ato saddasatthe pi sadda-  
 satthavidūhi <sup>5</sup>*“takka vitakke; vadi abhivādana-thutisū”* ti ādi- 20  
 nam dhātūnam *takkayati vādayati* ti ādini nūpasaggāni<sup>†</sup> yeva  
 rūpāni dassitāni · tāni ca kho suddhakattupadāni yeva na hetu-  
 kattupadāni, tasmā *abhivādana-thutisū* ti etassa vadāpana-thu-  
 tisū ti attho nūpapajjati. Kiñca bhiyyo: *abhivādeti abhivādayati ·*  
*abhivādetvā abhivādayitvā* ti ādini samānatthāni, *ne-ñayamat-* 25  
 tena<sup>‡</sup> hi savisesāni; yadi *abhivādetvā* ti imassa padassa ‘sukhi  
 arogo hohi<sup>h</sup> ti vadāpetvā’ ti attho siyā, <sup>6</sup>*“sirasā abhivādayan”*<sup>i</sup>  
 ti ettha *sirasā* ti padaṃ na<sup>b</sup> vattabbam siyā · vadāpanena  
 asambaddhattā; yasmā vuttam taṃ padaṃ, tena ñāyati: abhi-  
 vādetvā ti ādisu vadāpanattho na icchitabbo, vandanattho 30

<sup>1</sup> DhP 109<sup>a</sup>. <sup>2</sup> = “nudādihi . . . ca” [Kc 643] sut phrañ<sup>1</sup> ka<sup>2</sup>-ruik pac-  
 cañ<sup>3</sup> nhañ<sup>4</sup> ta kva yupaccañ<sup>5</sup> kui ana prū sa phrañ<sup>1</sup> athū<sup>3</sup> prū ap so || vā |  
 kroñ<sup>4</sup> || hetumantavisesāna ||, ns. <sup>3</sup> V162 et V190. <sup>4</sup> Sv I 106<sup>16</sup> et As 142<sup>20-21</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> V1294. <sup>6</sup> Ap I<sup>10</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> ita B<sup>ns</sup>; C<sup>2</sup> vandanasaddam saddatthanayam, B<sup>m</sup> vandanasaddattha-  
 nayam. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>c</sup> ita C<sup>2</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. nis-. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>2</sup> B<sup>m</sup> buddhena.  
<sup>†</sup> B<sup>c</sup>(ns) anūpasaggāni. <sup>‡</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. -mattena. <sup>h</sup> ita C<sup>2</sup> B<sup>m</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> < hoti; vide  
 Ps I 181<sup>20</sup>); B<sup>ns</sup> hoti (< Ps I 181<sup>20</sup>), cf. 544<sup>20</sup>. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> abhivādayin (= Ap).



icchitabbo thomanattho ca, — yasmā *bhuvādigāṇe* "vanda  
 abhivādāna-thutisū" ti imassa dhātussa *vandati* ti padarūpassa  
 'abhivandati thometi cā' ti attho yeva icchitabbo na vadāpa-  
 nattho, tathā hi "vande sugataṃ gatvivimuttan" ti padānam  
 5 atthaṃ vadantena tikācariyena pi "vande ti vandāmi thomemi  
 'cā' ti<sup>a</sup> vandana-thomanattho yeva dassito na *abhivādānasad-*  
*datthaṃ paṭicca vadāpanattho*, tasmā *abhivādetvā* ti etthā pi  
 vandana-thomanattho yeva icchitabbo na vadāpanattho. || Athā  
 pi siyā: *vande* ti pade kārītapaccayo n' atthi, *abhivādetvā* ti  
 10 imasmim̐ pana atthi, tasmā tattha vadāpanattho na labbhati,  
 idha pana labbhati ti. | Tan na *karoti* ti suddhakattupadassa  
 pi *uipphādeti* ti hetukattupadavasena vivaraṇassa<sup>b</sup> viya *vande*  
 ti padassa pi 'sukhī arogo hohī<sup>c</sup> ti vadāpemi' ti vivaraṇassa  
 vattabbattā; *abhivādetvā* ti idaṃ ca *vande* ti padam̐ iva kārīta-  
 15 paccayantaṃ na hoti, kasmā ti ce: yasmā *cinteti cintayati* ·  
*manteti mantayati* ti ādinam̐ *curādigaṇikānam̐* suddhakattupa-  
 dānam̐ *cintāpeti cintāpayati* ti ādinī yeva hetukattupadāni dis-  
 santi, tasmā, yadi hetukattupadam̐ adhippetam̐ siyā, 'abhivā-  
 dāpetvā' ti vā 'abhivādāpayitvā' ti vā vattabbam̐ siyā, yasmā  
 20 pan' evaṃ na vuttam̐, tasmā tam̐ kārītapaccayantaṃ na hoti  
 ti siddham̐. Imass' atthassa āvibhāvattam̐ imasmim̐ thāne  
 sātthakatham̐ Vidhuraajātakappadesam̐ vadāma: "kathan no  
 abhivādeyya abhivādāpayetha ve<sup>d</sup> yan naro hantum iccheyya,  
 tam̐ kammam̐ na upapajjati" ti ayam̐ tāva Jātakapāḷi, ayam̐  
 25 pana aṭṭhakathāpāṭho: "yam̐ hi naro hantum iccheyya, tam̐  
 katham̐ nu abhivādeyya katham̐ vā tena attānam̐ abhivādā-  
 payetha ve<sup>e</sup>, tassa hi tam̐ kammam̐ na upapajjati" ti<sup>f</sup>. Tattha  
 pāḷiyam̐ *abhivādeyyā* ti suddhakattupadam̐ · tabbācakattā, *abhi-*  
*vādāpayetha ve<sup>e</sup>* ti hetukattupadam̐ · tabbācakattā; evaṃvibhā-  
 30 gam̐ pana ṇatvā pāḷiyā aṭṭhakathāya ca adhippāyo gahetabbo:  
 naro yam̐ puggalam̐ hantum iccheyya, so hantā tam̐ vajjham̐  
 puggalam̐ katham̐ nu abhivādeyya, so vā hantā tena vajjhena

<sup>1</sup> V461. <sup>2</sup> Sv I 1<sup>3</sup> (*supra* 381<sup>14</sup>). <sup>3</sup> p<sup>t</sup> *ad loc.* <sup>4</sup> V1444 et 1446. <sup>5</sup> J VI 315<sup>2-3</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Ja VI 315<sup>8-10</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> p<sup>t</sup>: vande ti namāmi, thomemi ti vā attho. <sup>b</sup> (C<sup>e</sup> *ad. panā*). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> hoti, B<sup>cm</sup>ns hoti (545 n. h). <sup>d</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> = J (E<sup>c</sup>); B<sup>m</sup> ce (= Ja VI 315<sup>10</sup> C<sup>ks</sup>); (B<sup>e</sup>)ns (= J B<sup>d</sup>) abhivādāpayetave (= rhi khui<sup>3</sup> ce khrañ<sup>3</sup> āhā || iccheyya no | toñ<sup>3</sup> ta bhi sa nañ<sup>3</sup> || vā || no iccheyyā | ma toñ<sup>3</sup> ta rā ||, ns). <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>cm</sup>ns abhivādāpaye-  
 tave; cf. n. d. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. ti.

"maṃ vandāhi" ti<sup>a</sup> attānaṃ kathaṃ vandāpeyyā ti, ettha pana  
 "rājāno coraṃ . . . sunakhehi pi khādāpenti" ti ādisu viya  
 karaṇavasena "tena vajjhenā" ti padaṃ yojitaṃ, attho pana  
 'taṃ vajjhan' ti upayogavacanavasena daṭṭhabbo<sup>a</sup> dvikamma-  
 kattā sakāritappaccayassa<sup>b</sup> sakammakadhātuyā<sup>b</sup> ti. || Nanu<sup>c</sup>  
 evaṃ sante aṭṭhakathācariyā passitabbam na passanti attithe  
 pakkhandanti ti<sup>c</sup> tesam doso hoti ti. | Na hoti, sunātha asmakaṃ  
 sodhanaṃ: tathā hi aṭṭhakathācariyehi "abhivādetvā" ti ettha  
 "vadi abhivādana-thutisū" ti dhātuyā attham agahetvā vohāra-  
 visese kosallasamannāgatattā saṇhaṃ sukhumaṃ atthaṃ<sup>d</sup> so- 10  
 tūnaṃ bodhetuṃ<sup>e</sup> "vada viyattiyam vācāyan" ti dhātuyā  
 yev' atthaṃ gahetvā kāritappaccayaparikkappanena kāritattham  
 ādāya<sup>f</sup> "abhivādetvā ti sukhi arogo hohi<sup>c</sup> ti vadāpetvā<sup>g</sup>, van-  
 danto hi atthato evaṃ vadāpeti nāmā" ti hetukattuvāsena *abhi-*  
*vādanasaddattho* vutto ti<sup>c</sup> na koci tesam doso, pūjārāhā hi te 15  
 āyasmanto, namo yeva tesam karoma. Idam pi ṭhānaṃ sukhumaṃ  
 sādhuṃ manasikātabbam, evaṃ hi karoto paññā vad-  
 dhati ti. — *Dakārantadhāturūpāni.*

**1502 Randha** <sup>4</sup>pāke. *Sūdo bhattaṃ randheti randhayati*: <sup>h</sup>"kākaṃ  
 sokāya randhehi", *randhako*; *sūdena odano randhiyati*, *randhilo* 20  
*randhanaṃ*; *puriso sūdaṃ sūdena vā odanaṃ randhāpeti ran-*  
*dhāpayati*; *randhetuṃ randhayitūṃ randhiltvā<sup>h</sup> randhiya<sup>h</sup>* icc  
 ādini.

**1503 Dhū kampane.** *Dhāveti dhāvayati.*

**1504 Gandha** <sup>6</sup>sūcane, <sup>7</sup>addane ca. *Sūcanaṃ pakāsaṇaṃ, addanaṃ* 25  
*pariplu(ta)tā<sup>1</sup>*. *Gandheti gandhayati, gandho*. Ettha gandho ti  
<sup>g</sup>gandheti attano vatthuṃ sūcayati pakāsayati<sup>1</sup> ti gandho, pa-  
 ṭicchannaṃ vā pupphaphalādiṃ "idam ettha atthi" ti <sup>g</sup>pesuñ-  
 ñaṃ upasaṃharanto viya pakāseti ti gandho; *gamu-dhara-*  
*dhātudvayavasena* pi *gandhasaddattho* vattabbo: *gacchanto* 30

<sup>1</sup> cf. A I 48<sup>g</sup>. <sup>2</sup> V 489. <sup>3</sup> (544<sup>20-21</sup>). <sup>4</sup> cf. (Vp apud) Wg § 26: 84.

<sup>5</sup> J I 332<sup>g</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Kās I 2: 15, Rūp 658 (vide supra 529<sup>10</sup> + 529<sup>12</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Wg § 33: 11.

<sup>8</sup> Vibha 45<sup>12</sup> = Vm 481<sup>10</sup> (cf. Abhidh-av 68<sup>g</sup>). <sup>9</sup> cf. Wg § 33: 21.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. ti. <sup>b</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns. <sup>c</sup> = tasmā | kroṇ<sup>1</sup> ||, ns. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> saṇhaṃ sukhumatthaṃ. <sup>e</sup> vide 544<sup>30</sup>; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> hoti, B<sup>e</sup> hoti (ns om.). <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> vadāpeyya. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>e</sup>(ns) ad. randhayitvā. <sup>h</sup> C<sup>e</sup> ad. randhayitvā. <sup>i</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns pariplatā; (B<sup>m</sup> paripalatā), ns: nac mvan<sup>2</sup> sañ eñ<sup>1</sup> aphrac, et cit. Ja VI 17<sup>22</sup>. <sup>j</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns pakāseti.



dhariyati ti gan-dho iti, āha ca <sup>1</sup>"dhariyati ti gacchanto gandho, sūcanato pi vā" ti; *gandhasaddo* ca <sup>2</sup>"uppalagandhatheno" ti ettha chedane vattati ti dātṭhabbo.

1505 *Vadha samyame*<sup>a</sup>. *Vadheti vadhayati*.

- 5 1506 <sup>a</sup>*Budhi himsāyam*. *Bundheti bundhayati*, *palibundheti palibundhayati palibodho* — *parisaddo* upasaggo, so vikāravasena aññathā jāto. Tattha palibodho ti <sup>4</sup>āvāsapalibodhādi, api ca palibodho ti taṇhā-māna-ditṭhittayaṇ ca.

1507 *Vaddha chedana-pūraṇesu*. *Vaddheti vaddhayati*, *vaddhaki*.

- 10 *Vaddhaki* ti gahakārako.

1508 *Gaddha*<sup>b</sup> *abhikaṃkhāyam*<sup>c</sup>. *Gaddheti gaddhayati*, *gaddho*. *Gaddho* ti giḃho, <sup>6</sup>"gaddhabādhipubbo" ti idam ettha nidasanam.

1509 *Sadhu pahasane*<sup>d</sup>. *Sadheti sadhayati*.

- 15 1510 *Vaddha bhāsāyam*. *Vaddheti vaddhayati*.

1511 *Andha ditṭhūpasamhāre* *Ditṭhūpasamhāro* nāma cakkhusaññitāya ditṭhiyā upasamhāro · apanayanam vināso vā; cakkhu hi 'passanti etāyā' ti ditṭhi ti vuccati, yaṃ sandhāya aṭṭhakathāsu <sup>4</sup>"sasambhāracakkhuno setamaṇḍalaparikkhittassa kaṇhamaṇḍa-  
20 lassa majḃhe abhimukham<sup>e</sup> ṭhitānam sarīrasaṇṭhānuppattidesabhūte ditṭhimaṇḍale" ti vuttam, ṭikāyam pi ca <sup>7</sup>"ditṭhimaṇḍale ti abhimukhaṭṭhitānam sarīrasaṇṭhānuppattidesabhūte cakkhusaññitāya ditṭhiyā maṇḍale" ti vuttam, — evambhūtāya ditṭhiyā upasamhāre *andhadhātu* vattati. *Andheti andhayati*: <sup>8</sup>"cakkhūni  
25 'ndhayimsu"<sup>f</sup>, *andho*. *Andho* ti andheti ti andho · dvinnam cakkhūnam ekassa vā vasena naṭṭhanayano. Evam idha *andhadhātu* vutto, Kaccāyane pana <sup>9</sup>"khādāma-gamānam khandhāndha-gandhā" ti vacanena *amadhātussa andhādesakaraṇavasena rūpanipphatti* dassitā.

- 30 1512 *Badha bandhane*. <sup>10</sup>*Migaṃ bādheti*, <sup>11</sup>*baddho migo*, <sup>12</sup>"baddho 'si mārapāsena". Tattha bādheti ti bandhati ti suddhakattu-

<sup>1</sup> Abhidh-av 43<sup>14</sup> (*infra* 585<sup>29</sup>). <sup>2</sup> cf. Ita ad It 64<sup>9</sup> (*cit.* Vin III 33<sup>10-20</sup>). <sup>3</sup> vide Vp apud Wg § 32: 14. <sup>4</sup> (Vm 90<sup>1</sup> cf. et Nidd I 156<sup>20</sup> et Vin I 265<sup>8</sup>). <sup>5</sup> cf. M I 130<sup>4</sup>, Vin IV 218<sup>2</sup>. <sup>6</sup> As 307<sup>12-13</sup>, cf. Vm 445<sup>26-28</sup>. <sup>7</sup> + + +. <sup>8</sup> cf. Ja VI 74<sup>39</sup>?. <sup>9</sup> Ke 666. <sup>10</sup> cf. Th 454<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>11</sup> cf. M I 173<sup>21</sup>. <sup>12</sup> S I 103<sup>14</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Wg § 32: 14: badha samyamane. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> gadha. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> abhisamkhāyam, C<sup>e</sup> atisamkhāyam. <sup>d</sup> ita B<sup>m</sup> (= Wg § 33: 61); C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns pahasane. <sup>e</sup> As: okhe. <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns andhayimsu.

vasena attho gahetabbo, evaṃ bādhayati ti etthā pi, tathā hi <sup>1</sup>"vātaṃ jālena bādhesi yo anicchantim<sup>a</sup> icchasi" ti etthā <sup>1</sup>"bādhesi ti bandhasi" ti suddhakattuvasena attho vutto; *bhuvā-* digāṇe pana <sup>2</sup>"bādha <sup>3</sup>baddhāyan"<sup>b</sup> ti *bādhadhātussa* vasena *bādhati*<sup>c</sup> ti kattupadaṃ *bādheti bādhayati* ti hetukattu-padaṃ <sup>5</sup> bhavati; baddho ti bādhiyate so ti baddho. — *Dhakāranta-* dhāturūpāni.

1513 Māna <sup>3</sup>pūjāyaṃ <sup>4</sup>pemane <sup>5</sup>vimamsāyaṃ. *Māneti mānayati*, <sup>6</sup>māla; *vimāneti vimānayati* <sup>7</sup>patimāneti *patimānayati*, *mānana-* *sammānanā vimānanā vimānaṃ*<sup>d</sup> *vimānanaṃ, mānito*; <sup>8</sup>"amā- 10 *nanā yattha santo*<sup>e</sup> *santūnaṃ ca*<sup>d</sup> *vimānanā hinasammānanā vā pi na tattha vasatiṃ vase*"<sup>i</sup>; *vimamsati*<sup>g</sup>, *vimamsā, vimam-* *siyati ti vimamsiyamāno, vimamsanto*. Tattha māneti ti pūjeti, atthakathāsu pana <sup>9</sup>"mānenti" ti etasmiṃ thāne ayam attho dassito; <sup>10</sup>"mānenti ti manena<sup>h</sup> piyāyanti, pūjenti ti paccayehi 15 pūjenti" ti, so vevacanatthapakāsanavasena vutto ti gahetabbo, *mānana-pūjanasaddā* hi pariyāyasaddattā vevacanasaddā eva; vimāneti ti avamaññati; vimānan ti sobhāvisesayogato vi-  
sitthamāniyatāya vimānaṃ, visesato mānetabban ti hi vimānaṃ <sup>20</sup> devānaṃ vasanaṭṭhānabhūtaṃ vyamhaṃ.

1514 Mana thambhe, <sup>11</sup>Thambo cittassa thaddhatā. *Māneti mā-* *nayati, māno*.

1515 Thana devasaddo. Devasaddo megphasaddo. *Thaneti tha-* *nayati*: <sup>12</sup>"yathā pi meggho thanayaṃ vijjumaṃ satakkaku (tha- *laṃ ninnā ca pūreti*)<sup>i</sup> [*abhivassaṃ vasundharaṃ*]<sup>j</sup>; <sup>13</sup>yathā 25 *pāvusakko meggho thanayanto savijjuko*".

1516 Ūna parihaṇiyam<sup>k</sup>. *Ūneti ūnayati*, <sup>14</sup>"ūno loko".

1517 Dhana saddo. *Dhaneti dhanayati dhanaggiyati, dhani dhanam*. Tattha dhanī ti saddo; dhanan ti santakam, tam hi 'mama

<sup>1</sup> J V 295<sup>24</sup> et Ja V 295<sup>25</sup>. <sup>2</sup> cf. V 507. <sup>3</sup> Wg § 34: 36. <sup>4</sup> vide 549<sup>10</sup>.  
<sup>5</sup> vide V 539. <sup>6</sup> Kev 570. <sup>7</sup> ns cit. patimāneti ti āgaceti, cf. Sv I 276<sup>10</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J III 247<sup>22-23</sup>. <sup>9</sup> D I 91<sup>3</sup>. <sup>10</sup> cf. Sv I 256<sup>14</sup>. <sup>11</sup> cf. Vibha 469<sup>11</sup>. <sup>12</sup> S I 100<sup>10</sup> = A III 34<sup>28-29</sup> (Sumanasut, ns). <sup>13</sup> D II 262<sup>9</sup>. <sup>14</sup> M II 68<sup>29</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> J: anicchantam (J V 295<sup>14</sup> vide Mvu II 481<sup>11</sup> III 16<sup>10</sup>). <sup>b</sup> sic Bemns; C<sup>e</sup> bādhāyaṃ. <sup>c</sup> Bm bādhasi. <sup>d</sup> Bm om. <sup>e</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> Bemns (*leg.* satam? cf. Ja III 248<sup>2</sup>); J: siya. <sup>f</sup> J: vasa divase, sed vide v. II. <sup>g</sup> Bm ad. vimamsati. <sup>h</sup> Bm mane. <sup>i</sup> C<sup>e</sup> om. <sup>j</sup> C<sup>e</sup> Bm om. <sup>k</sup> Wg § 35: 36; parihaṇe.



idan' ti dhanāyitabbam<sup>1</sup> 'saddāyitabbam ti dhanan<sup>a</sup> ti<sup>a</sup>. Ayam<sup>a</sup> pana dhātu icchāyam pi vattati, "mātā hi tava Irandati Vidhurassa hadayaṃ dhaniyyati"<sup>b</sup> ti pāḷi nidassanaṃ, tattha dhaniyyati ti<sup>2</sup> pattheti icchati.

5 1518 Thena coriye. Corassa bhāvo coriyaṃ, yathā sūriyaṃ yathā ca ākkhiyaṃ. Theneti thenayaṃ, theno, theneto.

1519 Tanu<sup>1</sup> 'saddōpatāpesu<sup>c</sup>. Tāneti tānayaṃ. Idhāyaṃ savuddhikā, <sup>3</sup>tanādigaṇe vitthāratthavasena lanoli lanute ti avuddhikā. — Tavaggantadhāturūpāni.

10 1520 Nāpa tosana-nisānesu<sup>d</sup>. Nāpeti nāpayati paññāpeti paññāpayati, paññalti, ettha ca<sup>e</sup> Niddese "paññāpeti" ti padaṃ nidassanaṃ, tattha paññāpeti ti katanibbacanehi vākyāvayavehi vitthāravasena niravasesato desitehi veneyyānaṃ cittaparito-sanaṃ buddhinisānaṃ ca karoti ti attho; papubbo nikkhipane:

15 "āsanam paññāpeti" paññāpayati, "āsanam paññāpeti" ti rassattam pi dissati, amalassa dvāraṃ paññāpeti<sup>f</sup> ti paññā; kārite puriso purisena āsanam paññāpāpeti ti ekam eva padaṃ. Tāni paññāpeti paññāpayati<sup>h</sup> ti rūpāni yadā "ñā avabodhane" ti imissā rūpāni siyūṃ, tadā hetukatturūpāni bhavanti, ettha pana

20 suddhakatturūpāni<sup>i</sup> tabbācakattā.

1521 Lapa viyattiyam vācāyaṃ. Lapeti lapayati, lāpo lapanam ālāpo<sup>j</sup> sallāpo kathāsallāpo lapitaṃ.

1522 Jhapa<sup>k</sup> dāhe. Jhāpeti jhāpayati, jhatto jhānam. Tattha jhatto ti khudāpareto, pācanagginā jhāpito ti jhatto, "jhattā 25 assu kilantā" ti ca pāḷi; jhānan ti nivarāṇadhamme<sup>k</sup> jhāpeti, ti jhānam. Savuddhikaṃ<sup>m</sup>; kārite pana jhāpāpeti<sup>n</sup> jhāpāpayati<sup>o</sup>.

<sup>1</sup> (cf. 401<sup>1</sup>). <sup>2</sup> J VI 264<sup>7-8</sup> (supra 484<sup>3-4</sup>), et Ja VI 264<sup>11</sup>. <sup>3</sup> V1277.

<sup>4</sup> cf. Nidd I 140<sup>10</sup> 211<sup>1</sup>, Nidd II ad Sn 1032<sup>2</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Vin II 210<sup>12</sup>; ns cit. Ps ad M III 248<sup>10</sup>. <sup>6</sup> [clausula — — — — —, cf. Gotamo Sakyaputto [D I 87<sup>12</sup>], Seniya Bimbisāro [D I 132<sup>12</sup>], dhammiko dhammarāja [D I 88<sup>12</sup> (86<sup>5</sup>) cf. D II 80<sup>16-19</sup>], methunā gāmadhammā [D I 4<sup>10</sup>] āyatim samvārāya [D I 85<sup>10</sup>] cet., vide Vin III 9<sup>24</sup> D II 137<sup>13</sup> M II 181<sup>5</sup> et (metr.) Mp I 151<sup>20</sup>]. <sup>7</sup> V1240. <sup>8</sup> cf. Pj I 73<sup>12</sup> (Appendix) nijjhatto kilanto (Vibha 259<sup>20</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> Bm om. <sup>b</sup> J codd. Cks vantiyati [Ujjaḍi ad Uṇādi IV 139; de dhanīyo vide Kaś VII 4: 34], codd Bds dhaniyyati; supra 484<sup>4</sup>. <sup>c</sup> Kaś apud Wg § 34: 33: śraddhopatāpayoḥ. <sup>d</sup> Wg § 32: 80 (v. l. § 19: 50). <sup>e</sup> Ce om. <sup>f</sup> Cens paññāpō. <sup>g</sup> Ce paññāpāpeti, B<sup>ns</sup> paññāpeti. <sup>h</sup> Bm paññāpō. <sup>i</sup> ita Ce Bemns (leg. ālāpa-7). <sup>j</sup> Ce jhāpa cf. Cāndra-dh X 22 (Wg § 32: 95!). <sup>k</sup> ns nivarāṇadidhō. <sup>m</sup> Bm sabuddhikaṃ. <sup>n</sup> ita ns; Ce Bm jhāpāpō, cf. 550<sup>10-17</sup>.

1523 Rūpa rūpakiriyāyam. Rūpakiriyā nāma pakāsanakiriyā. Rūpeti rūpayati, rūpaṃ. Tattha rūpaṃ ti <sup>11</sup>"rūpayati ti rūpaṃ, vaṇṇavikāraṃ āpajjamānaṃ hadayaṅgatabhāvaṃ<sup>a</sup> pakāseti ti attho". *Dīvādigāṇe* paṇāyaṃ <sup>22</sup>"rūpa ruppāne" ti bhijjanādiattham gahetvā thitā. 5

1524 Kappa <sup>3</sup>vidhimhi. Vidhi kiriyā. <sup>4</sup>"Sihaseyyaṃ kappeti" *kappayati*; <sup>5</sup>"moro vāsaṃ akappayi"; <sup>6</sup>"sihaseyyaṃ pakappentaṃ buddhaṃ vandāmi Gotamaṃ".

1525 Kappa <sup>7</sup>vitakke, <sup>8</sup>"vidhimhi" <sup>9</sup>chedane<sup>b</sup> ca. *Kappeti kappayati*: <sup>10</sup>"moro vāsaṃ akappayi", *kappitamassu*; *pakappeti pakappayati* <sup>10</sup>*saṃkappeti saṃkappayati, kappo saṃkappo vikappo Kappasamaṇo* icc ādini. Tattha kappo ti paricchedavasena kappiyati ti kappo; saṃkappo ti saṃkappanaṃ; vikappo ti vividhā kappanaṃ<sup>c</sup> athassa anekantikabhāvo. Idha *kappasaddassa* atthuddhāro bhavati: <sup>10</sup>*kappasaddo* abhisaddahana-vohāra-kāla- <sup>15</sup>paññatti-chedana-vikappa-lesa-samantabbhāvādiekattho, tathā hi 'ssa <sup>11</sup>"okappaniyaṃ etaṃ bhoṭa Gotamassa yathā taṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassa" ti evamādisu abhisaddahanam attho, <sup>12</sup>"anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcahi samaṇakappehi phalaṃ paribhuñjitun" ti evamādisu vohāro, <sup>13</sup>"yena sudam niccakappaṃ<sup>c</sup> <sup>20</sup>viharāmi" ti evamādisu kālo, <sup>14</sup>"icc āyasmā Kappo" ti evamādisu paññatti, <sup>15</sup>"alamkato kappitakesamassu" ti evamādisu chedanam, <sup>16</sup>"kappati dvaṅgulakappo" ti evamādisu vikappo, <sup>17</sup>"atthi kappo nipajjitun" ti evamādisu leso, <sup>18</sup>"kevalakappaṃ Veḷuvanaṃ obhāsetvā" ti evamādisu samantabbhāvo; <sup>19</sup>atha <sup>25</sup>vā *kappasaddo* saupasaggo anupasaggo ca vitakka-vidhāna-paṭibhāga-paññatti-kāla-paramāyu-vohāra-samantabbhāvābhisaddahana-cchedana-viniyoga-vinayakiriyā-les'-antarakappa-taṇhā-diṭṭhi-asamkhyeyyakappa-mahākappādisu dīssati, tathā h' esa <sup>30</sup>"nekkhammasaṃkappo . . . avyāpādasamkappo" ti ādisu vi- <sup>30</sup>takke āgato, <sup>31</sup>"civare vikappaṃ āpajjeyyā" ti ādisu vidhāne,

<sup>1</sup> Vibha 45<sup>19</sup>. <sup>2</sup> V 1156. <sup>3</sup> (cf. Amk II 7: 40b). <sup>4</sup> A I 114<sup>10</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J II 35<sup>22</sup>.  
<sup>6</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>7</sup> (551<sup>300</sup>). <sup>8</sup> cf. V 1524. <sup>9</sup> Pj I 116<sup>3-4</sup> Uda 333<sup>28</sup> (cf. kutta = kappita, Sv I 274<sup>17-19</sup>). <sup>10</sup> 551<sup>12-20</sup> < Pj I 115<sup>10</sup>—116<sup>7</sup> (cf. Mp ad A I 278<sup>28</sup> = Spk ad S I 1<sup>10</sup> = Ps (E<sup>c</sup>) II 125<sup>32</sup>—126<sup>12</sup>). <sup>11</sup> M I 249<sup>21</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Vin II 109<sup>25</sup>. <sup>13</sup> M I 249<sup>30</sup>.  
<sup>14</sup> Sn 1092. <sup>15</sup> J VI 268<sup>27</sup>. <sup>16</sup> Vin II 294<sup>5</sup>. <sup>17</sup> D III 256<sup>14</sup> = A IV 333<sup>16</sup>.  
<sup>18</sup> S I 66<sup>1</sup>. <sup>19</sup> cf. Sv I 103<sup>15-20</sup> et pī ad loc. <sup>20</sup> S II 152<sup>12</sup>, <sup>20</sup>. <sup>21</sup> Vin III 216<sup>10</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> hadayaṅgata<sup>o</sup>. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> chedanesu. <sup>c</sup> M (E<sup>c</sup>) ad. niccakappaṃ.



- <sup>1</sup>"satthukappena vata bho sāvakena saddhiṃ mantayamānā  
 na jānimhā" ti ādisu paṭibhāge, satthusadisenā ti ayaṃ hi  
 tattha attho, <sup>2</sup>"icc āyasmā Kappo" ti ādisu paññattiyāṃ, <sup>3</sup>"yena  
 sudam niccukappam viharāmi" ti ādisu kāle, <sup>4</sup>"ākamkhamāno  
 5. Ānanda tathāgato kappam tiṭṭheyya kappāvasesaṃ vā" ti ādisu  
 paramāyumihi, āyukappo hi idha kappo ti adhippeto, <sup>5</sup>"anu jā-  
 nāmi bhikkhave pañcahi samaṇakappehi phalaṃ paribhuñjitun"  
 ti ādisu samaṇavohāre, <sup>6</sup>"kevalakappam Veḷuvanaṃ obhāsetvā"  
 ti ādisu samantabhāve, <sup>7</sup>"saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippa-  
 10 sādō" ti ādisu abhisaddahane, saddhāyan ti attho, <sup>8</sup>"alamkato  
 kappitakesamassū" ti ādisu chedane, <sup>9</sup>"evam eva<sup>a</sup> ito dinnam  
 petānam upakappati" ti ādisu viniyoge, <sup>10</sup>"kappakatena akap-  
 pakatam saṃsibbitam hoti" ti ādisu vinayakiriyāyaṃ, <sup>11</sup>"atthi  
 kappo nipajjitum handāham nipajjāmi" ti ādisu lese, <sup>12</sup>"āpāyiko  
 15 nerayiko kappattho saṃghabhedako . . . kappam nirayamhi  
 paccati" ti ādisu antarakappe, <sup>13</sup>"na kappayanti na purakkha-  
 ronti dhammā pi tesam na paṭicchitāse, na brāhmaṇo sīlava-  
 tena<sup>b</sup> neyyo pāraṅgato na ca<sup>c</sup> pacceti tādī" ti ādisu taṇhā-  
 diṭṭhisu, tathā hi vuttam Niddese: <sup>14</sup>"kappo ti uddānato dve  
 20 kappā: taṇhākappo diṭṭhikappo" ti, <sup>15</sup>"aneke pi saṃvaṭṭakappe  
 aneke pi vivaṭṭakappe" ti ādisu asaṃkhyeyyakappe, <sup>16</sup>"cattār'  
 imāni bhikkhave kappassa asaṃkhyeyyāni" ti ādisu mahākappe;  
 icc evaṃ

- vitakke ca vidhāne ca paṭibhāge tath' eva ca  
 25 paññattiyāṃ tathā kāle paramāyumihi chedane 15  
 samantabhāve vohāre abhisaddahane pi ca  
 viniyoge ca vinayakiriyāyaṃ lesake pi ca 16  
 vikapp'-antarakappesu taṇhādiṭṭhisu 'saṃkha<sup>d</sup>  
 kappe ca <sup>17</sup>evamādisu *kappasaddo* pavattati. 17

<sup>1</sup> M I 150<sup>21</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (551<sup>22</sup>). <sup>3</sup> (551<sup>20</sup>). <sup>4</sup> D II 103<sup>6</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (551<sup>19</sup>). <sup>6</sup> (551<sup>24</sup>).  
<sup>7</sup> Dhs § 12. <sup>8</sup> (551<sup>22</sup>). <sup>9</sup> Pv 20<sup>ef</sup> = Khp VII 9cd. <sup>10</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>11</sup> D III 256<sup>14</sup>  
 (*supra* 551<sup>24</sup>). <sup>12</sup> Vin II 205<sup>13</sup>. <sup>13</sup> Sn 803<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>14</sup> cf. Nidd I 97<sup>1</sup>. <sup>15</sup> (+ Nidd  
 I 1<sup>9</sup>; kāma ti uddānato dve . . .). <sup>16</sup> Vin III 4<sup>76</sup>. <sup>17</sup> A II 142<sup>14</sup>. <sup>18</sup> ns: ādi  
 phraṇ<sup>1</sup> "jīcittamano cīttasaṃkappo" [Vin III 73<sup>14</sup>] ti ādisu saññācetanādhippāye,  
 "aññatra kappā vuṭṭhāpeyyā" [Vin IV 226<sup>10</sup>] ti ādisu iṭṭhiyesu vā aññabbhik-  
 khunīsu vā pabbajitapubbāya iṭṭhiya ca sañ kñi yā ap eñ<sup>1</sup> ||.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> evam evaṃ. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> sīlavantena. <sup>c</sup> Sn *om*. <sup>d</sup> ∴ 'saṃkhiye;  
 C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> taṇhādiṭṭhisu asaṃkha<sup>e</sup>.

1526 <sup>1</sup>Kapi gatiyaṃ. *Kampeli kampayati*, gacchatī ti attho; imāni calanatthe pavattahetukatturūpasadisāni<sup>a</sup> bhavanti; calanatthe hi <sup>1</sup>"kampa kampane" ti dhātuyā *kampati* ti akamma-ka(m) suddhakatturūpaṃ, *kampeli* ti ādini sakammakāni hetukatturūpāni · <sup>2</sup>"idam pi dutiyaṃ sallaṃ kampeti hadayaṃ 5 mamā" ti akammikāya dhātuyā sakammakarūpadassanato<sup>b</sup>.

1527 Khapi khantiyaṃ. *Khampeli khampayati*<sup>c</sup>.

1528 Thūpa samussāye<sup>d</sup>. Samussāyo<sup>d</sup> āroho ubbedho. *Thūpeti thūpayati*, *thūpo thūpikā*.

1529 <sup>†</sup>Thapa<sup>e</sup> khaye. *Thapeti*<sup>1</sup> *thapayati*<sup>1</sup>.

10

1530 <sup>†</sup>Upa pajjane<sup>g</sup>. *Upeti upayati*.

1531 Capa kakkane. *Capeti capayati*.

1532 Suppa<sup>h</sup> māne. *Suppeti*<sup>h</sup> *suppayati*<sup>h</sup>.

1533 Dapa 1534 dīpa saṃghāte. *Dāpeti dāpayati*, *ḍepeti ḍepayati*.

1535 <sup>2</sup>Kapa avakampane<sup>1</sup>. *Kapeti kapayati*, *kapaṇo*. Kapaṇo ti 15 karuṇāyitabbo. Aññattha pana *kappati*<sup>1</sup> ti rūpaṃ vadanti.

1536 Gupa 1537 kupa 1538 dhūpa bhāsayaṃ<sup>k</sup>. *Gopeti gopayati*, *kopeti kopayati*, *dhūpeti dhūpayati*.

1539 Kipa dubballe. *Kipeti kipayati*.

1540 Khepa<sup>m</sup> perañe. Peraṇaṃ cuṇṇikaraṇaṃ. *Khepeti khepayati*. 20

1541 Tapa piṇane. *Tapeti tapayati*.

1542 Āpa <sup>†</sup>lambane<sup>n</sup>. *Āpeti āpayati*, *āpo*.

1543 Tapa dāhe. *Tapeti tapayati*, *tapo tāpo ātāpo santāpo*; kārite *tāpeti tāpayati*. Tattha tapo ti <sup>4</sup>akusalānaṃ tāpanatthena tapo<sup>1</sup> silaṃ.

25

1544 Ōpa 1545 thapa thapane. *Opeti opayati*: <sup>5</sup>"na te saṃ kottṭhe openti"; *thapeti thapayati*, *thapilo*, <sup>6</sup>"thapayitvā paṭicchadaṃ"; *vavaṭṭhapeti voṭṭhabbanam*. Ettha ca *vi ava thapeti*<sup>o</sup> · *vi ava thapanan* ti chedo; ettha purime saralopo, *thassa thattam*, visa-

<sup>1</sup> cf. kapi calane (Wg § 10: 13) + cala kampāne (Wg § 20: 2) + cala gatau (Vp *apud* Wg § 20: 2). <sup>2</sup> J VI 561<sup>10</sup> (cf. VI 80<sup>10</sup>). <sup>3</sup> Wg § 33: 74?

<sup>4</sup> cf. Pj II 145<sup>9</sup>. <sup>5</sup> J V 252<sup>20</sup> (Mvu III 453<sup>9</sup>) = Thī 283<sup>a</sup> (= thapenti, Thīa, *nude radix*). <sup>6</sup> J VI 61<sup>24</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> pavatte hetu<sup>o</sup>. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> orūpadassanato. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>d</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>, cf. Wg § 32: 133: samuccchāye; B<sup>ens</sup> samussāyo<sup>o</sup>. <sup>e</sup> cf. Wg § 32: 132: dīpa kṣepe; C<sup>ens</sup> tapa. <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>ms</sup> tap<sup>o</sup>. <sup>g</sup> ns: upapajjane laṇ<sup>9</sup> rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup>; āpa? <sup>h</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> sūp<sup>o</sup>; Kt *apud* Wg § 32: 71: sūrpa. <sup>i</sup> ns: avakampāne laṇ<sup>9</sup> rhi kra eñ<sup>1</sup>, cf. 555<sup>20</sup>. <sup>j</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> kappayati. <sup>k</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> sabhāya(m). <sup>m</sup> C<sup>e</sup> khipa; [Wg § 28: 5: kṣīpa prerāṇe]. <sup>n</sup> Wg § 34: 32: āp| lambhane; C<sup>e</sup> āpa vyāpane. <sup>p</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ad, ti.



disabbhāvena dvittaṇ ca; pacchime pana saralope *avassa okā-*  
*rattam, thassa* <sup>1</sup>*thattam, passa vattam vassa dvittam, vakā-*  
*radvayassa ca bakāradvayam bhavati, votthabbanan*<sup>a</sup> ti ca  
 vyavattāpakacittassa<sup>b</sup> nāmaṃ, *nakāralope votthabban*<sup>c</sup> ti apa-  
 5 ram pi rūpaṃ bhavati.

1546 Māpa māpane. *Paṇṇasālaṃ māpeti māpayati*, <sup>2</sup>"yo pāṇam  
 atimāpeti; <sup>3</sup>paṇṇasūlā sumāpitā".

1547 Yapa yāpane. Yāpanaṃ pavattanaṃ. <sup>4</sup>"Tena so tattha  
 yāpeti" *yāpayati*<sup>d</sup> *gapayati*<sup>d</sup>. Tattha yāpeti ti idaṃ yādha-  
 10 tussa payogatte<sup>e</sup> sati kārītapadaṃ bhavati, tathā hi <sup>5</sup>"uyyāpenti  
 nāmā" ti pāḷi dissati. — *Pakārantadhāturūpāni*. — *Phakāran-*  
*tadhāturūpāni appasiddhāni*.

1548 Samba sambandhe. Sambandho daḥhabandhanaṃ. *Sambeti*  
*sambayati*, <sup>6</sup>*sambalaṃ*.

15 1549 <sup>7</sup>Sabi maṇḍale. Maṇḍalaṃ parimaṇḍalatū. Rūpaṃ tādi-  
 sam eva.

1550 Kubi acchādane. *Kumbeti kumbayati*.

1551 Lubi 1552 <sup>8</sup>dubi<sup>1</sup> addane. Addanaṃ himsā. *Lumbeti lum-*  
*bayati*, <sup>9</sup>*dumbeti* <sup>10</sup>*dumbayati*.

20 1553 Pubba niketane. Niketanaṃ nivāso. *Pubbeti pubbayati*.

1554 Gabba māne. Māno ahaṃkāro. *Gabbeti gabbayati, gabba-*  
*nam gabbilo*. Tattha gabbeti<sup>11</sup> ti na saṃkucati. — *Bakāran-*  
*tadhāturūpāni*.

1555 Bhū pattiyaṃ. Patti pāpaṇaṃ; sakammikā dhātu. *Bhāveti*  
 25 *bhāvayati pabhāveti pabhāvayati, itthambhūto* <sup>12</sup>"cakkhubhūto  
 nāpabhūto . . . brahmabhūto". Tattha bhāveti ti puriso gae-  
 chantam purisam anugacchanto pāpuṇāti ti attho, esa nayo  
 sesakiriyāpadesu pi, ettha ca *bhāveti* ti ādīni, yattha sace  
<sup>13</sup>"bhū sattāyan" ti dhātuyā rūpāni honti, tattha hetukatturūpāni  
 30 nāma honti, <sup>14</sup>"bhāveti kusalaṃ dhamman" ti ādin' ettha nidas-

<sup>1</sup> visadisabbhāvena dvittaṇ ca kui luik ce rve<sup>1</sup> samban, ns. <sup>2</sup> cf. S IV 344<sup>24</sup>.

<sup>3</sup> Bv 2: 29d, <sup>4</sup> S I 206<sup>12</sup>, <sup>5</sup> S IV 312<sup>7</sup> (ns cit. Spk ad loc.). <sup>6</sup> ns cit. Ja V 73<sup>12</sup>  
 et Spk-1 (ad S II 98<sup>27</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Rūp 659 (Mmd 667). <sup>8</sup> M I 111<sup>12</sup>. <sup>9</sup> V1. <sup>10</sup> cf.  
 A II 40<sup>20</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> votth<sup>0</sup>, <sup>b</sup> C<sup>c</sup> vavattāpaka<sup>0</sup>, <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> vatthabban. <sup>d</sup> ita C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>;  
 B<sup>c</sup>(ns) om. <sup>e</sup> = prayug eñ<sup>1</sup> aphrac, ns. <sup>f</sup> Wg § 32: 114: tubi. <sup>g</sup> C<sup>c</sup>B<sup>m</sup>  
 gabbati.

sanapadāni, bhāveti ti hi 'vaḍḍheti' ti attho, idha pana suddha-  
katturūpattā 'pāpuṇāti' ti attho; <sup>1</sup>itthambhūto ti imaṃ pakā-  
raṃ<sup>a</sup> bhūto patto; cakkhubhūto ti ādinaṃ pana "bhū sat-  
tāyaṃ; bhū pattiyaṃ" ti dvigaṇikānaṃ dvinnaṃ dhātūnaṃ  
vasena atthakathā-ṭikānayanissitaṃ atthaṃ pakāsayissāma<sup>5</sup> ā-  
āgamikānaṃ kosallatthāya: tatha cakkhubhūto ti yathā cak-  
khu sattānaṃ dassanattamaṃ <sup>2</sup>pariṇeti, evaṃ lokassa yāthāva-  
dassanāsādhana<sup>3</sup>to <sup>4</sup>dassanakiccapariṇāyakaṭṭhena cakkhubhūto,  
<sup>4</sup>atha vā cakkhu viya bhūto ti cakkhubhūto; paññācakkhu-  
mayattā vā sayambhuññaṇena vā paññācakkhuṃ bhūto patto <sup>10</sup>  
ti<sup>b</sup> cakkhubhūto; <sup>5</sup>viditakaraṇaṭṭhena ñāṇabhūto, asādhāra-  
ṇaṃ vā ñāṇaṃ bhūto patto<sup>b</sup> ti<sup>b</sup> ñāṇabhūto; <sup>6</sup>aviparitasabhā-  
vaṭṭhena pariyattidhammapavattanato vā hadayena cintetvā  
vācāya nicchāritadhammamayo ti dhammabhūto, bodhipak-  
khiyadhammehi<sup>c</sup> vā uppannattā lokassa ca taduppādanato <sup>15</sup>  
anaññasādhāraṇaṃ vā dhammaṃ bhūto patto ti dhammabhūto;  
<sup>7</sup>seṭṭhaṭṭhena brahmabhūto, aha vā brahmaṃ vuccati maggo<sup>d</sup>  
tena uppannattā lokassa ca taduppādanattā, taṃ ca sayambhu-  
ññaṇena bhūto patto ti brahmabhūto. Evaṃ dvinnaṃ dhātūnaṃ  
vasena vutto attho veditabbo. Aparāni c' ettha nidassanapa- <sup>20</sup>  
dāni veditabbāni: <sup>8</sup>"tātā mayaṃ <sup>9</sup>mahallakā Suddhodanamahā-  
rājaputtaṃ buddhabhūtaṃ sambhāveyyāma<sup>d</sup> vā no vā, tumhe  
tassa sāsane pabbajeyyāthā"<sup>e</sup> ti ca <sup>10</sup>"atha kho therā bhikkhū  
āyasmantaṃ <sup>1</sup>Nāradaṃ<sup>f</sup> Sahaṇātiyaṃ<sup>g</sup> [vane]<sup>h</sup> sambhāvesun"<sup>i</sup> ti  
cā ti. Aññāni pi pan' ettha *manussabhūto devabhūto* ti ādini <sup>25</sup>  
yojetabbāni, tathā hi Saṃsāramocakapetavatthuaṭṭhakathayaṃ  
<sup>11</sup>"manussabhūtā ti manussesu jātā, manussabhāvaṃ vā<sup>j</sup> pattā"  
ti attho samvannito.

**1556 Bhū avakampane<sup>h</sup>.** Ayam pi sakammako. *Bhāveti bhāvayati*,  
<sup>12</sup>"manobhāvanīyā<sup>m</sup> bhikkhū". Ettha ca bhāveti ti anukam- <sup>30</sup>  
pati puttāṃ vā bhātaraṃ vā yaṃ kiñci; manobhāvanīyā ti

<sup>1</sup> cf. pī ad Sv I 146<sup>1</sup>. <sup>2</sup> = choñ, ns. <sup>3</sup> Ps (E<sup>c</sup>) II 76<sup>21</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Ps (E<sup>c</sup>) II 76<sup>22</sup>.

<sup>5</sup> ib. 76<sup>22</sup>. <sup>6</sup> ib. 76<sup>23-24</sup>. <sup>7</sup> ib. 76<sup>25</sup>. <sup>8</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>9</sup> (cf. Mp I 160<sup>10</sup>). <sup>10</sup> Vin II 300<sup>9</sup>.

<sup>11</sup> Pva 71<sup>25</sup>. <sup>12</sup> cf. Vv 376<sup>9</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Ce B<sup>m</sup> ākāraṃ; Sv-pī: . . itthaṃ evampakāro bhūto jāto ti . . . <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om.  
<sup>c</sup> ita Ce B<sup>m</sup> ns. <sup>d</sup> ita B<sup>ns</sup> (vide 554<sup>21-22</sup>); Ce B<sup>m</sup> sambhavo. <sup>e</sup> Ce B<sup>m</sup>  
pabbajō. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> Revataṃ (= Vin). <sup>g</sup> ns Sahaṇātiya; Ce Sayamaṇātiyā, B<sup>m</sup> Sa-  
ṇātiyā. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns om. (= Vin). <sup>i</sup> Ce B<sup>m</sup> ns sambhāvīṇi/su. <sup>j</sup> Pva (E<sup>c</sup>): ca! <sup>k</sup> o; ava-  
kappane = avakalpane Wg § 33: 73; cf. 553<sup>16</sup>. <sup>m</sup> vulgo oṣṭya<sup>o</sup> [Vv: o - - o o -].



'dighāyukā hontu bhadantā<sup>a</sup> arogā avyāpajjā' ti evamādinā bhāvetabbā anukampitabbā ti manobhāvanīyā, aññattha pana 'manobhāvanīyā ti manovaḍḍhanakā ti attho, yesu hi diṭṭhesu mano vaḍḍhati, te manobhāvanīyā ti vuccanti.

5 1557 <sup>a</sup>Labha<sup>b</sup> abhaṇḍane. *Labhethi labhayati.*

1558 Jabhi nāsane. *Jambhethi jambhayati.*

1559 Labha pesane<sup>c</sup>. *Lābhethi lābhayati*; <sup>2</sup>"labha lābhe" ti dhātussa rūpāni ce, kāritarūpāni bhavanti.

1560 Dabhi bhaye. *Īkārantāyaṃ dhātu, tena saniggahitāgamāni* 10 *rūpāni na bhavanti. Dabhethi dabhayati.*

1561 <sup>a</sup>Dubha santhambhe<sup>d</sup>. *Dubhethi dubhayati.*

1562 Vambha <sup>a</sup>viddhaṃsane. *Vambhethi vambhayati, vambhanā*; <sup>4</sup>"chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhaṃ vambhenti". — *Bhakaranta-* *dhāturūpāni.*

15 1563 Āto camu dhovane. *Āpubbo camudhātu dhovane vattati. Acamethi ācamayati, ācamanakumbhi.* Ettha pana <sup>5</sup>"tato hi so ca" ācamayitvā Licchavi therassa datvāna yugāni atṭhā" ti Ambasakkharapetavatthupāḷippadeso nidassanaṃ; tattha ācamayitvā ti hatthapādadhovanapubbakaṃ mukhaṃ vikkhāletvā. 20 *Ayaṃ pana dhātu bhuvādiganaṅkatte* <sup>6</sup>*camati* ti bhakkhaṇatthaṃ gahetvā tiṭṭhati.

1564 Kamu <sup>7</sup>icchā-<sup>8</sup>kantisu. *Kamethi kāmayati, kāmo kanti nikanti*<sup>1</sup> *kamaṇā, kāmayamāno kamento,* <sup>9</sup>"abhikkantaṃ; <sup>10</sup>"abhikkanta-  
vaṇṇā". Ettha ca kāmo ti rūpādivisayaṃ kameṭi ti kāmo, 25 *kāmiyati* ti vā kāmo — *kilesakāma-vatthukāmayasen*<sup>1</sup> *etaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, kilesa* hi *tebhūmakavattasamkhātā*<sup>2</sup> *ca vatthu* *kāmo* ti vuccati; *Māro* pi vā *devaputto Kāmo* ti vuccati, so hi *accantakaṇhadhammasamaṅgitāya papañcasamatikkante* pi *buddha-pacceka* *buddha*<sup>3</sup> *-buddhasāvake attano vase* *ṭhapetum*<sup>4</sup>

<sup>1</sup> Spk ad S III 1<sup>10</sup>, Vva 152<sup>12</sup>, Sv ad D II 140<sup>12</sup>. <sup>2</sup> V 635. <sup>3</sup> (Sp ad Vin IV 4<sup>10</sup>: khuppsenti ti akkosanti, vambhenti ti padhaṃsenti) cf. V 1652.

<sup>4</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>5</sup> Pv 560<sup>ab</sup>; ns cit. et M II 112<sup>1</sup> (Ps). <sup>6</sup> V 653. <sup>7</sup> kāmayamāna = icchamāna Pj II 512<sup>20</sup> (< Nidd I 2<sup>16</sup>). <sup>8</sup> (Wg § 12: 10). <sup>9</sup> Vin III 6<sup>1</sup>, <sup>10</sup> S I 1<sup>10</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm ad. bhadantā. <sup>b</sup> Wg § 33: 27: bhala. <sup>c</sup> Wg § 35: 81: prerāṇe. <sup>d</sup> Wg § 34: 16: dṛbha sandarbhe; santhambha = thok paṃ<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns om.; leg. tato ca so he<sup>10</sup> cf. Pv v. l. <sup>f</sup> Bm ad. nikahanti nikayanti, C<sup>e</sup> ad. nikayanti. <sup>g</sup> CeBm tebhūmikā<sup>10</sup>; (ns <sup>10</sup>vattusamkhātā et cit. Abhidh-av 2<sup>11</sup>). <sup>h</sup> Bm om. -pacceka**buddha**-. <sup>i</sup> Bm vusenā ṭhapetum.

kāmeti ti Kāmo ti vuccati, vuttam pi c' etam porāṇakaviraca-  
nāyama: <sup>1</sup>"vande vande 'ham assattham yattha santajjito  
jito Kāmo kāmoghatipṇena buddhena vasatā sata" ti, imāni  
pan' assa nāmāni:

<sup>2</sup>kāmo namuci kaṇho ca vasavatti pajāpati

5

pamattabandhu madano pāpimā <sup>3</sup>dammako<sup>a</sup> pi ca

kandappo ca ratipati māro ca kusumāyudho: 18

aññe aññāni pi vadanti, tāni sāsanaṇulomāni na honti ti idha  
na dassitāni, atṭhakathāsu pana <sup>3</sup>"māro namuci kaṇho pamat-  
tabandhu" ti cattāri yeva<sup>b</sup> nāmāni āgatāni. Idāni *abhikkanta-* 19  
*saddassa bhuvādigāṇe* <sup>4</sup>"kamu padavikkhepe" ti vohāra-  
sena vuttassa *kamudhātussa* vasena idha ca "kamu icchā-kan-  
tisū" ti vuttassa *kamudhātussa* vasena atthuddhāraṃ kathayāma:  
<sup>5</sup>abhikkantasaddo khaya-sundarābhirūpa-abbhanumodane(su)<sup>c</sup>  
dissati, <sup>6</sup>"abhikkantā bhante ratti nikkhanto pathamo yāmo cira- 15  
nisinno bhikkhusaṃgho uddisatu bhante bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ  
pātimokkhaṇa" ti ādisu khaye dissati, <sup>7</sup>"ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ  
puggalānaṃ abhikkantataro ca paṇitataro ca" ti ādisu sundare,  
<sup>8</sup>"ko me vandati pādāni iddhiyā yasasā jalaṃ abhikkantena  
vaṇṇena sabbā obhāsayaṃ disā" ti ādisu abhirūpe, <sup>9</sup>"abhi- 20  
kkantaṃ bhante" ti ādisu abbhanumodane, icc evaṃ

khayasmaṃ sundare c' eva ato abbhanumodane

abhirūpe *abhikkantasaddo* dissati sāsane ti. 19

1565 <sup>10</sup>Thoma silaghayaṃ. Silāghā pasamsā. *Thomeli thomayati,*  
*thomilo thomanā.* 25

1566 Yama aparivesane<sup>d</sup>. *Yameli yamayati, Yamo.*

1567 <sup>11</sup>Sama vitakke. *Sāmeli samayati, samā; nisāmeli nisamayati,*  
*nisāmanam; paṭisāmeli paṭisamayati, paṭisāmanam.* Tattha samā  
ti saṃvaccharo, so *samā* ti itthilīṅgavasena vuccati, <sup>12</sup>"yo  
yujetha satam saman" ti ettha hi *samā*saddo itthilīṅgo, upayo- 30  
gavasena pana *saman* ti vutto, imāni saṃvaccharassa nāmāni:  
<sup>13</sup>"saṃvaccharo vaccharo samā<sup>e</sup> hāyano sarado vasso" — ti

<sup>1</sup> (vide 559<sup>12-14</sup>). <sup>2</sup> 557<sup>2-10</sup> cf. 431<sup>19-24</sup>. <sup>3</sup> 431 n. 4 (Sn 430<sup>a</sup> 439<sup>a</sup> 439<sup>b</sup> 430<sup>c</sup>).

<sup>4</sup> V 659. <sup>5</sup> Sp I 170<sup>10-20</sup>. Spk ad S I 1<sup>9</sup>, cf. Pj I 114<sup>2-14</sup> etc. (Vva 52<sup>29</sup>—53<sup>2</sup>). Sv ad D III 194<sup>9</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Vin II 236<sup>9</sup>. <sup>7</sup> A II 101<sup>12</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Vv 588<sup>a-4</sup> (Vva 218<sup>10</sup>). <sup>9</sup> D I 85<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>10</sup> (V 1472<sup>a</sup>). <sup>11</sup> Wg § 33; 20. <sup>12</sup> Dh 106<sup>b</sup>. <sup>13</sup> cf. Amk I 4; 20cd.

<sup>a</sup> 5; dappako (431 n. v). <sup>b</sup> ita (concl.) C<sup>e</sup> Be<sup>c</sup>; B<sup>ms</sup> deva-. <sup>c</sup> vide Sp; C<sup>e</sup> Be<sup>ms</sup> omo-  
dane. <sup>d</sup> cf. Vp apud Wg § 32; 81; = krañ rheñ, ns. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> samā samā.



ādini bhavanti; nisāmeti ti vitakkeṭi upadhāreti, ettha hi <sup>1</sup>"imgha Maddi nisāmeḥi nigghoso yādiso vane" ti pālī nīdassanaṃ, tattha nisāmeḥi ti vitakkehi <sup>2</sup>upadhārehi ti attho; paṭisāmeti ti bhaṇḍaṃ guttatṭhāne nikkhipati.

- 5 1568 <sup>3</sup>Sama ālocane. Ālocanaṃ pekkhanaṃ. *Sāmeti sāmayaṭi* . . . *nisāmanaṃ* <sup>a</sup>. Ettha pana nisāmeti ti pekkhati olokeṭi, tathā hi <sup>4</sup>"imgha Maddi nisāmeḥi cittarūpaṃ va dissati" ti pālī dissati, tattha hi nisāmeḥi ti <sup>5</sup>olokehi ti attho; <sup>6</sup>"dhātūnaṃ atthāṭṭisayena yogo" ti vacanato pana upasaggayogato vā sa-  
10 vane pi ayaṃ vattati, tathā hi <sup>7</sup>"tato Kaṇhājīnāyā pi nisāmeḥi ratheṣabhā" ti ādikā pālīyo dissanti, tattha nisāmeḥi ti suṇohi ti attho.

1569 Ama roge. *Ameti amayaṭi*, andho: <sup>8</sup>"<sup>†</sup>bilamkapādo <sup>b</sup> andhanakho". Tattha andho ti naṭṭhanayano vuccati, andhanakho  
15 ti pūṭinakho, ubhayatthā <sup>c</sup> pi sarogattaṃ sūcitaṃ.

1570 Bhāma kodhe. *Bhāmeti bhāmayati*.

1571 Goma upalepane. *Gometi gomayati*.

1572 Sama <sup>†</sup>svantane <sup>d</sup> amantaṇe. <sup>†</sup>Svāntanaṃ sāmappayogo, āman-  
taṇaṃ avhāyanaṃ pakkosanaṃ. *Sāmeti sāmayaṭi*.

- 20 1573 Saṅgāma yuddhe. *Saṅgāmeti saṅgāmayati*: <sup>9</sup>"dve rājāno saṅgāmesuṃ", *saṅgāmo*.

1574 Āto gamu isamadhivāsane. *Āgāmeti āgāmayati* <sup>10</sup>"kāmāvaca-  
radhamme nissāya rūpārūpadhammo samudāgāmeti" *samudā-  
gāmayati*, <sup>11</sup>"upāsako dhammasavanantarāyaṃ anicchanto āga-  
25 metha āgāmethā ti āha", *samudāgāmanaṃ āgāmanaṃ āgāmento  
āgāmayamāno*. Tatra āgāmeti ti isakaṃ adhivāseti, samu-  
dāgāmeti ti sampavattati. *Bhuvādigāṇe* <sup>12</sup>(*gāmeti*) *gāmayati* ti  
hetukattuvasena vuttaṃ, idha pana upasagga-nipatāpubbakāni  
katvā *āgāmeti* ti ādini suddhakattuvasena vuttāni ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.  
30 — *Makarantadhāturūpāni*. — Iti *curādigāṇe pavaggantadhāturū-  
pāni* samattāni.

1575 Yu jigucchayaṃ. *Yāveti yāvayaṭi*, *yavo*.

1576 Vyaya khaye <sup>e</sup>. *Vyayeti vyayayaṭi*, *avyayibhāvo*.

<sup>a</sup> J VI 582<sup>10</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Ja VI 582<sup>10</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Wg § 33: 22. <sup>4</sup> J VI 512<sup>10</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Ja VI 511<sup>10</sup>.

<sup>6</sup> Rūp 664 (*infra* 578<sup>10</sup> etc.). <sup>7</sup> J VI 563<sup>11</sup>. <sup>8</sup> J VI 548<sup>10</sup> (Ja). <sup>9</sup> cf. S I 83<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>10</sup> etc. <sup>11</sup> Dhpa I 130<sup>12</sup>. <sup>12</sup> (413<sup>17</sup> 462<sup>10-20</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>om</sup>ns (*vide* 557<sup>17-20</sup>). <sup>b</sup> J: balaṃka<sup>10</sup> (cf. Ja VI 3<sup>6</sup>). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns ubhayatthā. <sup>d</sup> 3: sānti(v)ana-; sāntivane Kt *apud* Wg § 33: 27, *vide* V 1449. <sup>e</sup> cf. khayō vayo (As 329<sup>9</sup> etc.).

1577 Vyaya vittasamussagge<sup>a</sup>. Tādisaṃ yeva rūpaṃ. — Yakāraṇa-tadhāturūpāni.

1578 Para gatiyaṃ. Pareṭi parayati. Ettha ca <sup>1</sup>"iti kho Ānanda kusalāni (silāni)<sup>b</sup> anupubbena aggāya parenti" ti pāli nidassanaṃ, tattha aggāya parenti ti arahattatthāya<sup>c</sup> gacchanti. <sup>5</sup>

1579 Gara uggame<sup>d</sup>. Gareṭi garayati, gara.

1580 Cara asamsaye<sup>e</sup>. Careṭi carayati.

1581 Pūri appāyane. Pūreṭi pūrayati.

1582 Vara icchāyaṃ. Vareṭi varayati, varo, varaṃ varanto: <sup>2</sup>"ete varānaṃ caturo varemi; <sup>3</sup>etaṃ Sakka varaṃ vare". Tattha <sup>10</sup>varo ti variyate varitabbo ti varo; varan ti vareti ti varaṃ, icchanto patthento ti attho <sup>4</sup>"mahāmahārahaṃ Sakyamunim<sup>1</sup> nivaranaṃ raṇa muttam muttam sudassanaṃ vande <sup>5</sup>bodhivaraṃ varan" ti purāṇakaviraṇanāyaṃ *varan* ti padassa viya; evaṃ vareti ti varanto; vare ti varemi icchāmi <sup>15</sup>yācāmi. Kārite <sup>6</sup>*pavāreṭi* ti rūpaṃ, nisedhanatthe pan' idaṃ kāritaṃ na hoti.

1583 Sara akkhepe. Sareṭi sarayati, saro. Saro ti saddo.

1584 Sāra dubbalye. Sāreṭi sārāyati, dubbalo bhavati ti attho.

1585 Kumāra kilāyaṃ. Kumāreṭi kumārāyati, kumāro kumārako <sup>20</sup>kumāri kumārikā. Ettha kumārāyati ti tattha tattha kilāti ti kumāro, so eva abhidaharattā<sup>f</sup> kumārako, esa nayo ita-ratrū pi.

1586 Sūra 1587 vira vikkantiyaṃ. Vikkanti vikkamanaṃ. Sūreṭi sūrayati, vireṭi vīrayati; sūro, vīro. Sāsanikehi pana saddham- <sup>25</sup>mavidūhi evaṃdhātusabbhāvanam pi *sūra-vīrasaddhānaṃ* nibbācanaṃ na dassitaṃ, kevalaṃ pana tattha tattha <sup>7</sup>"sūro ti viṣiṭṭhauro" ti ca <sup>8</sup>"mahāvīro ti mahāvikkanto" ti ca <sup>9</sup>"virū ti viriyavā"<sup>h</sup> ti ca atthavivaraṇamattam eva dassitaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> A V 2<sup>9</sup> (Mp). <sup>2</sup> (cf. J V 496<sup>21</sup>). <sup>3</sup> J IV 241<sup>26</sup>, <sup>4</sup> IV 14<sup>3</sup> V 161<sup>12</sup> Pv 289<sup>d</sup> 291<sup>d</sup>; cf. J IV 10<sup>22</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (vide 537<sup>2-3</sup>). <sup>6</sup> ns: bodhivaraṃ uttamabodhīp hu Vajirathasāṅgahaṭṭikāyojanā eṇī. <sup>7</sup> ns cf. Kkh (= Sp ad Vin III 214<sup>20</sup>). <sup>8</sup> cf. Nidda ad Nidd I 171<sup>20</sup> (: saraṇato paṭipakkhavidhāmanato sūro, pi ad Sv I 250<sup>24</sup>). <sup>9</sup> Tha ad Th 66<sup>a</sup> (< Nidd I 171<sup>20</sup>). <sup>10</sup> cf. Sv ad D II 39<sup>10</sup>, Ps (E<sup>c</sup>) II 179<sup>2</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bems vittasamussagge; Wg § 35: 78: vittasamussarge. <sup>b</sup> CeBm om. <sup>c</sup> Mp (Ce); arahattatthāya. <sup>d</sup> s; Wg § 33: 21: gūra (gura) udyamane. <sup>e</sup> = Ki Maṭṭi apud Wg § 33: 71. <sup>f</sup> CeBm om. <sup>g</sup> ita CeBm (cf. abhinava.); B<sup>c</sup> ns atidaharattā. <sup>h</sup> (Bm viriyavā).



1588 Para 1589 tira kammassam[p]attiyam. Kammassam[p]atti nāma kammassa parisamāpanam niṭṭhāpanam. Pareti pārāyati, fireti firayati; pārāṃ tiraṃ. <sup>1</sup>"Vikkamāmi na pāremi bhūmiṃ sumbhāmi vegasā"; <sup>2</sup>taṃ kiccaṃ firetvā galo, sanfirāṇaṃ firāṇa-  
5 pariññā ti ca ādini ettha dassetabbāni. Tattha na pāremi ti <sup>3</sup>chinditum na sakkomi ti attho.

1590 Īra khepaṇe<sup>a</sup>. Īreti irayati.

1591 Jara vayohānimhi. Jareti jarayati, jarā. Pāliyaṃ pana jirati ti pāṭho.

10 1592 Vara āvaraṇe. Vāreti vārayati nivāreti<sup>b</sup> nivārayati, nivāretā; parivāreti parivārayati, parivāro; pavāreti pavārayati, pavāraṇaṃ. Pavāraṇaṃ ti nisedhanam vā kāmyadānaṃ vā.

1593 Dhara<sup>c</sup> dhāraṇe. Dhāreti dhārayati, ādhāro ādhārako dhammo<sup>d</sup> ice ādini. Tattha dhammo ti anekavidhesu dhammesu lo-  
15 kuttaro uppādito sacchikato ca catusu apāyesu saṃsāre vā satte apatamāne dhāreti ti dhammo, atha vā sotāpannādihi ariyehi dhāriyati na puthujjanehi ti pi dhammo; catubhū-  
miko<sup>e</sup> pana sakalakkhaṇaṃ dhāreti ti dhammo, kakkhaḷattā-  
dinā phusanādinā santiādinā sakasakabhāvena paṇḍitehi dhā-  
20 riyaṭi sallakkhiyaṭi ti pi dhammo; teṭṭako pana pāḷidhammo sakattha-paratthādibhede atthe dhāreti ti dhammo, keci tu vidū "pāpake akusale dhamme dhunāti kampeti viddhamseti ti dhammo" ti *dhūdhātuvasena* pi nibbacanaṃ vadanti, taṃ mag-  
gadhamme atīva yujjati, phala-nibbāna-pariyattidhammesu pana  
25 pariyāyena yujjati. <sup>4</sup>*Dhammasaddo* pariyatti-hetu-guṇa-nissat-  
taniijjivatādisu dissati, ayañ hi <sup>5</sup>"dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇāti suttaṃ geyyan" ti ādisu pariyattiyaṃ dissati, <sup>6</sup>"hetumhi ñāṇaṃ dham-  
mapaṭisambhidā" ti ādisu hetumhi, <sup>7</sup>"na hi dhammo adhammo ca ubho samavipākino, adhammo nirayaṃ neti dhammo pāpeti  
30 suggatin" ti ādisu guṇe, <sup>8</sup>"tasmim kho pana samaye dhammā honti; <sup>9</sup>dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati" ti ādisu nissatta-  
niijjivatāyaṃ; atha vā *dhammasaddo* sabbāva-pañña-puñña-pañ-  
ñatti-āpatti-pariyatti-nissattaniijjivatā-vikāra-guṇa-paccaya-pacca-

<sup>1</sup> J III 185<sup>2</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (cf. Vin I 268<sup>19</sup>). <sup>3</sup> Ja III 185<sup>3</sup>. <sup>4</sup> As 38<sup>22-23</sup> (Sv I 99<sup>2-11</sup> pf). <sup>5</sup> A II 103<sup>9</sup> (ns cit. M I 133<sup>24</sup>). <sup>6</sup> Vibh 293<sup>19</sup>. <sup>7</sup> J IV 496<sup>17-18</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Dhs 5 121. <sup>9</sup> M I 56<sup>9</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Wg 5 34: 5: kṛpe (Kt: prerape). <sup>b</sup> Bm om. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup>Bm dhāra. <sup>d</sup> adden-  
dam atthuddhāro? vide 562<sup>14</sup>. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> cātu<sup>9</sup>.

yuppannādisu dissati, ayaṃ hi <sup>1</sup>"kusalā dhammā akusalā dhammā avyākata dhammā" ti ādisu sabbhāve dissati, <sup>2</sup>"yass" ete caturo dhammā saddhassa ghāmesino saccam dhammo dhiti cāgo sa ve pecca na socati" ti ādisu paññāyaṃ, <sup>3</sup>"na hi dhammo adhammo ca ubho samavipākino, adhammo nirayaṃ neti dhammo pāpeti suggaṭin" ti ādisu puñṇe, <sup>4</sup>"paññattī dhammā, niruttī dhammā, adhivacanā dhammā" ti ādisu paññattiyaṃ, <sup>5</sup>"pārājikā dhammā saṃghādisesā dhammā" ti ādisu āpattiyaṃ, <sup>6</sup>"idha bhikkhu dhammaṃ jānāti suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ" ti ādisu pariyattiyaṃ, <sup>7</sup>"tasmim kho pana samaye dhammā honti; <sup>8</sup>dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati" ti ādisu nissattatāyaṃ<sup>a</sup>, <sup>9</sup>"jātidhammā . . . jarādhammā . . . marapadhammā" ti ādisu vikāre, <sup>10</sup>"channaṃ buddhadhammānaṃ" ti ādisu guṇe, <sup>11</sup>"hetumhi nāṇaṃ dhammapatisambhidā" ti ādisu paccaye, <sup>12</sup>"thitā va sā [dhamma]dhātu dhammaṭṭhitatā dhammaniyāmatā" ti <sup>13</sup>ādisu paccayuppanne; <sup>14</sup>atha vā *dhammasaddo* pariyatti-saccasamādhī-paññā-pakati<sup>b</sup>-puññāpatti-ñeyyādisu atthesu diṭṭhappayogo, tathā hi <sup>15</sup>"idha . . . bhikkhu dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇāti" ti ādisu pariyattiyaṃ dissati, <sup>16</sup>"diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo" ti ādisu sacce, <sup>17</sup>"evaṃdhammā . . . te bhagavanto ahesuṇ" ti <sup>18</sup>ādisu samādhimhi, <sup>19</sup>"saccaṃ dhammo dhiti cāgo" ti evamādisu paññāyaṃ, <sup>20</sup>"jātidhammānaṃ bhikkhave sattānaṃ" ti evamādisu pakatiyaṃ, <sup>21</sup>"dhammo ha ve rakkhati dhammacārīnaṃ" ti evamādisu puñṇe, <sup>22</sup>"cattāro pārājikā dhammā" ti ādisu āpattiyaṃ, <sup>23</sup>"kusalā dhammā" ti ādisu ñeyye. Evaṃ *dhamma-* <sup>24</sup>saddappavattivisayā vividhā aṭṭhakathācariyehi dassitā, tattha tattha pana *ādisaddena* yutti-visayādayo atthā gahetabbā, tathā hi *dhammasaddo* <sup>25</sup>"n" esa dhammo mahārāja yaṃ tvaṃ gaccheyya ekako aham pi<sup>c</sup> tena gacchāmi yena gacchasi khattiyū" ti ādisu yuttiyaṃ vattati, <sup>26</sup>"manaṃ ca paṭicca dhamme ca <sup>27</sup>uppañjati manoviññānaṃ" ti ādisu visaye, <sup>28</sup>"sataṃ ca dhammo

<sup>1</sup> Dhs p. 14. <sup>2</sup> Sn 188<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>3</sup> (560<sup>28</sup>). <sup>4</sup> Dhs p. 7<sup>12, 13, 15</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Vin III 109<sup>21</sup>, 110<sup>1</sup>. <sup>6</sup> \*\*\* (cf. A III 86<sup>29</sup>). <sup>7</sup> (560<sup>29</sup>). <sup>8</sup> (560<sup>31</sup>). <sup>9</sup> M I 173<sup>10-13</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Nidd I 143<sup>17</sup>. <sup>11</sup> (560<sup>27</sup>). <sup>12</sup> A I 286<sup>9</sup> = S II 25<sup>18</sup>. <sup>13</sup> cf. Ps I 17<sup>16-24</sup>. <sup>14</sup> A III 86<sup>29</sup>. <sup>15</sup> D I 110<sup>14</sup>. <sup>16</sup> D II 8<sup>11</sup>. <sup>17</sup> Sn 188<sup>c</sup> = J I 280<sup>4</sup>. <sup>18</sup> D II 307<sup>2</sup> (Vibh 101<sup>12</sup>). <sup>19</sup> J IV 54<sup>30</sup>. <sup>20</sup> Vin III 109<sup>21</sup>. <sup>21</sup> (561<sup>1</sup>). <sup>22</sup> J VI 493<sup>24-25</sup>. <sup>23</sup> S II 72<sup>13</sup> (M I 112<sup>8</sup>, Mil 51<sup>16</sup>). <sup>24</sup> S I 71<sup>21</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Cc nissattaniṭṭhāya (< 560<sup>31</sup>). <sup>b</sup> Ps *ād.* -sabbhāva-suññatā-, et (561<sup>23</sup>) "kusalā dhammā" [561<sup>25</sup>] ti ādisu sabbhāve, "tasmim . . . honti" [560<sup>29</sup>] ti ādisu suññatāyaṃ. <sup>c</sup> Cc B<sup>m</sup> om.



na jaraṃ upeti" ti ettha nibbāne vattati. Tatra yā nissattatā  
sū eva nijjivatā, yo ca hetu so eva paccayo. Icc evaṃ

- pariyatti-paccayesu guṇe nissattatāya ca  
sabhāve c' eva paññāyaṃ puññe paññattiyam pi ca 20  
5 āpattiyam vikāre ca paccayuppanake pi ca  
sacca-samādhi-pakati-ñeyyesu yuttiyam pi ca  
visaye c' eva nibbāne dhammasaddo pavattati. 21

Keci pana dhammasaddassa pavattivisayānaṃ dasadhā va pa-  
ricchedaṃ vadanti:

- 10 ñeyye magge<sup>a</sup> ca nibbāne sabhāve atha jātiyam  
mane visaya-puññesu bhāve pāvacane pi ca,  
imesu dasasv<sup>b</sup> atthesu dhammasaddo pavattati. 22

Tatra atthuddhāro ti samānasaddavacanīyānaṃ atthānaṃ  
uddharaṇaṃ atthuddhāro. — *Rakārantadhāturūpāni.*

- 15 1594 **Pala rakkhaṇe.** Rakkhaṇaṃ tāna<sup>c</sup>-gopanaṃ avanaṃ pāla-  
naṃ rakkhā rakkhaṇā gutti icc ete pariyāyā. *Pāleti pālayati,*  
*pālako Buddhapālo,* <sup>1</sup>"Ambapālī gaṇikā; <sup>2</sup>samo bhavat' Upālīnā",  
*pālito, pālanam pālī.* Ettha pālī ti atthaṃ pāleti ti pālī, *lassa*  
*lattaṃ;* atha vā antodakaṃ rakkhaṇaṭṭhena<sup>d</sup> mahato taḷākassa  
20 thirā mahati pālī viyā ti pālī · pariyattidhammo; aparo nayo:  
pakaṭṭhānaṃ ukkaṭṭhānaṃ silādiatthānaṃ bodhanato sabhāva-  
niruttibhāvato buddhādīhi bhāsītattā ca pakaṭṭhānaṃ vacana-  
pabandhānaṃ ālī ti pālī;

- pāḷisaddo pāḷidhamme taḷākapāliyam pi ca*  
25 dissate pantiyañ c' eva iti ñeyyaṃ vijānatā, 23  
ayañ hi <sup>3</sup>"pāliyā atthaṃ upaparikkhanti" ti ādisu pariyatti-  
dhammasamkhāte pāḷidhamme dissati, <sup>4</sup>"mahato taḷākassa pālī"  
ti ādisu taḷākapāliyam, <sup>5</sup>"pāliyā nisīdīmsū" ti ādisu pantiyam,  
paṭipāṭiyā nisīdīmsū ti attho, imasmim pan' atthe dhātuyā  
30 kiccaṃ n' atthi, paṭipadiko hi pantivācako *pāḷisaddo.*

1595 **Tila sinehane.** *Teleti telayati,* <sup>6</sup>*telam tilo tilam.* Tattha tilo  
ti tilagaccho, tilan ti tapphalaṃ, tato pana nikkhanto sineho  
telam, so hi 'tilānaṃ idan' ti telan ti vuccati. || Yadi evaṃ,

<sup>1</sup> D II 95<sup>16</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (cf. Ap 45<sup>3</sup>). <sup>3</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>4</sup> cf. A IV 279<sup>10</sup> Vin II 256<sup>79</sup> (ns cit. Bhikkhunīkhandhaka). <sup>5</sup> cf. Pj II 87<sup>10</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (ordo "telam . . . tilam" jñāpaka est. 563<sup>11-12</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> ns ñeyyamagge. <sup>b</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup> Bem(ns) [metr. dasasv]. <sup>c</sup> ita Bm [562<sup>15-16</sup> metr. - - - - - || - - - - - || - - - - - || - - - - -]; C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns tāgaṃ. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup> Bm othēna.

*sāsapatelan* ti ādivacanam na yujjeyyā ti. | No na yujjati "tila sinehane" ti evam vuttāya *tiladhātuyā* sāmāññato yassa kassaci sinehassa vacanato, tena <sup>1</sup>"sāsapatelam, <sup>2</sup>madhukatelan" ti ādayo sāsane payogā dissanti; mayam pana *tiladhātuvasena* nipphannānam tilagaccha-tapphalavācakānam *tilo tilan* ti sadda-<sup>3</sup> rūpānam<sup>4</sup> pakāsanamukhena "tilānam idan ti telan" ti vadāma, na pana tena vacanena sāsapādīnam sinehassa atelattam vadāma. Atha kiñ carahi ti ce: taddhitavidhāne viññūnam kosallattham *tilasaddam* paṭicca "tilānam idan ti telan" ti vadāma, sinehasamkhātassa sāsapādīnam telassa vacanam na jāhāma; <sup>5</sup>10 tasmā udāharaṇapakāsane 'tilo tilan telan' ti avatvā <sup>6</sup>"telam tilo tilan" ti amhehi vuttam, idam hi vacanam telassa sāmāññato sinehe pavattim dīpeti, ten' eva ca sāsane <sup>7</sup>"tilatelam, <sup>8</sup>'sāsapatelan" ti ādinā visesavacanam<sup>9</sup> pi dissati ti nittham etthāvagantabbam; api ca *telasaddo* yebhuyyena tilatele vattati <sup>15</sup> yathā <sup>10</sup>*mīgasaddo* hariṇamige ti pi datṭhabbam.

**1596 Jala apavaraṇe.** *Jāleti jālayati, jālam jālā.* Jālan ti macchajālam, jālā ti aggijālā.

**1597 Khala soceyye.** Soceyyam sucibhāvo. *Khāleti khālayati pakkhāleti pakkhālayati.* 20

**1598 Tala patiṭṭhāyam.** *Tāleti tālayati, tālo tālam.* Ettha tālo ti "tiṇarājarukkho; talan ti pāṇitala-bhūmitalādi, tam hi 'tālayati patiṭṭhāti ettha vatthujātan' ti tālam.

**1599 Tula ummāne.** *Toleti tolayati.*

**1600 Dula ukkhepe.** Ukkhepo uddham khipanam. *Doleti dolayati.* <sup>25</sup> *dolā.* Ettha ca doliyyati ukkhipiyyati yattha nipanno<sup>1</sup> yathā-nipannako vā<sup>2</sup> ti dolā.

**1601 Vula nim[m]ajjane<sup>3</sup>.** *Voleti volayati.*

**1602 Mīla nim[m]īlane<sup>4</sup>.** *Mīleti mīlayati, mīlanam ummīlanam nim[m]īlanam.* 30

**1603 Mūla rohane.** *Mūleti mūlayati, mūlam.* Esā hi, yadā patiṭṭhāyam vattati, tadā <sup>5</sup>*bhuvādigaṇikā*, *mūlati* ti c'assā rūpam.

<sup>1</sup> Vin III 251<sup>22</sup> Pva 198<sup>26</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Vin III 251<sup>22</sup>. <sup>3</sup> (562<sup>21</sup>). <sup>4</sup> Vin III 251<sup>22</sup> Vibha 22<sup>9</sup> = Sp (I) 437<sup>20</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (447<sup>2</sup>). <sup>6</sup> ns; mrak myui<sup>3</sup> tvañ akri<sup>2</sup> chum<sup>3</sup> phrac ra kñ<sup>3</sup> than<sup>3</sup> pañ sañ tiṇarāj mañ sa tañ<sup>3</sup>. <sup>7</sup> V771.

<sup>a</sup> (C<sup>e</sup> rūpāni). <sup>b</sup> (ns visesanavacanam). <sup>c</sup> *Ita* B<sup>e</sup>ns (= mo<sup>2</sup> rve<sup>1</sup> nhui<sup>3</sup> khyin) = Wg § 32: 59; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns ummāde (cf. ummādana 'prāmādikapaṭṭhaḥ' apud Wg I. c.). <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns ad. dārako. <sup>e</sup> = va, ns. <sup>f</sup> vide Kt Vp apud Wg § 32: 62. <sup>g</sup> (Wg § 15: 10: nimeṣane).



Tattha mūlan ti mūlayati rūhati rukkhādi etenā ti mūlam;  
 atha vā mūlayati chinno pi koci etena a-chinnena punad eva  
 rūhati ti mūlam, vuttam hi: <sup>1</sup>"yathā pi mūle anupaddave dalhe  
 chinno pi rukkho punad eva rūhati, evam pi tanhānusaye"<sup>2</sup>  
 5 anūhate nibbattati dukkham idam punappunan" ti; mūlasad-  
 dassu atthuddhāro <sup>3</sup>heṭṭhā bhuvādigāṇe vutto.

1604 Kala 1605 pila khepe. *Kāleti kālayati, kālo; pileti pilayati.*  
 Ettha kālo ti samayo pi maccu pi, tatra samayo 'tesam tesam  
 sattānam āyūṃ kālayati khepeti divase divase appaṃ appaṃ  
 10 karoti' ti kālo ti vuccati, vuttam pi <sup>4</sup>c' etaṃ: <sup>5</sup>"kālo ghasati  
 bhūtāni sabbān' eva sah' attanā, yo ca kālaghaso bhūto sa  
 bhūtapacaniṃ paci" ti; maccu pana 'kālayati tesam tesam  
 sattānam jīvitaṃ khepeti samucchadavasena nāseti' ti kālo ti  
 vuccati, tenāhu aṭṭhakathācariyā: <sup>6</sup>"kālo ti maccu, kālayati  
 15 sattānam jivitaṃ nāseti ti kālo, kālena maccunā kato nāsito  
 ti kālakato" ti<sup>7</sup>; <sup>8</sup>marāṇaṃ hindaṃ maccu maṭṭu cuti kūlo  
 antako nikkhepo ti marāṇassābhidhānāni.

1606 Sulla sajjane<sup>c</sup>. *Sulleli sullayati.*

1607 Ila perāṇe. *Ileti ilayati.*

20 1608 Vala bharaṇe<sup>d</sup>. *Vāleti vālayati, <sup>9</sup>vālo.*

1609 Lala iochāyaṃ. *Laleli lalayati.*

1610 Dala vidāraṇe. *Dāleti dālayati padāleti padālayati, <sup>10</sup>kud(d)ālo.*

1611 Kala gati-saṃkhānesu. *Kaleti<sup>c</sup> kalayati<sup>c</sup>, kālo kalā<sup>1</sup>. Kalā<sup>1</sup>*  
 ti avayavo, sā hi kalayitabbā saṃkhā[*y*]itabbā ti kalā<sup>1</sup>.

25 1612 Sila upadhāraṇe. Upadhāraṇaṃ bhuso dhāraṇaṃ · patitṭhā-  
 vasena <sup>11</sup>ādhārabhāvo. *Sileli silayati, silaṃ silanaṃ.* Ettha  
 silan ti sileti upadhāreti taṃsamaṅgipuggalaṃ apāyesu uppat-  
 tinivāraṇavasena bhuso dhāreti ti silaṃ, atha vā siliyati upa-  
 dhāriyati sappurisehi hadayaṃsaṃsantaraṃ upanetvā dhāriyati  
 30 ti silaṃ; silānaṃ ti bhuvādigāṇe āvipakinnatāsaṃkhātāṃ  
 samādhānaṃ vuccati, tattha *silaṃ* ti rūpaṃ, idha pana ādhāra-  
 bhāvasaṃkhātāṃ upadhāraṇaṃ vuccati, ettha ca *sileti silayati*

<sup>1</sup> Dh p 338<sup>a</sup>-d. <sup>2</sup> 435<sup>20</sup>-436<sup>4</sup>. <sup>3</sup> (ca = saccam, ns). <sup>4</sup> J II 260<sup>20-21</sup>  
 (> Ps I 57<sup>20-22</sup>). <sup>5</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>6</sup> (431<sup>12</sup>). <sup>7</sup> = sā<sup>3</sup> mri<sup>3</sup> sā<sup>3</sup> rai, ns. <sup>8</sup> (240<sup>24</sup>).  
<sup>9</sup> (435<sup>24</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> (Bm tanhā anusaye). <sup>b</sup> Bm om. <sup>c</sup> Kt apud Wg § 32: 71: sulba sarjane.  
<sup>d</sup> ita Ce Ben's (Wg § 32: 68: bala bhṛtau); Bm bhāraṇe. <sup>e</sup> Bm ns kālo. <sup>f</sup> Bm kālo.

ti rūpāni, <sup>1</sup>atthakathāsu hi kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ patitṭhāvasena ādhārabhāvo upadhāraṇaṃ ti vutto.

1613 Vela kālopadese. *Veleti velayati, vela*<sup>a</sup>. <sup>2</sup>Keci *vela* iti dhātusaddo na hoti ti vadanti, tan na gaheṭṭabbhaṃ<sup>c</sup> porūṇehi saddasatthavidūhi *velayati* ti rūpassa dassitattā. 5

1614 <sup>1</sup>Pala 1615 mūla lavana-pavanesu<sup>b</sup>. Lavanaṃ chedanāṃ, pavanaṃ sodhanaṃ. *Pāleti pālayati, palam*. Palam nāma mānaviseso, lokassa vimatiṃ pāleti lunāti sodheti cā ti palam. *Mūleti mūlayati*; saddasatthavidū pana <sup>3</sup>"mūlayati<sup>c</sup> kedāraṃ, mūlayati dhañṇaṃ" ti payogaṃ vadanti. 10

1616 Thūla paribrūhane. Paribrūhanaṃ vaḍḍhanaṃ. *Thūleti thūlayati, thūlo puriso*, <sup>4</sup>"thūlā javena hāyanti".

1617 Pala gatiyaṃ. *Paleti palayati*: <sup>5</sup>"atthaṃ paleti na upeti saṃkham; <sup>6</sup>paleti rasam ādāya; <sup>7</sup>yathā suttaguḷaṃ yattakehi suttehi veṭṭitaṃ<sup>d</sup> tattakehi eva palayati". 15

1618 Cīṅgula paribbhamane. *Cīṅguleti cīṅgulayati<sup>e</sup>, cīṅgulayitvā<sup>e</sup>*. Atrāyaṃ pālī: <sup>8</sup>"yāvatikā abhisamkhārassa gati, tāvatikaṃ gantvā cīṅgulayitvā<sup>e</sup> bhūmiyaṃ patati"<sup>f</sup> ti, tatha <sup>9</sup>"cīṅgulayitvā<sup>e</sup> ti paribbhamitvā". — *Lakārantadhāturūpāni*.

1619 Divu parikūjane. Parikūjanaṃ gaḷḷanaṃ. *Deveti devayati*, 20 *devo*<sup>g</sup>, *paridevito*<sup>h</sup>. Devo ti meggho.

1620 Divu addane. Addanaṃ gandhapimsanaṃ ti vadanti. *Deveti devayati*.

1621 Civa bhāsayaṃ. *Civeti ciwayati*. — *Vakārantadhāturūpāni*.

1622 Pusa posane. *Poseti posayati*. Imāni rūpāni kiñcā pi <sup>10</sup>*bhuvā*. 25 digañikaṃ *posati*<sup>h</sup> ti rūpaṃ paṭicca hetukatturūpāni viya dissanti, tathā pi <sup>11</sup>"aññe pi devo poseti" ti ādikassa *curādigaṇikarūpassa* dassanato suddhakattivasena vuttāni ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, ubhinnaṃ pana kāritatṭhāne *posāpeti posāpayati* ti hetukatturūpāni icchitabbāni. 30

1623 <sup>12</sup>Pesa patihaṇe. *Peseti pesayati*.

<sup>1</sup> Vm 8<sup>o</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (Candra-dh?). <sup>3</sup> +. <sup>4</sup> J VI 22<sup>16</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Sn 1074<sup>bd</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Dhg 49<sup>c</sup>.  
<sup>7</sup> cf. D I 54<sup>20</sup> = M I 518<sup>13</sup> Pvā 253<sup>20</sup>. <sup>8</sup> A I 112<sup>1-2</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Mp ad A I 112<sup>2</sup>, unde *radix*. <sup>10</sup> V 900. <sup>11</sup> J I 135<sup>13</sup>. <sup>12</sup> (cf. peṣṭ prayatne, Wg § 16: 147).

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> velo. <sup>b</sup> Wg § 35: 29: palyūla [palpūla] lavana-pavanayoḥ. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> mūlati. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> veḍḍitaṃ. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> cīṅgulay<sup>o</sup> (= A). <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup> papati (= A). <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns ad. ca. <sup>h</sup> *dedi*; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>ems</sup>ns poseti.



- 1624 <sup>1</sup>Pisa bala<sup>a</sup>-pāṇanesu. *Piseti pisayati.*
- 1625 Pasi nāsane. *Paṁseti paṁsayati.*
- 1626 Jasi rakkhaṇe. *Jaṁseti jaṁsayati.*
- 1627 Silesa silesane. *Sileseti silesayati, silesa.*
- 5 1628 Lūsa hīṁsāyaṃ. *Lūseti lūsayati.*
- 1629 Pūsa abhimaddane. *Nakāro niggahitattaṃ. Puṁseti puṁsayati, napuṁsako* — dhātunakārassa lope *poso* iec apī rūpaṃ. Tattha napuṁsako ti itthibhāva-pumbhāvarahito puggalo, so hi puriso viya sātisaṃ paccāmitte na puṁseti abhimaddanaṃ
- 10 kātuṃ na sakkoti ti na-puṁsako ti vuccati; <sup>2</sup>keci pana "na puṁā na itthi ti na-puṁsako" ti vacanattaṃ vadanti, tathā hi saddasatthavidū taṃ puggalaṃ napuṁsakalingavasena "na-puṁsakan" ti vadanti.
- 1630 Dhūsa kantikaraṇe. *Dhūseti dhūsayati.*
- 15 1631 Rusa rosane<sup>b</sup>. *Rosanaṃ kopakaraṇaṃ. Roseti rosayati, roso.* Roso ti kodho.
- 1632 <sup>†</sup>Vyasa<sup>c</sup> ussaggē. *Vyāseti vyāsayati.*
- 1633 Jasa hīṁsāyaṃ. *Jāseti jāsayati.*
- 1634 Damsa daṃsane. *Daṁseti daṁsayati, daṁsano.* Daṁsano
- 20 ti danto, daṁsenti<sup>d</sup> khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā etenā ti daṁsano.
- 1635 Dasi dassane ca. *Caḥāro daṁsanaṃ apekkhati. Daṁseti daṁsayati, <sup>3</sup>vidaṁseti vidaṁsayati suriyo ālokaṃ.*
- 1636 Tassa <sup>4</sup>santaḥḥane. *Tasseti tassayati puriso core.*
- 25 1637 Vassu sattibandhane. *Sattibandhanaṃ samatthataḥkaraṇaṃ. Vasseti vassayati.*
- 1638 Jasa taḥane. *Taḥanaṃ paharaṇaṃ. Jāseti jāsayati.*
- 1639 Pasa bandhane. *Pāseti pāsayati, pāso.* Pāsenti<sup>d</sup> bandhanti satte etenā ti pāso <sup>5</sup>sakuṇapāsādi<sup>e</sup>.
- 30 1640 Ghusi visaddane<sup>f</sup>. *Visaddanaṃ ugghosanaṃ. Ghoseti ghosayati, ghoso.*
- 1641 Lasa <sup>†</sup>silyayoge<sup>g</sup>. <sup>†</sup>Silyayogo lāsīyaṃ nātakanāṭanaṃ recakadānaṃ. *Laseti lāsayati, lāsento lāsenti. Atrāyaṃ pālī:*

<sup>1</sup> (cf. Kt apud Wg § 32: 317). <sup>2</sup> infra § 193, 195 (ns cit. Maṇidīpa).

<sup>3</sup> cf. V<sup>925</sup>. <sup>4</sup> cf. Wg § 33: 67 (infra 567 n. b).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> bubrula-. <sup>b</sup> Wg § 32: 131; roṣe. <sup>c</sup> vide Wg § 35: 78 (supra 559<sup>1</sup>); B<sup>ns</sup> ns byusa (et byoseti, byosayati cf. Wg § 26: 110). <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup>Bemns osanti. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> saguṇa<sup>h</sup>.

<sup>f</sup> (Wg § 33: 53; ghuṣir visaddane). <sup>g</sup> Wg § 33: 55: silyayoge [nāgarī lp: ly].

"vādentiyā pi lāsentī naccantiyā pi lāsentī lāsentiyā pi naccanti" ti. Tattha <sup>2</sup>lāsentī ti pītiyā<sup>a</sup> uppilavamanā viya utthahitvā lāsiyanāṭakam nāṭenti <sup>3</sup>recakam denti.

1642 Bhūsa alamkāre. Bhūseti bhūsayati vibhūseti vibhūsayati, bhūsanam vibhūsanam. 5

1643 Vasa sinehana-chedāvaharaṇesu. Avaharaṇam corikāya gahaṇam. Vāseti vāsayati, vāsā.

1644 Tasa vāraṇe<sup>b</sup>. Vāraṇam nivāraṇam. Tāseti tāsayati.

1645 <sup>4</sup>Dhasa<sup>c</sup> uñche. Dhāseti<sup>c</sup> dhāsayati<sup>c</sup>.

1646 Bhasa gahaṇe. Bhāseti bhāsayati. 10

1647 Pusa dhāraṇe. Poseti posayati, ābharaṇam dhāreti ti artho.

1648 Tusi 1649 pisi 1650 kusi 1651 dasi bhāsāyam. Tuṇseti tuṇsayati; piṇseti piṇsayati; kuṇseti kuṇsayati; daṇseti daṇsayati.

1652 Khusi<sup>d</sup> akkosane. Khuṇseti khuṇsayati, khuṇsanā. 15

1653 Gavesa maggane. Gaveseti gavesayati, gavesako gavesilo gavesanā<sup>e</sup> gaveḷḷhi.

1654 Vāsa upasevāyam. Vāseti vāsayati, vāso avāso.

1655 Hisi hīṃsāyam. Hīṇseti hīṇsayati.

1656 Nivāsa acchādane. Vattham nivāseti nivāsayati, <sup>7</sup>"pubbaṇḥa-  
samayam nivāsetvā". 20

1657 Aṃsa samghāte<sup>d</sup>. Aṇseti aṇsayati, aṃso aṃsā. Ettha ca aṃso ti koṭṭhāso pi khandho pi vuccati; <sup>8</sup>aṃsū ti arisarogo.

1658 <sup>9</sup>Misa sajjane. Meseti mesayati.

1659 Rasa assādane. Raseti rasayati, raso. <sup>10</sup>Rasiyate assādiyate  
janehi ti raso. 25

1660 Rasa sinehane. Raseti rasayati, raso. Tattha raseti ti sinehati; raso ti<sup>e</sup> sineho sinehasambandho <sup>11</sup>samaggiraso vuccati, yam sandhāya brāhmaṇā Bhagavantam <sup>12</sup>"arasarūpo samaṇo Gotamo" ti avocum. 30

1661 Sisa asabbappayoge<sup>f</sup>; seseti sesayati, seso, <sup>13</sup>vipubbo tisaye.

<sup>1</sup> Vin III 180<sup>90</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Sp ad Vin III 180<sup>90</sup>. <sup>3</sup> (ns cit. Sp). <sup>4</sup> cf. Vī272.

<sup>5</sup> (Sp ad Vin IV 4<sup>12</sup> vide V1562); khuṇseti vambhetti Vin IV 4<sup>90</sup>; akkosanā vambhāna Vibh 353<sup>91</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Vibh 353<sup>94</sup>. <sup>7</sup> M I 31<sup>92</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Nidda ad Nidd I 13<sup>93</sup>. <sup>9</sup> \*\*\*.

<sup>10</sup> cf. Vibhā 45<sup>94</sup>. <sup>11</sup> (Sp I 131<sup>95</sup>). <sup>12</sup> cf. Vin III 2<sup>96</sup>. <sup>13</sup> Vp apud Wg p. 298<sup>97</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ya pro pītiyā; ns om. <sup>b</sup> Wg § 33: 67; trasa dhāraṇe (Śakati; vāraṇe; Kt nivāraṇe); cf. 566<sup>98</sup>. <sup>c</sup> (ns vasa et vas<sup>99</sup>). <sup>d</sup> Wg § 35: 64; samaghāte. <sup>e</sup> Bm om. <sup>f</sup> Wg § 34: 11; asarvopayoge.



*Vipubbo sisadhātu atisaye vattati. Viseseti visesayati, viseso visīllo visesanam.*

1662 Missa<sup>a</sup> sammisse. *Misseti missayati sammisseti sammissayati, misso missā, missito sammissito sammisso<sup>b</sup> icc ādini.* Alambusajātake<sup>c</sup> "missā" ti itthinaṃ vattabbanāmaṃ<sup>d</sup> purisehi sad-dhiṃ<sup>e</sup> sammissanātāya.

1663 Jusa paritakkane. *Joseti josayati.*

1664 Dhasa<sup>d</sup> pahāsane<sup>e</sup>. *Dhaseti dhasayati.*

1665 Marisa titikkhāyaṃ. *Mariseti marisayati.*

1666 Pisa pesane<sup>f</sup>. *Peseti pesayati, pesako pesito.*

1667 Ghusa sadde. *Ghoseti ghasayati, "ugghosayam Bodhimaṇḍe pamoditā", ghoso.*

1668 Disi uccāraṇe. *Deseti desayati, desako desetā desito desanā.*

1669 Vasa accāḍane. *Vāseti vāsayati, nivāseti nivāsayati, vattham<sup>g</sup>.*

15 — *Sakārantadhāturūpāni.*

1670 Araha pūjāyaṃ. *Araheti arahayati, arahā araham.* "Araha khīṇāsavo 'sekkho"<sup>h</sup> ti arahato nāmāni.

1671 Sineha sinehane. *Sineheti sinehayati.*

1672 Varaha hīmsāyaṃ. *Varaheti varahayati, varāho.* "Varāho<sup>i</sup> ti sūkaro pi hatthi pi vuccati, "eṇeyyā ca varāhā cā" ti ettha hi sūkaro varāho ti vutto, "mahāvarāhassa ... nadisu jaggato" ti ettha pana hatthi varāho ti.

1673 Raha cāge. *Raheti rahayati.*

1674 Caha<sup>j</sup> parikatthane<sup>k</sup>. *Caheti cahayati.*

25 1675 Maha pūjāyaṃ. *Maheti mahayati, "mahito rājā mahārājā", pihāramaho cetiyamaho.*

1676 Piha icchāyaṃ. *Piheti pihayati, piha pihālu apiho.* "piha-niyā vibhūtiyo".

1677 Kuha vīmhapane. *Kuheti kuhayati, kuhako — kuhayati*

30 <sup>l</sup>lokavīmhapānaṃ karoti ti kuhako — *kuhanā.*

<sup>1</sup> J V 153<sup>a</sup> 154<sup>20</sup> 157<sup>28</sup>, Ja V 153<sup>11</sup>. <sup>2</sup> J I 73<sup>7</sup>. <sup>3</sup> (Mmd 558 C<sup>c</sup> 433<sup>3</sup>; disa uccāraṇe). <sup>4</sup> (cf. Abh 10<sup>ab</sup>). <sup>5</sup> cf. 458<sup>20-21</sup>. <sup>6</sup> J V 406<sup>7</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Vin II 201<sup>10</sup>. <sup>8</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>9</sup> (81<sup>28</sup>). <sup>10</sup> Sv I 91<sup>28</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> misā; Wg § 35; 67; mīra samparke. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> sammiso. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>c</sup> ad. kilesavasena (< Ja V 153<sup>12</sup>). <sup>d</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> masa. <sup>e</sup> Wg § 34; 431. <sup>f</sup> cf. Wg § 26; 108. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> vattham, C<sup>c</sup> om. <sup>h</sup> ita B<sup>m</sup> (metr.); C<sup>c</sup> B<sup>ns</sup> asekkho. <sup>i</sup> leg. parikakkane (= parikakkane Wg § 35; 14 et § 32; 82 v. l.); ns: akhyui<sup>1</sup> nhuik parikakkane rhi eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>j</sup> ns kuhati.

1678 Saha <sup>1</sup>parisahane<sup>a</sup>. <sup>2</sup>Parisahanaṃ<sup>a</sup> khanti. *Saheti sahayati, sahanaṃ.* <sup>1</sup>*Bhuvādiganiṇikassa pan' assa sahati ti rūpaṃ.*

1679 Garaha vinindane. *Garaheti garahayati, garahā.* <sup>2</sup>*Bhuvādiganiṇikassa pan' assa garahati ti rūpaṃ.* — *Hakārantadhāturūpāni.*

1680 Taḷa <sup>2</sup>ṭaḷane. *Tāleti tālayati paṭāleti paṭālayati, tāḷaṃ.* Ta-  
ḷan ti kamsatāḷādi.

1681 Taḷa āghāte. Pubbe viya rūpāni.

1682 Khala bhede. *Khaleti khalayati.*

1683 Īla thavane<sup>b</sup>. *Īleti īlayati.*

1684 Jula perane. *Joleti joḷayati.*

19

1685 Piḷa <sup>4</sup>avagahane. *Piḷeti piḷayati nippiḷeti nippiḷayati, pi-  
ḷanako<sup>c</sup> piḷito piḷā piḷanaṃ nippiḷanako.*

1686 Lala upasevāyaṃ. *Lāleti lālayati upalāleti upalālayati.* <sup>5</sup>*Bhuv-  
ādiganiṇatthāya pana vilāsa[na]tthe vattamānāya etissa laḷati*  
*ti rūpaṃ.*

15

1687 Siḷa seḷane. *Seḷeti seḷayati seḷento.* Ettha <sup>6</sup>seḷeti ti seḷitasad-  
daṃ karoti. — *Avaggantadhāturūpāni.*

*Curādi ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,  
suttessv aññe pi pekkhivā gaṇhavho atthayuttito.*

24

*Curapamukhagaṇo me sāsanaṭṭhaṃ pavutto,  
supacurahitakāmo taṃ pi sikkheyya dhiro;  
supacuranayaapāṭhe satthuno taṃ hi sikkhaṃ  
<sup>7</sup>piyusaṃ<sup>d</sup> iva manuññaṃ atthasāraṃ labhetha.*

20

25

Iti navaṅge satthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-  
ñanaṃ kosallaṭṭhāya kate saddanātippakaraṇe curādigāṇa-  
paridīpano aṭṭhārasamo<sup>e</sup> paricchedo.

## XIX.

Iti param pavakkhāmi Sabbagaṇavinicchayaṃ  
sotūnaṃ paṭubhāvattṭhaṃ parame piṭakattaye;

1

<sup>1</sup> V1031. <sup>2</sup> V1020. <sup>3</sup> (cf. Wg § 8; 28). <sup>4</sup> (ns: *avāsadda* paribhavanat-  
tha). <sup>5</sup> V1048. <sup>6</sup> Bva ad Bv I 36<sup>a</sup> (Pj II 485<sup>12</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> z: marisana-, (Wg § 34; 4); cf. 458 n. e1. <sup>b</sup> = K1 *apud* Wg § 32; 128.  
<sup>c</sup> Bm piḷako? <sup>d</sup> = nat sudhā, ns (z: piyūsa). <sup>e</sup> Bm sattarasamo.



paccayādivibhāgehi nayehi vividhehi taṃ

sukhaggūhāya sotūnaṃ suṇātha mama bhāsato. 2

Tattha paṭhamo *bhuvādigaṇo*, duttiyo *svādigaṇo*, ratiyo *diva-*  
*digaṇo*, catuttho *svādigaṇo*, pañcamaṃ *svādigaṇo*, chaṭṭho *gaha-*  
 5 *digaṇo*, sattamo *tanādigaṇo*, aṭṭhamo *curādigaṇo* imasmiṃ  
 Bhagavato pāvucane aṭṭhavidhā dhātugaṇā bhavanti. Etesu  
 vikaraṇapaccayavasena

<sup>1</sup>*bhuvādito akāro ca*, <sup>2</sup>*sānusāro rudhādito*

<sup>3</sup>*akāro c' ev' ivaṇṇo ca ekār'-okāram eva ca*, [C<sup>e</sup> 504<sup>1</sup>] 3

10 <sup>4</sup>*yapaccayo divādimhā*, <sup>5</sup>*ṃu-ṃā-uṃā suvādito*,

<sup>6</sup>*kyādito pana nā yeva*, <sup>7</sup>*ppa-ṃhā pana gahādito*, 4

<sup>8</sup>*o-yirā tu tanādimhā*, <sup>9</sup>*ue-ṃayā ca curādito*

agahitagahaṇena paccayā dasa pañca ca. 5

<sup>10</sup>Hiyyattani sattamī ca vattamānā ca pañcamī

15 *catass' etā pavuccanti sabbadhātukanāmikā*, 6

etesu visayesv eva akāro suddhakattari

<sup>11</sup>aññatra *kha-cha-sādihi sahū pi ca na labbhate*<sup>a</sup>. 7

<sup>12</sup>*Bhavaṭi hoti sambhoti jeli jayati kiyati*

*ḍeti yāti iti eti avati koli saṃkati*<sup>b</sup> 8

20 *bhikkhati pivati pāti vadeti vadati iti*

*bhuvādidhāturūpāni bhavanti ti pakāsaye*. 9

<sup>13</sup>Rūpaṃ *rundhati rundhiti rundheti puna rundhiti*<sup>c</sup>

*sambhoti* ce ādirūpāni *rudhādinan* ti dīpaye. 10

<sup>14</sup>*Dibbati sibbati c' eva yujjhati*<sup>d</sup> *vijjati* tathā

*ghāyati yāyati* ce ādi rūpāni āhu *divādinam*. 11

25 <sup>15</sup>Suṇoti ca *suṇāti* ca *vaṇoti*<sup>e</sup> ca *vaṇāti*<sup>e</sup> ca

*pāpuṇāti hinoti* ti ādi rūpaṃ *suvādinam*. 12

<sup>16</sup>*Kināti* ca *jināti* ca *dhunāti* ca *munāti* ca

*asnāti* ce ādi rūpaṃ ca *kyādinan* ti vibhāvaye. 13

<sup>1</sup> § 925. <sup>2</sup> § 926. <sup>3</sup> § 927. <sup>4</sup> § 928. <sup>5</sup> § 929. <sup>6</sup> § 930. <sup>7</sup> § 931. <sup>8</sup> § 932.

<sup>9</sup> § 933. <sup>10</sup> § 904. <sup>11</sup> aññatra | anabbhāsavisaya mha ta pā<sup>3</sup> so titikkhati  
 ca so abbhāsavisaya toi<sup>1</sup> nhuik ||, ns. <sup>12</sup> 25<sup>28</sup>, 454<sup>12</sup>, 4<sup>2</sup>, 344<sup>8</sup> (*bis*), (321<sup>17</sup>?),  
 355<sup>17</sup>, 416<sup>9</sup>, 315<sup>18</sup> (*bis*), 322<sup>18</sup> et 440<sup>12</sup>, 321<sup>8</sup>, 325<sup>16</sup>; 331<sup>18</sup>, 401<sup>18</sup>, 401<sup>18</sup> et 402<sup>2</sup>,  
 385<sup>18</sup> (*bis*). <sup>13</sup> 470<sup>6-7</sup>; 473<sup>22</sup>. <sup>14</sup> 475<sup>28</sup>, 489<sup>8</sup>, 484<sup>6</sup>, 479<sup>15</sup> et 481<sup>7</sup>; 478<sup>1</sup>, 488<sup>22</sup>,  
<sup>15</sup> 491<sup>17</sup> (*bis*), 494<sup>20</sup> (*bis*); 493<sup>20</sup>, 494<sup>31</sup>. <sup>16</sup> 495<sup>11</sup>, 495<sup>20</sup>, 497<sup>7</sup>, 498<sup>4</sup> et 500<sup>18</sup>; 501<sup>17</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns labbhati. <sup>b</sup> (C<sup>e</sup> saṅgati, B<sup>m</sup> bhaṅgati). <sup>c</sup> ns: i gātha nhuik  
 chan<sup>3</sup> sui<sup>1</sup> lui<sup>1</sup> rve<sup>1</sup> paṭhamapāda nhuik rundhiti hu i dīgha || dutiyapāda  
 nhuik rundhiti hu i rassa yū ||. <sup>d</sup> ita B<sup>m</sup>; C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns yujjati. <sup>e</sup> (C<sup>e</sup> dhu<sup>10</sup>).

- <sup>1</sup>Gheppati paligaṇhāti sanhaṃ (cā)<sup>a</sup> sanhako ti ca  
kaṇhaṃ taṇhā ti<sup>b</sup> liṇh'-aṇhom ice ādi ca<sup>c</sup> gahādinam. 14
- <sup>2</sup>Tanoti ca kaṭ<sup>3</sup> kayirati sanoti<sup>d</sup> ca  
sakko<sup>e</sup> appoti pappoti ce ādi rūpaṃ taṇādinam. 15
- <sup>3</sup>Coreti corayante ca <sup>4</sup>cinteti cintayanati ca 5
- <sup>5</sup>manteti ce ādikaṇ cā pi rūpaṃ āhu curādinam. 16
- Vikaraṇavasen<sup>f</sup> evaṃ rūpabhedo pakāsito  
dhātūnam <sup>6</sup>dhātubhedādikusalassa matānugo. 17
- <sup>7</sup>Kiriyāya dhāraṇato dhātavo ekadhā matā,  
<sup>8</sup>dvidhā pi ca pavuccanti sakammākammato pana. 18 19
- Tattha sakammakā nāma <sup>9</sup>gami<sup>10</sup>-bhakkhādayo siyup,  
<sup>10</sup>phāsādayo akammā ca upasaggam vinā vade, 19
- sakammakakammabhūte <sup>11</sup>divu ice ādayo puna  
gahetvāna tidhā honti evañ cā pi vibhāvaye; 20
- sakammake dvidhā bhivā ekakamma-dvikammato 15  
akammakehi te saddhiṃ tividhā pi bhavanti ti<sup>1</sup>. [C<sup>e</sup> 505<sup>1</sup>] 21
- Akammakā <sup>12</sup>rutā<sup>13</sup> yeva, ekakammā <sup>13</sup>gamādayo,  
honti dvikammakā nāma <sup>14</sup>duhi-kara-vahādayo; 22
- sakammākammakattamhi dhātūnam upasaggato  
niyamo n'atthi, so tasmā na mayā ettha vuccati. 23 20
- <sup>15</sup>Ekattānā <sup>13</sup>gam' ice ādi, dvitthānā <sup>16</sup>bhu-<sup>17</sup>pacādayo,  
tiṭthānā <sup>18</sup>svādayo, evaṃ ṭhānato pi tidhā matā. 24
- <sup>19</sup>Gupādayo<sup>h</sup> niyogena ākhyātatte savuddhikā,  
<sup>20</sup>vaca-tudādayo<sup>i</sup> na-hi-vuddhikā kārītaṃ vinā, 25
- <sup>21</sup>khi <sup>22</sup>ji ice ādayo dhātū savuddhāvuddhikā matā 25  
iti vuddhivasenā pi tividho dhātusaṅgaho. 26
- <sup>1</sup> 503<sup>3</sup>, 503<sup>4</sup>, 504<sup>5</sup>; 504<sup>20</sup>, 503<sup>28</sup>, 504<sup>12</sup>, 503<sup>24</sup>. <sup>2</sup> 506<sup>1</sup>, 509<sup>20</sup> (bis), 507<sup>21</sup>;  
506<sup>24</sup>, 508<sup>26</sup>. <sup>3</sup> 518<sup>10</sup>, + 537<sup>11</sup>. <sup>4</sup> 539<sup>14</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (Dhātukathāatṭhakathā 114<sup>5</sup>). <sup>7</sup> (2<sup>5</sup>).  
+ (3<sup>20</sup>—4<sup>17</sup>). <sup>9</sup> V1075<sup>c</sup>, 1314. <sup>10</sup> V300, 973. <sup>11</sup> V1100. <sup>12</sup> (571<sup>12</sup>). <sup>13</sup> V1075<sup>c</sup>,  
<sup>14</sup> V1036, 1289, 1035. <sup>15</sup> (s; ekagaṇikā, ns). <sup>16</sup> V1 et 1355. <sup>17</sup> V162 (338<sup>22</sup> et  
339<sup>28</sup>). <sup>18</sup> V865 et 1180 et 1204. <sup>19</sup> V553. <sup>20</sup> V145 et 493. <sup>21</sup> V38 (infra 572<sup>10</sup>).  
<sup>22</sup> V178 et 1238.
- <sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>(ns) om. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ca, B<sup>m</sup> ti ca. <sup>c</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> om). <sup>d</sup> ns: ok ahuik  
(507<sup>11</sup>) pana dāne hu rhi eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>e</sup> ns gamu-. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns hi (bhavanti hi | bhavanti  
eva). <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup> ruhā, B<sup>m</sup> duhā. <sup>h</sup> ita (cōti) C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns; B<sup>m</sup> guhādayo; (ns: guhādayo  
rhi kra eñ<sup>2</sup> || guhā-dusānam dīgham sut [Kc 488 > Sd § 977] phrañ<sup>3</sup> vuddhi  
kui mrae ra kā<sup>3</sup> || niyogena savuddhikā hū sañ nhañ<sup>4</sup> chan<sup>5</sup> ra kā<sup>3</sup> ma sañ<sup>6</sup> ||  
<sup>i</sup> dedi; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns -turādayo.



- Aluttavikaraṇā ca luttavikaraṇā tathā  
luttāluttavikaraṇā evaṃ pi tividhā siyūṃ. 27  
Tatra <sup>1</sup>luttavikaraṇā <sup>2</sup>vamī<sup>b</sup>-rudhī-divādayo  
<sup>3</sup>pā-bhādayo <sup>4</sup>jī-mī ec ādi kamato itare siyūṃ. 28
- 5 Suddhassarā ekassarā tathānekassarā ti ca  
tidhā bhavanti: <sup>5</sup>y-u, <sup>6</sup>yā-tā-pā-bhā-lādi, <sup>7</sup>karādayo. 29  
Catudhādinayo cā pi labbhamānavasena ca  
gahetabho nayaññūhi yathāvuttānusārato. 30  
Puna suddhassarā dhātū ekassarā ca sattadhā  
10 ā-ivaṇṇa-ivaṇṇanta-e-ovaṇṇavasā matā, 31  
avaṇṇ'-ivaṇṇ'-ivaṇṇant'-ekārantānaṃ vasena ve  
anekassaradhātū ca sattadhā va pakittitā; 32  
evaṃ pannarasadhā pi dhātūnam idha saṅgaho  
tappabhedam pakāseyyūṃ *i u* ec ādinā vidū. 33
- 15 Tatra <sup>1</sup>i gatiyaṃ, <sup>2</sup>i ajjhayane, <sup>3</sup>u sadde" ec ete suddhassarā  
dhātavo, <sup>10</sup>yā rā lā" ec ādayo ekassarā ākārantā, <sup>11</sup>khi ji  
<sup>12</sup>ni" ec ādayo ekassarā ākārantā, <sup>13</sup>pi" ec ādayo ekassarā  
ākārantā, <sup>14</sup>khu du ku" ec ādayo ekassarā ukārantā, <sup>15</sup>bhū  
hū" ec ādayo ekassarā ukārantā, <sup>16</sup>khe je se" ec ādayo  
20 ekassarā ekārantā, <sup>17</sup>so" ec ādayo ekassarā okārantā; <sup>18</sup>kara  
paca saṅgāma" ec ādayo anekassarā ākārantā, <sup>19</sup>omā" ec  
ādayo anekassarā ākārantā, <sup>20</sup>saki" <sup>c</sup> ec ādayo anekassarā  
ākārantā, <sup>21</sup>cakkhi" ec ādayo anekassarā ākārantā, <sup>22</sup>andhu"  
icc ādayo anekassarā ukārantā, [C<sup>6</sup> 506<sup>1</sup>] <sup>23</sup>kakkhū" <sup>d</sup> ec ādayo  
25 anekassarā ukārantā, <sup>24</sup>gile mile" ec ādayo anekassarā ekā-  
rantā ti evaṃ pannarasavidhena dhātusaṅgaho. Atha tettiṃ-  
savidhena pi dhātusaṅgaho bhavati, katham:  
dhātū suddhassarā c' eva, puna c'ekassarā pi ca  
kakārantā khakārantā gantā ghaṇṭā ca dhātavo 34

<sup>1</sup> V679 et 1082 et 1100. <sup>2</sup> V542 et 613. <sup>3</sup> V178 et 520. <sup>4</sup> V2, 14.  
<sup>5</sup> V680, 1115, 542, 613, 758. <sup>6</sup> V1289. <sup>7</sup> V2. <sup>8</sup> V13 (ns: pacceti ti icchatī  
patheti) Samyut-aṭṭhakathā [ad S 1 182<sup>29</sup>] min' ra kā' icchāyaṃ hū so anāka  
kui lāṇ<sup>3</sup> mhat ap eñ' |. <sup>9</sup> V14. <sup>10</sup> V680, 704, 758. <sup>11</sup> V38, 178, 520.  
<sup>12</sup> V1247. <sup>13</sup> V39, 432, 3. <sup>14</sup> V1075a-b. <sup>15</sup> V1076ghī. <sup>16</sup> (489 n. l. 583<sup>14</sup>). <sup>17</sup> V1289,  
162, 1578. <sup>18</sup> V650. <sup>19</sup> V21. <sup>20</sup> (cf. V89, Wg § 24: 7; *infra* 589<sup>18-19</sup>). <sup>21</sup> (leg.  
anju? cf. anju Wg § 29: 21). <sup>22</sup> *vide* n. d. <sup>23</sup> V794, 795.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>6</sup>ns tatrālutta<sup>a</sup>. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>6</sup>ns gami. <sup>c</sup> *ita* B<sup>6</sup>ns; C<sup>6</sup> sabhi, B<sup>m</sup> sati.  
<sup>d</sup> *ita* B<sup>6</sup>ns; C<sup>6</sup> cakkhū, B<sup>m</sup> om. kakkhū . . . ukārantā (leg. takkhū? Wg § 17: 3-4).

<i>cakārantā chakārantā jantā jhantā ca ñantakā</i>	
<i>ḷakārantā ṭhakārantā ḍantā ḍhantā ca ṇantakā</i>	35
<i>lantā c'eva tathā thantā dantā dhanā ca nantakā</i>	
<i>pantā phantā bakārantā bhantā mantā ca yantakā</i>	36
<i>rantā lantā vakārantā santā hantā ca ḷantakā</i>	5
iti tettiṃsadhā ñeyyo dhātūnam idha saṅgaho.	37
Mate satthussa <i>ḍha-ṇa-ḷa</i> padādimhi na dissare,	
ten' ekassaradhātūsu <i>ḍha-ṇa-ḷa</i> na kathiyare.	38
<i>Ikāraṇṭa-tikāraṇṭa</i> vasenā tu yathārahaṃ	
nāmaṃ sambhoti dhātūnaṃ <i>i-tīpaccayayogato</i> :	39 10
<i>paṇi bhikkhī chūḍi khūḍi karoti bhavati gami</i>	
<i>gati gaṇṇati hoti</i> ti ādivohāram uddhare.	40

Evam tettiṃsabhedeḥi gahitesu nikhilesu dhātusu

<sup>1</sup>*saha-hiṃsa-ihavasā sihasaddagatiṃ* vade,

<sup>2</sup>"sahanato hananato siho" ti hi garū vadum. 41 15

Tathā hi siho vātātapāḍiparissayam pi sahati, 'kim me bahūhi ghātitehi' ti attano gocarathāya khuddake pāṇe agaṇhanto

<sup>3</sup>"māhaṃ khuddake pāṇe visamagate samghātaṃ āpādesin" ti anuddayavasena sahitabbe khuddakasatte pi sahati, hiṃsitaḥḥ pana kāyūpapanne sūkara-mahiṃsādayo satte hiṃsati, tasmā pi <sup>20</sup> siho ti vuccati; yathā pana <sup>4</sup>"kantanaṭṭhena" ādiantavipallāsato *takkam* vuccati, evaṃ hiṃsanatṭhena<sup>5</sup> pi siho ti veditabbo; atha vā sabbairiyāpathesu dāḥaviriyattā suṭṭhu iḥati ti siho vuttam hi: <sup>6</sup>"yathā hi" siho migarājā nisajjattṭhānacamkame alinaviriyo hoti paggaḥitamano<sup>7</sup> sadā" ti; aparo nayo <sup>25</sup>

sāhanā ca hiṃsanā ca tathā siḥajavattato

siho ice api bhūseyya Sakyasiḥassa sāsane, 42

vuttam hi Suttanipātattṭhakathāyam: <sup>8</sup>"sahanā ca hananā ca siḥajavattā ca siho" ti. <sup>9</sup>"Idāni tadatthuddhāro vuccate: *siha-* saddo <sup>10</sup>"siho bhikkhave migarājā" ti ādisu migarāje āgato, <sup>30</sup> [C<sup>c</sup> 507<sup>1</sup>] <sup>11</sup>"atha kho Siho senāpati yena Bhagavā ten upasaṃ- kamī" ti<sup>12</sup> ādisu pañṇattiyam, <sup>13</sup>"siho ti kho bhikkhave tathā- gatass' etaṃ adhivacanam arahato sammāsambuddhassā" ti

<sup>1</sup> V 1031, 871, 1015. <sup>2</sup> (573<sup>20</sup>). <sup>3</sup> A V 33<sup>3</sup>. <sup>4</sup> (473<sup>10</sup>). <sup>5</sup> Bv 2; 139<sup>a-d</sup>.  
<sup>6</sup> Pj II 127<sup>10</sup>. <sup>7</sup> (cf. 129<sup>15, 39</sup>). <sup>8</sup> A II 33<sup>3</sup>. <sup>9</sup> A III 38<sup>39</sup>. <sup>10</sup> A V 33<sup>4-5</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm otthena. <sup>b</sup> Bv: pi. <sup>c</sup> (Bm viggahita<sup>9</sup>). <sup>d</sup> Bm om.



ādisu tathāgate; tattha tathāgate asadisakappanāya<sup>a</sup> āgato,  
etth<sup>7</sup> etaṃ vuccati:

sīhe, paññattiyañ cā pi, buddhe appaṭipuggale,  
imesu tisu atthesu *sīhasaddo* pavattati.

43

5 <sup>1</sup>*Rūpi-ruppatidhātūhi rūpasaddagatiṃ vade*

'rūpayati, ruppati' ti vatvā nibbacanadvayaṃ.

44

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ garūhi: <sup>2</sup>"rūpayati ti rūpaṃ, vaṇṇavikāraṃ  
āpajjamānaṃ hadayaṅgatabhāvaṃ pakāseti ti attho" ti; vut-  
tam<sup>b</sup> pi c' etaṃ: <sup>3</sup>"rūpaṃ ti ken' aṭṭhena rūpaṃ: ruppanaṭṭhena  
10 ti, Bhagavatā pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ: kiñ ca<sup>c</sup> bhikkhave rūpaṃ vade-  
tha: ruppati ti kho bhikkhave tasmā rūpaṃ ti vuccati, kena  
ruppati: sitena pi ruppati ti" vitthāro. Atthuddhāro pan' assa  
<sup>4</sup>hetthā vutto va.

Pasava-temanatthena<sup>d</sup> dhātunā <sup>5</sup>*udīnā* pana

15 *samuddasaddanipphattiṃ vadeyya matimā naro.*

45

Ettha hi samuddo ti aṭṭhahi acchariyabbhutadhammehi saman-  
nāgatattā samuddati<sup>e</sup> attasannissitānaṃ<sup>f</sup> macchamakarādīnaṃ  
pītisomanassaṃ pasavati janeti ti samuddo, ayam asmākaṃ  
khanti; aṭṭhakathācariyā pana <sup>6</sup>"samuddanaṭṭhena<sup>g</sup> samuddo,  
20 kiledanaṭṭhena temanaṭṭhena ti vuttaṃ hoti" ti vadanti, Milin-  
dapañhe pana āyasmā Nāgaseno<sup>h</sup> <sup>7</sup>"bhante Nāgasena <sup>8</sup>samuddo  
(samuddo)<sup>h</sup> ti vuccati, kena kāraṇena āpaṃ<sup>i</sup> udakaṃ samuddo ti  
vuccati" ti<sup>j</sup> Milindarañña puṭṭho āha: "yattakaṃ mahārāja  
udakaṃ tattakaṃ loṇaṃ, yattakaṃ loṇaṃ tattakaṃ udakaṃ:  
25 udakasamattā<sup>k</sup> samuddo ti vuccati" ti, tadā rañña Milīndena  
"kallo 'si bhante Nāgasena" ti vuttaṃ; ettha hi 'samaṃ uda-  
kena loṇaṃ etthā ti sam-uddo' ti nibbacanaṃ veditabbaṃ

<sup>1</sup> V1523, 1156. <sup>2</sup> Vibha 45<sup>10</sup>. <sup>3</sup> cf. Vibha 3<sup>30</sup>—4<sup>2</sup> (*supra* 486<sup>9</sup>). <sup>4</sup> (496<sup>27</sup>—487<sup>2</sup>).  
<sup>5</sup> V1092. <sup>6</sup> Spk ad S IV 157<sup>27</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Mil 85<sup>31</sup>—86<sup>3</sup> (*supra* 114<sup>17</sup>). <sup>8</sup> samuddo |  
kui || samuddo ti | rve<sup>1</sup> || vuccati | eñ<sup>1</sup> || vā | samuddo samuddo ti | hū rve<sup>1</sup> ||  
'yasmā pucchāyaṃ vyāpanicchāyena "duppañño duppañño" [M I 292<sup>2</sup>] ti  
āmeḍitavasena vuttaṃ' hū so Mūlapaṇṇāsaṭṭikā nhañ<sup>1</sup> lyo<sup>2</sup> ce || ns.

<sup>a</sup> K<sup>e</sup>ns sadisa<sup>o</sup> (= hīnāpamañ<sup>2</sup> phrañ<sup>1</sup> tū eñ<sup>1</sup> hu kraṃ khrañ<sup>3</sup> phrañ<sup>1</sup>).  
<sup>b</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> vutta). <sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ci. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup> aṭṭhena. <sup>e</sup> *leg.* samund<sup>o</sup>? <sup>f</sup> (C<sup>e</sup> attha<sup>o</sup>). <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup>  
āyasmā na. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>i</sup> Mil om. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>m</sup> samuddo ti ti. <sup>k</sup> B<sup>m</sup> udakasamattā.

<sup>1</sup>*nilod[ak]an*<sup>a</sup> ti ādisu viya; tattha bhadantaNāgasenamatañ<sup>b</sup> ca ambhākaṃ matañ ca pakatisamuddaṃ<sup>c</sup> sandhāya vuttattā na virujjhati, atthakathācariyānaṃ matam pi <sup>2</sup>"taṇhāsamuddo" ti ca <sup>3</sup>"samuddo p'eso" ti ca āgatāni samuddasarikkhakāni [ca] taṇhācakkhusotādinī sandhāya vuttattā na virujjhati ti daṭṭhabbāṃ. 5

<sup>4</sup>*Khādadhātuvasā* cā pi, <sup>5</sup>*khaṇudhātuvasena* ca,

<sup>6</sup>*khaṇito* vā pi dhātumhā, <sup>7</sup>*dhāto khaṇ*pubbato pi vā

*khandhasaddassa* nipphattim saddakkhandhavidū vade. 46  
[C<sup>e</sup> 508<sup>1</sup>] Tattha <sup>8</sup>"saṃkhiṭṭena pañc' upādanakkhandhā pi dukkhā" ti vacanato (s)ayaṃ<sup>d</sup> pi dukkhadhammo va<sup>e</sup> samāno jātiya- 10  
rāvyaḍhimaraṇadukkhādīhi anekehi dukkhehi khajjati khādiyati ti khandho; teh' eva dukkhehi khaññati avadāriyati ti pi khandho; khaṇiyati parikhaññati ti pi khandho; attena vā attaniyena vā tucchattā <sup>9</sup>khaṃ suññākāraṃ dhāreti ti pi khaṇ-dho <sup>10</sup>rūpakkhandhādi. Atthuddhārato pana 15

*khandhasaddo* rāsi-guṇa-paṇṇattisu ca rūlhiyaṃ

koṭṭhāse c'eva aṃse ca vattatī ti vibhāvaye. 47

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Sammohavinodaniyā<sup>1</sup> Vibhaṅgaṭṭhakathāyaṃ:  
<sup>10</sup>"*khaṇ*hasaddo sambahulesu ṭhānesu nipatati<sup>2</sup>; rāsimhi guṇe paṇṇattiyaṃ rūlhiyan ti: <sup>11</sup>"seyyathā pi bhikkhave mahāsamudde 20  
na sukaraṃ udakassa paṇāṇaṃ gaḥetaṃ: ettakāni udakālhakāni ti vā ettakāni udakālhakasatāni ti vā ettakāni udakālhaka-sahassāni ti vā ettakāni udakālhakasatasahassāni ti vā, atha kho 'asaṃkheyyo<sup>b</sup> appameyyo mahā<sup>i</sup> udakakkhandho' t' eva saṃkhaṃ gacchati" ti ādisu hi rāsito<sup>1</sup> khandho nāma, na hi 25  
parittakaṃ udakaṃ<sup>1</sup> udakakkhandho ti vuccati bahukaṃ<sup>1</sup> eva vuccati, tathā<sup>k</sup> na parittakaṃ<sup>m</sup> rajo rajakkhandho, na appamattakā gāvo gavakkhandho, na appamattakaṃ balaṃ bala-kkhandho, na appamattakaṃ puññaṃ puññakkhandho ti vuccati, bahukaṃ<sup>1</sup> eva hi rajo rajakkhandho, bahukā ca gavādayo ga- 30  
vakkhandho, balakkhandho, puññakkhandho ti vuccati<sup>n</sup>; <sup>12</sup>"sila-

<sup>1</sup> J VI 172<sup>2</sup> (*supra* 237<sup>16</sup> *infra* § 257). <sup>2</sup> Dhs § 1059? (p. 189<sup>26</sup>). <sup>3</sup> Dhs § 597 *et* 601. <sup>4</sup> V 433 (Kc 666). <sup>5</sup> V 533. <sup>6</sup> V 1279? <sup>7</sup> V 197. <sup>8</sup> Vin I 10<sup>20-22</sup>. <sup>9</sup> (241<sup>2</sup>). <sup>10</sup> 575<sup>10</sup>—576<sup>10</sup> < Vibha 1<sup>20</sup>—2<sup>20</sup>. <sup>11</sup> A II 55<sup>10-24</sup>. <sup>12</sup> M I 301<sup>2</sup>. <sup>13</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> nilodakaṃ; B<sup>e</sup>ns nilodan (= J). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> bhanta<sup>o</sup>. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> pakatisamuddhaṃsaddaṃ. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> ayam; B<sup>e</sup>ns sayam. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> yeva. <sup>f</sup> *Ita* C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>e</sup>ns <sup>o</sup>niyaṃ. <sup>g</sup> = kya eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns; Vibha: dissati. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns asaṃkheyyo. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>j</sup> *Ita* ns (= Vibha); C<sup>e</sup> pahutaṃ, B<sup>e</sup>m bahutaṃ. <sup>k</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> *ad. hi*). <sup>m</sup> Vibha: oko. <sup>n</sup> ns vuccanti.



kkhandho . . . samādhikkhandho"<sup>1</sup> ti ādisu pana guṇato khandho nāma, <sup>2</sup>"addasā kho Bhagavā mahantaṃ dārukkhandhaṃ Gaṅgāya nadiyā sotena vuyhamānaṃ" ti ettha paṇṇattito khandho nāma, <sup>3</sup>"yaṃ . . . cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . viññāṇaṃ 5 viññāṇakkhandho" ti ādisu rūḥito khandho nāma, sv āyam idha rāsito adhippeto, ayaṃ hi khandhaṭṭho nāma <sup>4</sup>piṇḍaṭṭho <sup>5</sup>pūgaṭṭho <sup>6</sup>ghaṭaṭṭho <sup>7</sup>rāsaṭṭho, tasmā rāsilakkhaṇā khandhā ti veditabbā<sup>b</sup>, <sup>8</sup>koṭṭhāsaṭṭho ti pi vattum vaṭṭati, lokasmiṃ hi iṇaṃ<sup>c</sup> gahetvā codiyamānā "dvihi khandhehi dassāma, tihi 10 khandhehi dassāmā" ti vadanti, iti koṭṭhāsalakkhaṇā khandhā ti pi vattum vaṭṭati, evam ettha rūpakkhando ti rūparāsi rūpakoṭṭhāso, vedanakkhandho<sup>d</sup> ti vedanārāsi vedanākoṭṭhāso ti iminā nayena<sup>e</sup> attho veditabbo"; <sup>9</sup>"khandhe-bhāraṃ; <sup>10</sup>khandhato oṭāreti; <sup>11</sup>mahāhanu usabhakkhandho" ti ādisu pana 15 aṃso khandho ti vuccati.

<sup>12</sup>Āpubbā yatato cā pi, āyūpapadato puna tanito vā nīto<sup>f</sup> vā pi āyatanaravo gato. [C<sup>e</sup> 509<sup>1</sup>] 48 Vuttam pi c' etaṃ: <sup>13</sup>"ā-yatanato, āyānaṃ vā<sup>g</sup> tananato āyātassa ca nayanato āyatanaṃ ti veditabbaṃ; cakkhurūpādisu hi 20 taṃtaṃdvārārammaṇā cittacetasikā dhammā sena sena anubhavanādikiccena āyatanti, utṭahanti ghaṭanti vāyamanti<sup>h</sup> ti vuttaṃ hoti; te ca pana āyabhūte dhamme etāni <sup>14</sup>tananti<sup>i</sup>, vitthārenti<sup>j</sup> ti vuttaṃ hoti; idaṃ ca anamatagge saṃsāre pavattaṃ atīva āyataṃ saṃsāradukkhaṃ yāva na nivattati tāva 25 nayanti (pa)vattayanti<sup>j</sup> ti vuttaṃ hoti, — iti sabbe p' ime dhammā āyatanato āyānaṃ vā<sup>g</sup> tananato āyātassa ca nayanato āyatanaṃ ti vuccanti; api ca <sup>15</sup>nivāsaṭṭhānaṭṭhena<sup>k</sup> ākaraṭṭhena samosaraṇaṭṭhāna<sup>m</sup>-sañjātidesaṭṭhena kāraṇaṭṭhena ca āyatanam

<sup>1</sup> S IV 179<sup>3</sup> (*supra* 492<sup>18</sup>). <sup>2</sup> Dh<sup>s</sup> § 6. <sup>3</sup> = apoṇ<sup>2</sup> anak, ns. <sup>4</sup> = apuṇ<sup>2</sup> anak, ns. <sup>5</sup> = acaṇ<sup>3</sup> anak, ns. <sup>6</sup> = acu anak, ns. <sup>7</sup> = abhui<sup>1</sup> anak, ns. <sup>8</sup> Vin III 49<sup>20</sup>, <sup>9</sup> cf. § 535. <sup>10</sup> Bv 2: 194<sup>18</sup> [*metr*: - - - - , - - - - -]. <sup>11</sup> V 396, 1277, 521. <sup>12</sup> 576<sup>18</sup>—577<sup>19</sup> < Vibha 45<sup>10</sup>—46<sup>20</sup> (*supra* 361<sup>2</sup> 396<sup>4</sup>, 22) = Vm 481<sup>22</sup>—482<sup>22</sup>. <sup>13</sup> As 140<sup>34</sup> Sv I 124<sup>30</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>b</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> obbo). <sup>c</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> raṇaṃ). <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> ns vedanākkh<sup>o</sup>. <sup>e</sup> Vibha: *ad.*: saññākkhandhādīnaṃ. <sup>f</sup> *ita* (*metr.*) C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>e</sup> ns tanito *pro* vā nīto. <sup>g</sup> Vibha Vm om. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> vāyamenti (Vibha: ghaṭenti vāyamanti). <sup>i</sup> Vibha Vm: tanonti. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>m</sup> vattayanti; Vibha Vm: nayanti<sup>f</sup> eva pavatti<sup>o</sup>. <sup>k</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns nivāsanaṭṭh<sup>o</sup>. <sup>m</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns oṭhānaṭṭhena (= Vibha Vm).

veditabbam, tathā hi loke "Issarāyatanam, Vāsudevāyatanan" ti ādisu nivāsattḥānam<sup>a</sup> āyatanan ti vuccati<sup>b</sup>, "suvanṇāyatanam, ratanāyatanan" ti ādisu ākaro, sāsane pana "manorame āyatane sevanti nam vihaṅgamā" ti ādisu samosaraṇattḥānam, "Dakkhiṇāpatho gunnam āyatanan" ti ādisu sañjātideso, "tatra<sup>5</sup> tatr' eva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati (sati) āyatane" ti ādisu kāraṇam; cakkhūdisu cā pi cittacetāsikā dhammā nivasanti tadāyattavuttitāyā ti cakkhādayo ca nesam nivāsattḥānam<sup>c</sup>, cakkhādisu (ca) te ākiṇṇā tamnissitattā tadārammaṇattā cā ti cakkhādayo nesam ākaro, cakkhādayo ca nesam samosaraṇattḥānam<sup>10</sup> tattha tattha dvārārammaṇavasena samosaraṇato, cakkhādayo ca nesam sañjātideso tannissayārammaṇabhāvena tath' eva uppattito, cakkhādayo ca nesam kāraṇam tesam abhāve abhāvato<sup>e</sup>, — iti nivāsattḥānatṭhena<sup>f</sup> ākarattṭhena samosaraṇattḥānatṭhena sañjātidesaṭṭhena kāraṇattṭhena ti imehi<sup>15</sup> kāraṇehi ete dhammā āyatanan ti vucca(n)ti, tasmā yathāvutten' attṭhena<sup>g</sup> cakkhū ca tam āyatanañ cā ti cakkhāyatanam || la || dhammā cā te āyatanañ cā ti dhammāyatanan ti evam tāv' ettha atthato viññātabbo vinicchayo ti. Icc evam nivāso ākaro c' eva jātideso ca kāraṇam<sup>20</sup> samosaraṇattḥānañ ca vuccat' āyatanam<sup>h</sup> iti<sup>h</sup>. 49

<sup>4</sup> Vidi<sup>5</sup> videhi dhātūhi akārapubbakehi vā antavirahitasaddūpapadena<sup>6</sup> j<sup>7</sup>unā pi vā avijjāsaddanipphatti dipetabbā sudhīmatā. [C<sup>e</sup> 510<sup>1</sup>] 50  
Ettha<sup>7</sup> pūretum ayuttattṭhena kāyaduccarītādi avindiyam nāma, 25  
aladdhabban ti attho, tam avindiyam vindati ti avijjā, tabbi-parītato kāyaduccarītādi vindiyam nāma, tam vindiyam na vindati ti avijjā; khandhānam rūsatṭham āyatanānam āyatanaṭṭham dhātūnam suññattṭham saccānam tathattṭham indriyānam adhipatiyattṭham aviditam karoti ti avijjā, dukkhādinam<sup>30</sup> pīlanādivasena vuttam catubbidham attham aviditam karoti ti pi avijjā; antavirahite samsāre sabbabhava-yoni-gati-viññāṇa-

<sup>1</sup> A III 43<sup>o</sup>. <sup>2</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>3</sup> cf. M I 494<sup>3a</sup>. <sup>4</sup> V 495. <sup>5</sup> V 490. <sup>6</sup> V 180. <sup>7</sup> 577<sup>24</sup> — 578<sup>3</sup> < Vibha 134<sup>14-24</sup> = Vm 526<sup>14-24</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> nivāsanaṭṭh<sup>o</sup>. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om.; ns āyatanam āyatanan ti vuccati (= Vm), et cit. mhl ad Vm 482<sup>o</sup>. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns nivāsanaṭṭh<sup>o</sup>. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ad. ca. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> abhāve abhāvato, C<sup>e</sup> bhāve abhāvato. <sup>f</sup> ita et B<sup>m</sup>. <sup>g</sup> ita B<sup>m</sup>; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>ns attṭhena. <sup>h</sup> C<sup>e</sup> āyatanen' iti.



tthiti-sattāvāsesu satte javāpeti ti avijjā, paramatthato avijja-  
 mānesu itthi-purisādisu javati, vijjamānesu pi khandhādisu na  
 javati ti avijjā"; yaṃ pana aṭṭhakathāyaṃ "api ca cakkhuviñ-  
 ñāṇādinam vatthārammaṇa<sup>a</sup>-paṭiccasamuppāda-paṭiccasamup-  
 5 pannānam dhammānam chādanato pi avijjā" ti vuttaṃ, etaṃ  
 na saddatthato vuttaṃ atha kho avijjāya chādanakieccattā vut-  
 taṃ, tathā hi Abhidhammatikāyaṃ idaṃ vuttaṃ: "vyañjanat-  
 thaṃ dassetvā sabhāvatthaṃ dassetuṃ "api cā" ti ādim āha:  
 cakkhuviññāṇādinam vatthārammaṇāni<sup>b</sup> 'idaṃ vatthu, idaṃ  
 10 ārammaṇaṃ' ti avijjāya ñātuṃ na sakkā ti avijjā tappatīcchā-  
 dikā vuttā, vatthārammaṇasabhāvacchādanato eva avijjādinam  
 paṭiccasamuppādabhāvassa jarūmaraṇādinam paṭiccasamuppan-  
 nabhāvassa ca chādanato paṭiccasamuppāda-paṭiccasamuppan-  
 nacchādanam veditabban" ti. Tattha "duggatigāmikamassa  
 15 visesapaccayattā avijjā avindiyam vindati ti vuttā, tathā  
 visesapaccayo vindaniyassa<sup>c</sup> na hoti ti vindiyaṃ na vindati  
 ti ca, attanissitānam cakkhuviññāṇādinam pavattāpanam<sup>d</sup> up-  
 pādanam āyatanam samohabhāven<sup>e</sup> eva<sup>e</sup> anabhisamayabhūtattā  
 aviditaṃ aññataṃ karoti; antavīrahite javāpeti ti "vaṇ-  
 20 ṇāgama-vipariyāya-vikāra-vināsa-dhātuatthavisesayogehi pañca-  
 vidhassa<sup>f</sup> niruttilakkaṇassa vasena tisu pi padesu akāra-vikāra-  
 jakāre gahetvā aññesaṃ vaṇṇānam lopam katvā, jakārassa ca  
 dutiyassa āgamaṃ katvā<sup>g</sup>, a-vi-j-jā vuttā" ti.

<sup>a</sup> Arahadhātuto ñeyyā arahamsaddasanthīti

25 <sup>b</sup> arārūpapadāhanadhātuto vātha vā pana

51

<sup>c</sup> rahato <sup>d</sup> rahiṇo cā pi akārapubbato idha

vuccate nassa<sup>b</sup> nipphatti ārakādiravassitā, [C<sup>e</sup> 511'] 52

Tathā hi arahanaṃ ti "aggadakkhiṇeyyattā civarādi-paccaye  
 arahati pūjāvisesaṃ cā" ti araham, vuttaṃ ca: "pūjāvisesaṃ  
 30 saha paccayehi yasmā ayam arahati lokanātho, atthānurūpaṃ  
 arahanaṃ ti loke tasmā jīno arahati nāmaṃ etaṃ" ti; tathā so

<sup>1</sup> Vibha 134<sup>24-26</sup> = Vm 526<sup>24-26</sup>. <sup>2</sup> m; ad Vibha 134<sup>24</sup>. <sup>3</sup> (Vibha 134<sup>24</sup>).

<sup>4</sup> 578<sup>14-23</sup> < m; ad Vibha 134<sup>15-24</sup>. <sup>5</sup> § 1343 C<sup>e</sup> 770<sup>38-41</sup> (Rūp 664; Kās VI  
 3; 109; *supra* 535 n. 7). <sup>6</sup> V1013. <sup>7</sup> V536. <sup>8</sup> V1006. <sup>9</sup> V1007. <sup>10</sup> Vm 201<sup>3-4</sup>.

<sup>11</sup> Vm 201<sup>13-16</sup>.  
<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup> Bm om. <sup>b</sup> Bm om. <sup>c</sup> m; vindiyaṃ. <sup>d</sup> m; pavattānaṃ.  
<sup>e</sup> ita Bm; C<sup>e</sup> Be<sup>ns</sup> sammoha<sup>o</sup> (= m; B<sup>e</sup>). <sup>f</sup> Bm om. pañcavi-. <sup>g</sup> Bm om. <sup>h</sup> ita  
 Bm; C<sup>e</sup> tassa; B<sup>e</sup> ns assa.

kilesūrayo maggena hanī ti araham, vuttañ ca: <sup>1</sup>"yasmā rāgādisaṃkhātā sabbe pi arayo hatā paññāsattheṇa nāthena, tasmā pi araham mato ti; yañ c' etam avijjābhavataṇhāmayanābhi<sup>a</sup> puññādiabhisamkhārāram<sup>b</sup> jarāmarāṇanemi<sup>a</sup> āsavasamudaya-mayena akkhena<sup>c</sup> vijjhivā bhavarathe<sup>d</sup> samāyojitaṃ anādika-<sup>5</sup> lapavattaṃ<sup>e</sup> saṃsāracakkaṃ, tassa so Bodhimande viriyapādehi silapathaviyaṃ paṭiṭṭhāya saddhāhatthena kammakkhaya-karam nānaparasuṃ gahetvā sabbe are hanī ti pi araham", vuttañ ca: <sup>2</sup>"arā saṃsāracakkassa hatā nāgāsina yato lokanāthena, ten<sup>1</sup> esa araham ti pavuccati" ti; tathā <sup>3</sup>"attaḥitaṃ parahitañ ca <sup>10</sup>paripūretuṃ sammā paṭipajjantehi sādhuhi dūrato rahitabbā pariccajitaṃ parihātaṃ ti rahā rāgādayo pāpadhammā, na santi etassa rahā ti a-raham, 'araho'<sup>f</sup> ti vattaṃ okārassa sānusāram<sup>g</sup> akārādesaṃ katvā araham ti vuttaṃ, āha ca: pāpadhammā rahā nāma sādhuhi rahitabbato, tesaṃ suṭṭhu <sup>15</sup>pahinattā Bhagavā araham mato" ti; atha vā khīṇāsavehi sekhehi kalyāṇaputhujanehi ca na rahitabbo na pariccajitaṃ, te ca Bhagavatā<sup>h</sup> ti araham, āha ca: <sup>4</sup>"ye ca sacchikata-dhammā<sup>i</sup> ariyā suddhagocarā, na tehi rahito hoti nātho, tenā-raham mato" ti; raho ti ca <sup>5</sup>"gamaṇaṃ vuccati, <sup>6</sup>"n' atthi etassa <sup>20</sup>raho gamaṇaṃ gatisu paccājati ti a-raham, āha ca: raho vā gamaṇaṃ yassa saṃsāre n' atthi sabbaso, pahinajātīmaraṇo araham sugato mato ti; pāsamsattā vā Bhagavā araham, akkharacintakā<sup>k</sup> hi pasamsāyaṃ arahasaddaṃ vaṇṇenti, pāsamsabhūvo ca Bhagavato anaññasādhāraṇo yathābhuccagu- <sup>25</sup>ṇādhigato sadevake loke suppatiṭṭhito" iti <sup>7</sup>"pāsamsattā pi Bhagavā araham, āha ca: guṇehi sadiso n' atthi yasmā loke sadevake, tasmā pāsamsiyattā pi araham dipaduttamo" ti. [C<sup>e</sup> 512<sup>1</sup>] Imāni nibbacanāni <sup>8</sup>"araha pūjāyaṃ; <sup>9</sup>"hana him-sāyaṃ, <sup>10</sup>"raha cāge, <sup>11</sup>"rahi gatiyaṃ" ti imesaṃ dhātūnaṃ vasena <sup>30</sup>

<sup>1</sup> 579<sup>10-12</sup> Vm 198<sup>20-22</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Vm 201<sup>1-2</sup>. <sup>3</sup> 579<sup>10-12</sup> < Vm-mh<sup>1</sup> (B<sup>e</sup>) 207<sup>10-17</sup>, <sup>22-26</sup>.

<sup>4</sup> (V1006). <sup>5</sup> Vm-mh<sup>1</sup> (B<sup>e</sup>) 208<sup>13-16</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (V1007). <sup>7</sup> 579<sup>20-22</sup> Vm-mh<sup>1</sup> (B<sup>e</sup>) 208<sup>24-209<sup>1</sup></sup>. <sup>8</sup> Paṇ III 2; 133. <sup>9</sup> Vm-mh<sup>1</sup> (B<sup>e</sup>) 209<sup>6-8</sup>. <sup>10</sup> V1013. <sup>11</sup> V536.

<sup>12</sup> V1006. <sup>13</sup> V1007.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns oip. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup> o<sup>a</sup>saṃkhārānaṃ. <sup>c</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> akkheni). <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns tibhavarathe (= Vm). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> opavatta-. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> arahato. <sup>g</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> okārassasānusāraṃ). <sup>h</sup> ns: te ca | . . . || Bhagavā | sañ || na rahati | na pariccajati || evaṇ<sup>1</sup> to<sup>2</sup> mā mā || thañ<sup>3</sup> || Bhagavatā rhi kra eñ<sup>4</sup> || mā sañ<sup>5</sup> ||. <sup>i</sup> ita B<sup>e</sup>ns; C<sup>e</sup> okāta dhammā (metr.); mh<sup>1</sup>: ye sacchikatasaddhammā (metr.). <sup>j</sup> B<sup>m</sup> pahinajātīmarahaṃ sugato ti. <sup>k</sup> B<sup>m</sup> o<sup>a</sup>cintikā.



idha vuttāni, <sup>1</sup>"kilesehi ārakattā arahan" ti ca <sup>2</sup>"pāpakaraṇe rahābhāvā arahan" ti ca <sup>3</sup>"asappurīsānaṃ ārakā dūre ti arahan" ti ca <sup>4</sup>"sappurīs(ānaṃ ārakā āsa)nne<sup>a</sup> ti arahan" ti ca nibbacaṇāni pana dhātusaddanissitāni na honti ti idha na gahitāni; <sup>5</sup>pasamsā pana atthato pūjā evā ti <sup>6</sup>"araha pūjāyan" ti dhātussa attho bhavitum yutto ti idha amhehi gahitā. Atthakathācariyehi tu *arahasaddassa* lubbhamānavasena sabbe pi atthā gahitā<sup>b</sup> dhātunissitā ca adhātunissitā ca, katham: <sup>7</sup>"ārakattā, hatattā ca kilesūrīna so muni, hatasamsāraccakkāro, pac-cayādina cāraho, na raho karoti pāpāni, araham tena vuccati" ti; <sup>8</sup>ṭikācariyehi pi tath' eva gahitā, katham: <sup>9</sup>"ārakā mandabuddhinam, ārakā ca vijānatam, rahānam suppahinattā, vidūnam araheyyato, bhavesu ca rahābhāvā, pāsamsā araham Jino" ti. Yathā pana *arahasaddassa*, evam <sup>10</sup>*arahāsaddassā* pi 15 nibbacaṇāni <sup>10</sup>veditabbāni.

<sup>11</sup>*Supubbagamito* c' eva, *supubbā*<sup>c</sup> <sup>12</sup>*gadāto* pi ca dhiro *sugatasaddassa* nipphattim samudīraye. 53

Ettha hi sugato ti sobhaṇam gatam etassā ti sugato, sundaram<sup>d</sup> *ṭhānam* gato ti sugato, (sammā gato ti sugato, sammā 20 ca gadatī ti sugato)<sup>e</sup> ti dhātunissitam attham gahetvā saddanipphatti katabbā, vuttam hi atthakathāsu: <sup>13</sup>"sobhaṇagamanattā, sundaram *ṭhānam* gatattā, sammā gatattā [samāgatattā]<sup>f</sup> sammā ca gadattā<sup>g</sup> sugato, gamanam pi hi gatam vuccati, tañ ca Bhagavato sobhaṇam parisuddham anavajjam; kim pana 25 tan ti: ariyamaggo, ten' esa gamanena khemaṃ disaṃ asajjamāno<sup>h</sup> gato ti sobhaṇagamanattā sugato" ti ādi.

*Bhagasaddūpapadato* <sup>14</sup>*vanūto* <sup>15</sup>*vamūto* pi ca

*Bhagavāsaddanipphattim* pavade, aññathā pi vā. 54

Atr' imāni nibbacaṇāni: <sup>16</sup>*bhagasamkhātā*<sup>i</sup> lokiyalokuttarasam-

<sup>1</sup> Vm 198<sup>12</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Vm 201<sup>13</sup>. <sup>3</sup> cf. Vm-mhṭ (B<sup>c</sup>) 206<sup>11-12</sup>. <sup>4</sup> cf. Vm-mhṭ (B<sup>c</sup>) 206<sup>10</sup>—207<sup>11</sup>. <sup>5</sup> 379<sup>12</sup>. <sup>6</sup> (379<sup>12</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Vm 201<sup>12-13</sup>. <sup>8</sup> mhṭ *ad loc.* (B<sup>c</sup> 209<sup>10-12</sup>). <sup>9</sup> (173<sup>14</sup>). <sup>10</sup> ns: antarāhitam avijjābhavataṭṭham jāhātī haratī hanatī vā ti 'antarāhitāhan' ti vattabbe niruttinayena a-ra-han ti vuttam i sui<sup>1</sup> ca sa phraṇ<sup>1</sup> laṇ<sup>2</sup> chui eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>11</sup> V1075<sup>c</sup>. <sup>12</sup> V138. <sup>13</sup> Vm 203<sup>11-12</sup>. <sup>14</sup> V527. <sup>15</sup> V679. <sup>16</sup> (414 n. 8).

<sup>a</sup> Bm: sappurīsanne. <sup>b</sup> Bm: gahi. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>c</sup> ns: supubbā. <sup>d</sup> Bm: h. i. sundara-. <sup>e</sup> Bm: om. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>c</sup> om. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>c</sup> gatattā. <sup>h</sup> (Bm: ajjamāno). <sup>i</sup> Bm: samkhātā.

pattiyo vani bhaji sevi ti Bhaga-vā; <sup>1</sup>Somanassakumāratta-bhāvādisu carimattabhāve ca bhagasamkhātāṃ <sup>2</sup>siriṃ issariyaṃ yasaṃ ca vami uggiri khelapiṇḍaṃ viya anapekkho chaḍḍayī ti Bhaga-vā; [C<sup>e</sup> 513<sup>1</sup>] atha vā <sup>3</sup>nakkhattehi samaṃ pavattattā bha-gasamkhāte<sup>a</sup> Sineru-Yugandhara-Uttarakuru-Himavantādi-<sup>3</sup> bhājanaloke vami tannivāsissattāvāsasamatikkamanato tappatī-baddhachandarāgappahānena pajahi ti Bhaga-vā ti.

<sup>4</sup>Paradhātuvasā cā<sup>b</sup> pi, parūpapadato pi ca<sup>b</sup>

<sup>5</sup>muto, tathā <sup>6</sup>ma(f)jato ca, <sup>7</sup>mayato, <sup>8</sup>munato, <sup>9</sup>mīto, 55

puna <sup>10</sup>mīto ti etehi dhātūhi khalu sattahi 10

vade paramasaddassa nipphattiṃ jīnasāsane; 56

uttamavācīparamasaddena saha aṭṭhahi 57

padehi pāramisaddaṃ vade taddhitapaccayī<sup>c</sup>, 57

pārasaddūpapadato ma(f)jato pi muto 'tha vā

mayato vā, munato vā, mīto vā, puna pi mīto 58 15

etehi chahi dhātūhi mahāpurisavācakaṃ

pāramisaddaṃ irenti, tato pāramitāravaṃ. 59

Ettha tāva uttamavācaka<sup>a</sup>paramasaddavasena<sup>d</sup> pāraminibbaca-  
naṃ kathessāma<sup>e</sup>, tato paradhātuvasena, tato parasaddūpa-  
padamudhātādivasena, tato pārasaddūpapadamaf)jadhātādiva-  
sena: dānasīlādiguṇavisesayogena sattuttamatāya paramā<sup>f</sup>  
mahāsattā<sup>1</sup> bodhisattā, tesam bhāvo kammaṃ vā pāramī<sup>g</sup>  
dānādīkiriya; atha vā parati pāleti pūreti vā<sup>h</sup> ti<sup>b</sup> paramo<sup>h</sup>  
dānādīnaṃ guṇaṃ pālako pūrako<sup>h</sup> ca bodhisatto, paramassa  
ayaṃ paramassa vā bhāvo kammaṃ vā pāramī<sup>g</sup> dānādīkiriya; 25  
atha vā paraṃ sattaṃ attani mavati bandhati guṇavisesayo-  
genā ti para-mo, paraṃ vā adhikātaraṃ majjati sujjhati kile-  
samalato ti para-mo, paraṃ vā seṭṭhaṃ nibbānaṃ mayati  
gacchati ti para-mo, paraṃ vā lokam pāmānabhūtena nāṇavi-  
sesena idhalokaṃ viya munāti paricchindati ti para-mo, paraṃ 30  
vā ativiya sīlādiguṇagaṇaṃ attano santāne minoti pakkhipati  
ti para-mo, paraṃ vā attabhūtato dhammakāyato<sup>i</sup> aññaṃ paṭi-

<sup>1</sup> Cp III 2: 16<sup>d</sup>, 3: 10<sup>d</sup>, 4: 8<sup>c</sup>, 5: 6<sup>c</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (414<sup>29</sup>). <sup>3</sup> (414<sup>29</sup>). <sup>4</sup> V739. <sup>5</sup> V648.  
<sup>6</sup> V227. <sup>7</sup> V690. <sup>8</sup> V1245. <sup>9</sup> V1218. <sup>10</sup> V1249.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> samkhātehi. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup> (ns) vā. <sup>c</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup>; B<sup>e</sup> oṃ (ns: taddhitapaccayim | taddhit-paccan<sup>h</sup> rhi so | pāramisaddaṃ | ku |). <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns uttamavācaka<sup>o</sup>. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> kathissāma. <sup>f</sup> (B<sup>e</sup> ns mahābodhisattā). <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om.; B<sup>e</sup> ca. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>m</sup> kammakāyato.



pakkhaṃ vā tadanatthakaraṃ kilesacoragaṇaṃ mināti hīṃsaṃ  
 ti para-mo<sup>a</sup> mahāsatto, paramassa ayaṃ paramassa vā bhāvo<sup>a</sup>  
 kammaṃ vā pārami<sup>a</sup> dānādikiriyaṃ. Aparo nayo: pāre nibbāne  
 majjati sujjhati satte ca majjeti sodhetī ti para-mi<sup>a</sup> mahā-  
 5 puriso, tassa bhāvo kammaṃ vā pāramitā; pāre nibbāne satte  
 mavati bandhati yojetī ti para-mi, pāraṃ<sup>b</sup> vā nibbānaṃ mayati  
 gacchati satte ca māyati gametī ti para-mi; munāti vā pāraṃ  
 nibbānaṃ yathāvato<sup>c</sup> tattha vā [C<sup>e</sup> 514<sup>1</sup>] satte minoti pakkhi-  
 patī ti para-mi, kilesāri<sup>d</sup> vā sattānaṃ pāre<sup>e</sup> nibbāne mināti  
 10 hīṃsaṃ ti para-mi mahāpuriso, tassa bhāvo kammaṃ vā pā-  
 ramitā dānādikiriyaṃ va. Iminā nayena paraminaṃ saddattho  
 veditabbo.

<sup>1</sup>Karadhātuvasā vā pi <sup>2</sup>kiradhātuvasena<sup>f</sup> vā

<sup>3</sup>kaṃsaddūpapadarudhīdhātuto vā pi dīpaye

15 <sup>4</sup>karuṇāsaddanipphattiṃ mahākaruṇāsāsane. 60

Tattha karuṇā ti <sup>4</sup>paradukkhe sati sādhuṇaṃ hadaya-kampa-  
 naṃ karotī ti karuṇā, <sup>5</sup>kirati paradukkhaṃ <sup>6</sup>vikkhipatī ti ka-  
 ruṇā; <sup>7</sup>kaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ, taṃ rundhati vibādhati kārūṇikaṃ  
 na sukhāpetī ti pi karuṇā.

20 <sup>8</sup>Vidī<sup>9</sup>vidhā<sup>10</sup>vidadhātuvasena paridīpaye

<sup>11</sup>vijjāsaddassa nipphattiṃ saddanipphattikovidō. 61

Tattha vijjā ti <sup>11</sup>vindiyāṃ kāyasucaritādiṃ vindati yathāvato<sup>c</sup>  
 upalabhati ti vijjā; tamokhandhādīpadālanatthēna vā attano  
 paṭipakkhaṃ vijjhati ti vijjā; tato eva attano visayaṃ viditaṃ  
 25 karotī ti pi vijjā.

<sup>12</sup>Medhadhātuvasā c' eva, <sup>13</sup>me<sup>14</sup>dhādhātūhi ca dvīdhā

<sup>15</sup>medhāsaddassa nipphattiṃ medhāvi samudiraye. 62

Tattha medhā ti sammohaṃ medhati hīṃsaṃ ti medhā, pā-  
 pake vākusale dhamme medhati hīṃsaṃ ti pi medhā; atha vā

<sup>1</sup> V1289. <sup>2</sup> Rūp 602 (= Mmd 583 C<sup>e</sup> 447<sup>1</sup>): kira vikiraṇe. <sup>3</sup> V1082.

<sup>4</sup> Vm 318<sup>1</sup> (etc. *supra* 238 n. 5). <sup>5</sup> (Vm etc.: kīṇatī, cf. Wg § 31: 15).

<sup>6</sup> (Wg § 28: 116). <sup>7</sup> (*supra* 238<sup>1</sup>). <sup>8</sup> V495. <sup>9</sup> V1144. <sup>10</sup> V490. <sup>11</sup> *supra* 577<sup>1</sup>. <sup>12</sup> V514. <sup>13</sup> V649. <sup>14</sup> V497.

<sup>a</sup> Bm om. <sup>b</sup> Bens param. <sup>c</sup> Bens yathāvato (cf. 555<sup>1</sup>). <sup>d</sup> Bens vīriṇ.

<sup>e</sup> Bens pare. <sup>f</sup> Bm kiriyadhā. <sup>g</sup> Bens (Bm?) yathāvato (*vide* 582<sup>1</sup>).

<sup>1</sup>"paññā hi seṭṭhā kusalā vadanti nakkhattarājā-r-iva tārakānaṃ silaṃ siriṇ<sup>a</sup> cā pi satañ ca dhammo anvāyikā paññavato (bhavanti" ti vacanato)<sup>b</sup> pana medhati silena siriya satañ ca dhammehi saha<sup>c</sup> gacchati na ekikā hutvā tiṭṭhati ti pi medhā. Aparonayo: sukhumaṃ pi atthaṃ dhammañ ca khippam eva meti<sup>d</sup> <sup>5</sup>c' eva dhāreti cā ti me-dhā, ettha meti ti gaṇhāti ti attho, tathā hi Atthasūliniyaṃ vuttaṃ: <sup>2</sup>"asani viya siluccaye kilese medhati himsati ti medhā, khippaṃ gaṇa-dhāraṇaṭṭhena<sup>e</sup> vā medhā" ti.

<sup>3</sup>Rañjadhātuvasā<sup>f</sup> c' eva <sup>4</sup>rāpubbatiyato<sup>g</sup> pi ca <sup>10</sup>  
rattisaddassa nipphattiṃ saddatthaññū vibhāvaye<sup>h</sup>. 63

<sup>5</sup>Rañjanti sattā etthā ti ratti; <sup>6</sup>rā<sup>i</sup> saddo tiyyati chijjati etthā ti ra-tti, suttānaṃ saddassa vūpasamakālo ti attho. [C<sup>e</sup> 515<sup>j</sup>]

<sup>7</sup>"Mā māne" iti <sup>8</sup>"so antakammaṇi" ti c' ubho hi tu  
dhātūhi mā(sasaddassa nipphattiṃ sa)mudiraye<sup>j</sup>. 64 15

Tathā hi suttānaṃ āyura mānanto<sup>k</sup> viya siyati antaṃ-karoti ti mā-so. Cūttamāsādayo dvādasa māsa, seyyathidaṃ: Citto Visākho Jeṭṭho Āsāho Sāvaṇo Bhaddo Assayujo Kattiko Māgasiro<sup>m</sup> Phusso Māgho Phagguṇo ti; tatra Citto māso Rammako ti<sup>n</sup> vuccati: <sup>9</sup>"yathā pi Rammake māse bahū pupphanti vārija" <sup>20</sup>ti hi pālī dissati; Bhaddo pana Poṭṭhapādo<sup>p</sup> ti vuccati. Atha vū māso ti aparāṇṇavisesassa pi suvaṇṇamāsassa pi nāmaṃ; tattha<sup>q</sup> aparāṇṇaviseso <sup>10</sup>yathāparimite kāle <sup>11</sup>asiyati bhakkhiyati ti māso, itaro pana 'mama idan' ti <sup>12</sup>masiyati āmasiyati gaṇhiyati ti māso ti vuccati. 25

Sampubba-<sup>13</sup>vada-<sup>14</sup>carchi samvacchararavassa tu  
nipphattiṃ samudireyya Sakyasihassa sāsane. 65

Tathā hi taṃ taṃ sattaṃ dhammappavattiñ ca saṅgama vādanto viya carati ti sam-vac-charo.

<sup>1</sup> J V 148<sup>a-11</sup>. <sup>2</sup> As 148<sup>a-2</sup> (*supra* 395<sup>a</sup>). <sup>3</sup> V 224. <sup>4</sup> (*vide* 583<sup>15</sup>).  
<sup>5</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>6</sup> (237<sup>2</sup>). <sup>7</sup> 499 n. 8. <sup>8</sup> V 1178, cf. 572<sup>20</sup>. <sup>9</sup> Ap 27<sup>27</sup> (ns *cit.* et Ap 428<sup>8</sup>  
J V 63<sup>10</sup> Khp VI 12ab). <sup>10</sup> V 1248. <sup>11</sup> V 1259. <sup>12</sup> V 988. <sup>13</sup> V 489. <sup>14</sup> V 716.

<sup>a</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns (395<sup>10</sup>). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup> sama. <sup>d</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> medhati). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> oṭhena.  
<sup>f</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> randha<sup>o</sup>); C<sup>e</sup> rañja<sup>o</sup> (346<sup>32</sup>). <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns oṭirato, B<sup>m</sup> obhurato. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> sat-  
thaññūhi bhāvaye. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>e</sup> pa rā (o; rō). <sup>j</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. -sasaddassa nipphattiṃ sam<sup>o</sup>.  
<sup>k</sup> sic C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns (*leg.* minanto). <sup>m</sup> B<sup>m</sup> Maga<sup>o</sup>. <sup>n</sup> ns *ad. pl.* <sup>p</sup> B<sup>m</sup> Pho<sup>o</sup>. <sup>q</sup> B<sup>m</sup> attha.



<sup>1</sup>*Bhidl* <sup>2</sup>*bhikkhadhātuvasā* <sup>3</sup>, atha vā bhayavācakaṃ  
*bhīśaddaṃ purimaṃ katvā* <sup>4</sup>*ikkhadhātuvasena* ca  
*bhikkhusaddassa nipphattiṃ kathayeyya vicakkhaṇo* <sup>5</sup>. 66  
 Tathā hi <sup>6</sup>kilese bhīdati ti bhikkhu, chinnabhinnaṇaṭṭhara <sup>7</sup>  
<sup>8</sup>ti pi bhikkhu, bhikkhanasīlo ti pi bhikkhu, <sup>9</sup>samsāre bhayaṃ  
 (ikkhati) <sup>10</sup>ikkhanasīlo ti (vā) <sup>11</sup>bhikkhu.

<sup>12</sup>*Sada* <sup>13</sup>*bhidhi* dhātūhi *sabbhīśaddagatiṃ vade*,  
<sup>14</sup>sappurise ca nibbāne esa saddo pavattati. 67  
 Atr' imāni nibbānāni: sidanasabbhāve kilese bhīdati ti sab-  
 10 bhi - sappuriso, yo ariyo ti pi paṇḍito ti (pi) <sup>15</sup>vuccati; api ca  
 sidanasabbhāvā kilesā bhijjanti etthā ti sab-bhi - nibbānaṃ, yaṃ  
 rūgakkhaya ti ādi nāmaṃ labhati <sup>16</sup>, tathā hi Saṃyuttaṭṭhaka-  
 thāyaṃ <sup>17</sup>vuttaṃ: "yasmā nibbānaṃ āgama sidanasabbhāvā <sup>18</sup>  
 kilesā bhijjanti, tasmā taṃ sabbhi ti vuccati" ti. Etth' etaṃ  
 15 vadāma:

yasmā nibbānaṃ āgama samsīdanasabbhāvino  
 kilesā bhijjanti, taṃ tasmā *sabbhi* ti amataṃ bravuṇi <sup>19</sup>ti. 68

<sup>20</sup>*Brūdhātu* <sup>21</sup>*sadadhātūhi bhīśīśaddassa sambhavaṃ*  
 guṇehi brūhitā dhīrā porāṇācariyā bravuṇi <sup>22</sup>. 69  
 20 Tathā hi <sup>23</sup>"bruvantā <sup>24</sup>ettha sīdanti ti bhi-sī" ti *bhīśīśaddassa*  
 sambhavaṃ porāṇā kathayimsu. [C<sup>e</sup> 516<sup>1</sup>]

<sup>25</sup>*Sukhadhātuvasā* cā pi, *supubbā* <sup>26</sup>*khādato* pi vā,  
<sup>27</sup>*supubbakhanuto* vā pi *sukhasaddagatiṃ vade*. 70  
 Sukhaṃ ti hi <sup>28</sup>sukhayati ti sukhaṃ, yass' uppaṇṇati, taṃ su-  
 25 khitaṃ karoti ti attho, suṭṭhu dukkhaṃ khādati ti pi su-khaṃ,  
 suṭṭhu dukkhaṃ khaṇati ti pi su-khaṃ.

<sup>29</sup>*Dukkhadhātuvasā* cā pi, <sup>30</sup>*dupubbakhādato* pi vā,  
<sup>31</sup>*dupubbakhanuto* vā pi *dukkhasaddagatiṃ vade*. 71

<sup>1</sup> V1089. <sup>2</sup> V83. <sup>3</sup> V86. <sup>4</sup> 584<sup>1-2</sup> < Vibh 245<sup>22-26</sup> (Vin III 24<sup>3-4</sup>). <sup>5</sup> Vm 3<sup>32</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Wg  
 § 20; 24 (Sd V482); *kīnc* Sd § 381. <sup>7</sup> (175<sup>2</sup>). <sup>8</sup> Spk ad S I 71<sup>29</sup>. <sup>9</sup> V709. <sup>10</sup> Ka2 VI  
 3: 109. <sup>11</sup> V41. <sup>12</sup> V435. <sup>13</sup> V533. <sup>14</sup> 584<sup>24-28</sup> < As 117<sup>12-14</sup>. <sup>15</sup> V42.

<sup>16</sup> Bm -bhikkhi<sup>o</sup>. <sup>17</sup> Ce kareyya suvicakkhaṇo. <sup>18</sup> Bm chindachinnaṇaṭṭha<sup>o</sup>.  
<sup>19</sup> Bm om. <sup>20</sup> Ce Bm labbhati. <sup>21</sup> Bm pi. <sup>22</sup> Bm Suttantaṭṭh<sup>o</sup>. <sup>23</sup> Spk (Ce); pūṇa-  
 nasabb<sup>o</sup>. <sup>24</sup> Ce bruvuṇi. <sup>25</sup> Bmns brav<sup>o</sup>. <sup>26</sup> Bns supubba<sup>o</sup>.

Dukkhan ti hi <sup>1</sup>dukkhayatī ti dukkhaṃ, yass' uppaṭṭhāti, taṃ dukkhitam karoti ti attho, suṭṭhu<sup>a</sup> sukhaṃ khādāti ti pi dukkham, suṭṭhu<sup>b</sup> sukhaṃ khanatī ti pi dukkham; atha vā dvidhā sukhaṃ khanatī ti pi dukkham.

<sup>2</sup> *Gandhadhātuvasā cā pi*, <sup>3</sup> *gamudhātuvasena vā*, 5

<sup>4</sup> *gamu*-<sup>4</sup> *dhādhāruto vā pi gandhasaddagatiṃ vade*. 72

Tathā hi gandhayatī ti gandho, attano vatthum sūcayati 'idam sugandham, idam duggandhan' ti pakāseti, paṭicchannaṃ vā pupphaphalādi 'idam ettha atthi' ti pesuññaṃ karonto viya aho<sup>c</sup> ti attho; atha vā gandhayatī <sup>5</sup>chindati manāpagandho <sup>10</sup>sugandhabhāvena duggandham, amanāpagandho ca duggandhabhāvena sugandhan ti gandho — ettha pana *gandhasaddassa chedanavācakatte* <sup>15</sup>"atijātam anujātam puttam<sup>d</sup> icchanti paṇḍitā avajātam na icchanti yo hoti kulagandhano" ti ayam pālī nidassanaṃ; vāyunā vā niyamāno gacchatī ti gandho, Kc- <sup>15</sup>cāyanasmim hi <sup>17</sup>"khādāma-gamānaṃ khandh<sup>e</sup>-andha-gandhā"<sup>e</sup> ti <sup>18</sup>"khāda ama gami"<sup>f</sup> icc etesaṃ dhātūnaṃ yathākkamaṃ *khandha-andha-gandhādesā*<sup>g</sup> vuttā; atha vā gacchanto dhariyate so ti gan-dho, vuttam h' etaṃ bhadantena Buddhadattācariyena veyyākaraṇena niruttinayadassinā<sup>h</sup>: <sup>20</sup>"dhariyati<sup>i</sup> ti gacchanto <sup>20</sup>gandho<sup>j</sup>, sūcanato pi vā" ti.

<sup>10</sup> *Rasadhātuvasā c' eva*, <sup>11</sup> *ramāsadhātuto pi ca rasasaddassa nipphattiṃ āhu dhammarasaññuno*<sup>k</sup>. 73

Raso ti hi <sup>12</sup>rasanti tam<sup>j</sup> assūdentī<sup>j</sup> ti raso; ramantā tam asanti<sup>m</sup> bhakkhanti ti pi raso, vuttam pi c' etaṃ: <sup>13</sup>"ramamānā <sup>25</sup>n' asanti<sup>n</sup> ti raso ti paridipito" ti<sup>p</sup>, tatrāyam attho: devamanussādayo sattā yasmā ramamānā naṃ dhammajātam asanti<sup>n</sup> bhakkhanti, tasmā tam dhammajātam raso nāmā ti niruttaññūhi paridipito<sup>q</sup> ti, padacchedo pana evaṃ veditabbo:

<sup>1</sup> cf. As 41<sup>34</sup> (*supra* 584<sup>24-26</sup>). <sup>2</sup>  $\sqrt{1504}$ . <sup>3</sup>  $\sqrt{1075^c}$ . <sup>4</sup>  $\sqrt{497}$ . <sup>5</sup> (548<sup>2</sup>).

<sup>6</sup> It 64<sup>6-9</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Kc 666. <sup>8</sup> cf. Kcv 666. <sup>9</sup> (548<sup>1</sup>). <sup>10</sup>  $\sqrt{913}$ . <sup>11</sup>  $\sqrt{678}$  et 1259.

<sup>12</sup> Vibha 45<sup>14</sup>. <sup>13</sup> Abhidh-av 43<sup>16</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm om.; leg. duṭṭhu? ns comp. fecit 585<sup>1-2</sup>. <sup>b</sup> leg. duṭṭhu? <sup>c</sup> ita CeBems. <sup>d</sup> (Bm pubbam). <sup>e</sup> Bm andho. <sup>f</sup> Kcv: gamu. <sup>g</sup> Bm khandhādesa. <sup>h</sup> Bm niruttanaya<sup>9</sup>. <sup>i</sup> Bm ariyati. <sup>j</sup> Bm om. <sup>k</sup> Bm rasanāñño. <sup>m</sup> ita CeBems (Bm 585<sup>27</sup>: assanti) <sup>n</sup> Abhidh-av: rasanti. <sup>p</sup> Abh-av: parikittito ti.



"naṃ asanti: naṣanti" ti padacchedo siyā tahiṃ,  
kammakārahābhāvena attho hi tattha icchito. [C<sup>5</sup> 517<sup>1</sup>] 74

- Iti vuttānusārena avuttesu padesu pi  
yathārahaṃ nayaññūhi nayo neyyo susobhaṇo. 75  
3 Dhātucintāya ye muttā <sup>1</sup>anipphannā<sup>a</sup> ti te matā,  
te cā pi bahavo santi *pīta-lohitakādayo*. 76  
Nipphanne api dhātūhi sadde *go* iti ādayo  
anipphannaṃ va pekkhanti *gavādividhibhedato*<sup>b</sup>, 77  
tathā hi "gacchati ti *go*" iti vuttaṃ padaṃ puna  
10 anipphannaṃ karitvāna *gāvo* icc ādikaṃ bravuṃ; 78  
ekantena anipphannā saddā *Viṭaṭubhādayo*<sup>c</sup>  
dhāturūpakasaddā<sup>d</sup> ca *pabbatāyatiādayo*. 79  
Seyyathidaṃ: <sup>2</sup>*Viṭaṭubho* <sup>3</sup>*Tisso yevāpano* <sup>4</sup>*pītaṃ* <sup>5</sup>*lohitaṃ* icc  
evamādinī nāmikapadāni anipphannāni bhavanti, *nilaṃ setaṃ*<sup>e</sup>  
15 *yevāpanako* icc ādinī pana <sup>6</sup>"nila vaṇṇe; <sup>7</sup>*sita*<sup>f</sup> vaṇṇe; <sup>8</sup>"ke re  
ge sadde" ti dhātuvasena āgatattā nilatī ti nilaṃ, setatī<sup>g</sup> ti  
setaṃ<sup>e</sup>, <sup>9</sup>"ye vā pana" iti vacanena Bhagavatā kiyate kathyate  
ti yevāpana-ko ti nibbacanam arahanti ti nipphannāni<sup>h</sup> ti vat-  
tabbāni. || Keci pan' ettha vadeyyuṃ: nanu *nilatī setatī*<sup>e</sup> ti  
20 ādinī kiriyāpadāni tepītake buddhavacane na dissanti ti. | Kiñcā  
pi na dissanti, tathā pi etarahi avijjamaṇā 'purāṇabhāsā esā'  
ti gahetabbāni; yathā hi <sup>10</sup>"nāthati ti nātho" ti ettha kiñcā pi  
*nāthati* ti kiriyāpadaṃ buddhavacane na dissati, tathā pi <sup>11</sup>"nā-  
tha yācanōpatāp'<sup>i</sup> issariyāsimsanesū" ti dhātuno diṭṭhattā attha-  
25 kathācariyā gaṇhiṃsu yeva, evaṃsāmpadam idaṃ datṭhab-  
baṃ, na hi kiriyāpadaparihīno dhātu vucceyya; kiñ ca bhīyyo:  
yathā <sup>12</sup>"yāva vyāti nimisati<sup>j</sup> tatra pi rasatī<sup>k</sup> bhayo" ti Jāta-  
kapāliyaṃ imasmiṃ buddhuppāde devamanussanaṃ vohāra-  
pathe asaṇcarantaṃ purāṇabhāsābhūtaṃ *vyāti* ti kiriyāpadam  
30 pi dissati, tathā *nilatī setatī*<sup>k</sup> ē ādihi pi purāṇabhāsābhūtehi

<sup>1</sup> = anipphanna-pātipadika-pud tu<sup>1</sup>, ns. <sup>2</sup> Ja IV 146<sup>17-18</sup> (M II 110<sup>32</sup>; Ap 300<sup>37</sup>:  
— — —). <sup>3</sup> ns: Abhidhān-tika nluik Tissa kui nipphanna kram se<sup>3</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup>. <sup>4</sup> ns: *pīta*-  
saddā som (o: sok) bhvay kui ho mū | nipphanna ekan ||. <sup>5</sup> ns: i nluik lañ<sup>3</sup> sve<sup>3</sup>  
kui ho mū | nipphanna ekan ||. <sup>6</sup> V764. <sup>7</sup> V399. <sup>8</sup> V1076<sup>d-f</sup>. <sup>9</sup> (261<sup>37</sup>—262<sup>14</sup>).  
<sup>10</sup> (365<sup>33</sup>). <sup>11</sup> V415. <sup>12</sup> J III 95<sup>18</sup> (V681).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> nipphanna. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> garavo dhibhedaso. <sup>c</sup> *ita* C'e B<sup>m</sup> [— — — — —, sed vide  
u. 3]; B<sup>ns</sup> *ubique* Viṭatūbh<sup>o</sup>. <sup>d</sup> C'e B<sup>e</sup> oddo. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns pītaṃ. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>ems</sup> ns pīta. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>ns</sup>  
pītatī. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> nipphannā. <sup>i</sup> C'e nimmisati. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>m</sup> h. l. sarati (vide 416<sup>31</sup> 443<sup>31</sup>). <sup>k</sup> ns pītatī.

kiriyaṇapadehi bhavitabbaṃ — tattha 'yāva vyāti ti yāva um-  
 misati, ayaṃ hi tasmim<sup>a</sup> kāle vohāro, yasmim<sup>a</sup> kāle Bodhisatto  
 Cūḷabodhi nāma paribbājako ahosi. Yathā pana *Vīṭaṭṭubha-*  
*saddādayo* dhātuvasena anipphannā nāma vuccanti, tathā *pab-*  
*batāyati samuddāyati ciccīṭayati dhūmāyati daddubhāyati<sup>b</sup> met-*  
*tāyati karuṇāyati mamāyati* icc evamādayo ca *chattiyati*  
*puttiyati<sup>c</sup> pattiyati<sup>c</sup> vatthiyati parikkhāriyati cīvariya<sup>c</sup> dha-*  
*niyati paṭiyati* icc evamādayo ca *atihatthayati upaviṇayati*  
*daḥhayati pamāṇayati kusalayati visuddhayati* icc evamādayo  
 ca dhātuvasena anipphannā yeva nāma vuccanti. Tattha pab-  
 batāyati ti ādisu <sup>2</sup>samgho pabbatam iva attānam ācarati  
 pabbatāyati, evaṃ samuddāyati; saddo ciccīṭam iva attānam  
 ācarati<sup>c</sup> ciccīṭayati, vatthum<sup>a</sup> dhūmam iva attānam [C<sup>e</sup> 518<sup>1</sup>]  
 ācarati<sup>c</sup> dhūmāyati, saddo 'daddubha'<sup>d</sup> iti ācarati<sup>c</sup> daddu-  
 bhāyati<sup>e</sup>, bhikkhu mettā<sup>c</sup> iva<sup>e</sup> ācarati<sup>c</sup> mettāyati, tathā ka-  
 ruṇāyati, 'mama idan' ti gaṇhāti<sup>f</sup> mamāyati; <sup>3</sup>achattaṃ chattaṃ  
 iva ācarati<sup>c</sup> chattiyati, aputtaṃ puttaṃ iva ācarati<sup>c</sup> puttiyati  
 sissaṃ ācariyo, <sup>4</sup>attano pattaṃ icchati<sup>g</sup> pattiyati, evaṃ vat-  
 thiyati parikkhāriyati cīvariya<sup>c</sup> dhanīyati paṭiyati; <sup>5</sup>hatthinā  
 atikkamati<sup>h</sup> atihatthayati, viṇāya upagāyati<sup>i</sup> upaviṇayati, da-  
 ḥhaṃ karoti viriyaṃ<sup>j</sup> daḥhayati, pamāṇaṃ karoti<sup>k</sup> pamāṇayati,  
 kulaṃ pucchati<sup>l</sup> kusalayati, visuddhā hoti ratti<sup>m</sup> visuddhayati.  
 Tatrāyaṃ padamālā:

*pabbatāyati pabbatāyanā, pabbatāyati pabbatāyatha, pab-*  
*batāyami pabbatāyāmā* ti iminā nayena aṭṭhannaṃ<sup>1</sup> vi-  
 bhattinaṃ vasena sesaṃ sabbhaṃ yojetabbaṃ, evaṃ *samud-*  
*dāyati chattiyati* ti ādisu. Tatra kārītavasena pi pabbatāyantaṃ  
 payoḷayati<sup>n</sup> *pabbatā(yā)yaṇi<sup>o</sup>*, puttiyantaṃ payoḷayati<sup>n</sup> *put-*  
*ti(yā)yaṇi<sup>o</sup>* icc ādi padasiddhi bhavati, ayaṃ pana padamālā:  
*pabbatā(yā)yaṇi<sup>o</sup> pabbatā(yā)yanā, pabbatā(yā)yasi<sup>1</sup>* sesaṃ<sup>1</sup>  
 yojetabbaṃ. — Icc evaṃ dhātuvasena nipphannānipphannapa-  
 dāni<sup>k</sup> vibhāvitāni.

<sup>1</sup> Ja III 96<sup>18</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (§ 911). <sup>3</sup> (§ 912). <sup>4</sup> (§ 913). <sup>5</sup> (§ 919).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> daddubhāyati > daddubhāyati; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> daddubh<sup>o</sup>. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>om</sup> om. (ns comp. fecit 587<sup>1-2</sup>). <sup>d</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> saddusa), C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup> ns daddubha (= duiā<sup>2</sup> duiā<sup>2</sup>). <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>om</sup> ns daddubh<sup>o</sup>. <sup>f</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> annaṃ). <sup>g</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> (cf. 589<sup>21</sup>); B<sup>om</sup> ns pabbatīyati etc. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> puttiyati. <sup>i</sup> C<sup>e</sup> ad. pabbatāyayatha. <sup>j</sup> C<sup>e</sup> ad. sabbhaṃ. <sup>k</sup> B<sup>m</sup> nipphannapadāni.



Idāni <sup>1</sup>dhātugaṇalakkaṇaṃ adhātulakkaṇaṃ <sup>2</sup>kārita-  
ppaccayayogaṃ <sup>3</sup>sakārit<sup>1</sup>-ekakamma-dvikamma-tikammapadaṃ  
<sup>4</sup>ūhaniyarūpagaṇaṃ <sup>5</sup>dhātūnaṃ ekagaṇika-dvigaṇika-tigaṇika-  
padaṃ<sup>a</sup> suddhakattu-hetukattupadarūpaṃ akammabhāvapada-  
rūpaṃ <sup>6</sup>ekakārita-dvikāritapadaṃ <sup>7</sup>akāritadvikammakapadaṃ<sup>b</sup>  
ca sabbam etaṃ yathārahaṃ kathayāma.

Tatra sabbadhātukanissite suddhakattuppayoge suddha-  
ssaradhātuto vā ekassarato vā anekassarato vā appaccayassa  
parabhāvo bhuvādigaṇalakkaṇaṃ<sup>c</sup> sāmāññalakkaṇavasena, vi-  
10 sesalakkaṇavasena pana ākhyātatte /kārantānekassaradhātuto  
sah<sup>1</sup> appaccayena niccaṃ<sup>c</sup>-niggahitāgamaṇaṃ ca, nāmikatte nig-  
gahitāgamanamattaṃ ca bhuvādi(gaṇa)lakkaṇaṃ<sup>d</sup>; ākhyātatte  
kattari dhātūhi appaccayena saddhiṃ niyatavasena niggahitā-  
gamaṇaṃ rudhādigaṇalakkaṇaṃ<sup>e</sup> sāmāññalakkaṇavasena, vi-  
15 sesalakkaṇavasena pana ākhyātatte kattari dhātūhi /vaṇṇ<sup>1</sup>-ekār<sup>2</sup>-  
okārappaccayehi saddhiṃ niyatavasena niggahitāgamaṇaṃ ca,  
nāmikatte aniyatavasena niggahitāgamanamattaṃ ca rudhādi-  
gaṇalakkaṇaṃ; kattari dhātūhi ādesalābhālābhino<sup>e</sup> yapaccayassa  
parabhāvo divādigaṇalakkaṇaṃ<sup>f</sup>; kattari dhātūhi yathārahaṃ  
20 ṇu-ṇā-(uṇā)paccayānaṃ<sup>g</sup> parabhāvo svādigaṇalakkaṇaṃ; kattari  
dhātūhi nāpaccayassa parabhāvo kīyādigaṇalakkaṇaṃ; [C<sup>e</sup> 519<sup>1</sup>]  
kattari dhātūhi ākhyātatte appakatarapayogavasena, nāmikatte  
pacurappayogavasena ṇhā-ppapaccayānaṃ<sup>h</sup> parabhāvo gahā-  
digaṇalakkaṇaṃ; kattari dhātūhi yathāsambhavaṃ o-yīrappac-  
25 cayānaṃ parabhāvo tanādigaṇalakkaṇaṃ; ākhyātatte kattari  
dhātūhi sabbathā ṇe-ṇayapaccayānaṃ parabhāvo curādigaṇa-  
lakkaṇaṃ<sup>i</sup> sāmāññalakkaṇavasena, visesalakkaṇavasena pa-  
na ākhyātatte /kārantadhātuto saha ṇe-ṇayappaccayehi niccaṃ  
niggahitāgamaṇaṃ ca, nāmikatte niggahitāgamanamattaṃ ca  
30 curādigaṇalakkaṇaṃ. Gaṇasūcakanāṃ paccayānaṃ aparattaṃ  
adhātulakkaṇaṃ. — Iti dhātugaṇalakkaṇaṃ adhātulakkaṇaṃ<sup>i</sup>  
vibhāvitaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> 588<sup>1-22</sup>, <sup>2</sup> 589<sup>1-24</sup>, <sup>3</sup> 589<sup>25-590<sup>4</sup></sup>, <sup>4</sup> 590<sup>5-20</sup>, <sup>5</sup> 591<sup>1-597<sup>11</sup></sup>, <sup>6</sup> 597<sup>12-598<sup>10</sup></sup>, <sup>7</sup> 598<sup>20-601<sup>10</sup></sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>e</sup> tegā<sup>o</sup> (596<sup>20</sup>). <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup> akāritadvikāritapadaṃ. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> niccayena. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> bhuvādīlakkaṇaṃ. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ādesalābhino. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>e</sup> divādīlakkaṇaṃ. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> ṇuṇāpacc<sup>o</sup>, <sup>h</sup> C<sup>e</sup> ṇhā-ppapaccayānaṃ; B<sup>e</sup> ns ppa-ṇhāp<sup>o</sup>. <sup>i</sup> Iti C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns (vide 588<sup>1</sup>); B<sup>m</sup> om.

Kāritappaccayassa yoge <sup>1</sup>*ñe ñayo ñāpe<sup>a</sup> ñāpayo* cā ti ime cattāro kāritappaccayā:

<sup>2</sup>*ñe-ñayā*sum uvaṇṇantā, ādantā pacchimā duve,

sesatō caturo dve vā, *ñayo* yeva adhātuto. 80

Tatra *bhāveti bhāpayati, sāveti sāpayati, obhāseti obhāsayati* <sup>3</sup>imāni kārite uvaṇṇantadhāturūpāni; <sup>4</sup>*dāpeti dāpayati, yāpeti yāpayati<sup>b</sup>, nhāpeti nhāpayati<sup>c</sup> - nahāpeti nahāpayati ākāranta-*dhāturūpāni; *soseti sosayati sosāpeti sosapayati, (ghoseti ghosayati) ghosāpeti ghosāpayati ākārantadhāturūpāni; maggo saṃsārato lokam nāyati nāyayati<sup>d</sup> <sup>4</sup>idhāturūpāni, nigacchāpeti ti etesaṃ* 10 attho, imāni hi *nīpubbāya idhātuyā* vasena sambhūtāni hetukatturūpāni, tathā hi *suddhakattubhāvena maggo* <sup>5</sup>*sayam nāyati* saṃsārato niggaacchati ti *ñāyo* ti vuccati; *pāveti pāpayati* <sup>6</sup>*udhāturūpāni, pavadāpeti ti etesaṃ* attho, imāni hi (*papub-*bāya)<sup>e</sup> *udhātuyā* vasena sambhūtāni hetukatturūpāni, tathā 15 hi <sup>7</sup>"yo ātumānaṃ sayam eva pāvā" ti *suddhakattupadaṃ* āhaacca bhāsitaṃ dissati; <sup>8</sup>*khepeti (khepayati)<sup>e</sup>, <sup>9</sup>kaṃkheti kaṃkhayati kaṃkhāpeti kaṃkhāpayati, <sup>10</sup>ācikkhāpeti ācikkhāpayati* *īvaṇṇantadhāturūpāni; <sup>11</sup>khiyati<sup>f</sup> khiyayati<sup>f</sup>, <sup>12</sup>milāyati<sup>g</sup> milāyayati<sup>g</sup>* *ekārantadhāturūpāni; <sup>13</sup>siyati siyayati okārantadhāturūpāni; pab-* 20 *baḷay(āy)ati<sup>h</sup> puttīyayati<sup>i</sup>* adhātunissitāni rūpāni. Iminā nayena sesāni avuttāni pi rūpāni sakkā viññātum viññunā paḷinaya-ññunā ti vitthāro na dassito. — Iti kāritappaccayayogo saṃkhepena vibhāvito.

Idāni sakāritekakammādini brūmi: [C<sup>e</sup> 520<sup>j</sup>]

25

akammakā ekakammā dvikammā vā pi honti ti<sup>j</sup>

kāritappaccaye laddhe sakammā ca dvikammakā: 81

*sayam sodheti so bhūmiṃ, sodhāpeti pare mahiṃ,*

*naraṃ kammaṃ kārayati viññeyyaṃ kamato idaṃ;* 82

*dvikammikā<sup>k</sup> sambhavanti tikammā, ettha dipaye:* 30

<sup>1</sup> (§ 914). <sup>2</sup> = uvaṇṇantā | ... || ñe-ñayā | ... || āsum | phrac kun eñ<sup>1</sup> || ns; Sd § 915. <sup>3</sup> (§ 916). <sup>4</sup> V2. <sup>5</sup> (Sv-pt ad D II 290<sup>10</sup>: nāyati = nicchayena kamati nibbānaṃ). <sup>6</sup> V14. <sup>7</sup> Sn 782<sup>d</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Wg § 7: 62 + 19: 61. <sup>9</sup> V71. <sup>10</sup> (V88—89); caksīñ, Wg § 24: 7 (*supra* 572<sup>82</sup>). <sup>11</sup> *vide n. f.* <sup>12</sup> V795. <sup>13</sup> 489 n. f; 583<sup>14</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. ñāpe. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup> bhāpeti bhāpayati. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup> ghāpeti ghāpayati, B<sup>m</sup> nāpeti nāpayati; B<sup>ens</sup> hāpeti hāpayati. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>ens</sup> nāpeti nāpayati. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>f</sup> ita B<sup>ens</sup> (khe khādāna-sattasa [V40] dhāt nak); C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> khipe. <sup>g</sup> ita B<sup>ens</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> milāti milāsayati); C<sup>e</sup> milāpe. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>e</sup> pabbatayati (*cf.* 587<sup>28-29</sup>). <sup>i</sup> B<sup>m</sup> puttīyayati. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>ens</sup> hi. <sup>k</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>emns</sup>.



*issarō sevakaṃ gūmaṃ ajaṃ nāyeti* iec api, 83

*naro narena vā gāmaṃ ajaṃ nāyeti* iec api

kammatthadipakaṃ yeva karaṇaṃ ettha icchitaṃ. 84

— Iti sakāritekakammādinī vibhāvitāni.

3. Idāni ūhaniyarūpagaṇaṃ brūma: <sup>1</sup>*hoti bhoti sambhoti* idam *bhuvādirūpaṃ*, <sup>2</sup>*sumbhoti parisumbhoti* idam *rudhādirūpaṃ*. <sup>3</sup>*Nindati vinindati* <sup>4</sup>*bandhati* idam *bhuvādirūpaṃ*, <sup>5</sup>*chindati bhindati* *rundhati* idam *rudhādirūpaṃ*. <sup>6</sup>*Deti neti vadeti anveti* idam *bhuvādirūpaṃ*, <sup>7</sup>*rundheti paṣirundheti* idam *rudhādirūpaṃ*, <sup>8</sup>*bundheti palibundheti*<sup>a</sup> idam *curādirūpaṃ*. <sup>9</sup>*Jayati sayati palāyati milāyati gāyati* idam *bhuvādirūpaṃ*, <sup>10</sup>*hāyati sāyati nhāyati* idam *divādirūpaṃ*, <sup>11</sup>*kathayati cintayati bhājayati* idam *curādirūpaṃ*. <sup>12</sup>*Gabbati pagabbati* idam *bhuvādirūpaṃ*, <sup>13</sup>*kubbati krubbati* idam *tanādirūpaṃ*. <sup>14</sup>*Hinoti cinoti* idam *svādirūpaṃ*, <sup>15</sup>*lanoti*<sup>b</sup> <sup>16</sup>*sanoti*<sup>c</sup> *karoti* idam *tanādirūpaṃ*. <sup>17</sup>*Cinteti cintayati* idam *suddhakatturūpaṃ*<sup>d</sup> c' eva *hetukatturūpaṃ* ca, <sup>18</sup>*kanteti kantayati* idam *hetukatturūpaṃ* eva; <sup>19</sup>*bhakkheti bhakkhayati*, <sup>20</sup>*vādeti vādayati* idam *suddhakatturūpaṃ* c' eva *hetukatturūpaṃ* ca; <sup>21</sup>*miyyati*<sup>e</sup> ti *kattupadaṃ* c' eva *kammapadaṃ* ca. — <sup>22</sup>*Bhāvetthā* <sup>23</sup>ti *bahuvacanaṃ* c' eva *ekavacanaṃ* ca; <sup>24</sup>*saṃyamissan* ti *anāgatavacanaṃ* ca *atitavacanaṃ*<sup>f</sup> ca<sup>1</sup>; <sup>25</sup>*anusāsati* ti *ākhyātaṃ* c' eva *nāmikaṃ* ca; <sup>26</sup>*gacchaṃ vidhamam* *nikhaṇan* ti *nāmikaṃ* c' eva *ākhyātaṃ* ca, *ettha ākhyātatte gacchan* ti <sup>27</sup>*anāgatavacanaṃ*, *vidhaman* ti <sup>28</sup>*atitavacanaṃ*, <sup>29</sup>*nikhaṇan* ti *parikappavacanaṃ*.
- 25 [C<sup>e</sup> 521<sup>1</sup>] — sabbam vā etaṃ padaṃ anāgatādhivacanan ti pi vattum vaṭṭat' eva. Iminā nayena aññāni pi ūhaniyapadāni nānappakārato yojetabbāni. Imāni padāni dubbhiññeyyavisesāni mandabuddhinam sammohakarāni ācariyapācariye payirupāsītva<sup>2</sup> vedaniyāni ti. — Iti<sup>3</sup> ūhaniyarūpagaṇo vibhāvito.

<sup>1</sup> V999, 1. <sup>2</sup> V1099. <sup>3</sup> V150. <sup>4</sup> V509. <sup>5</sup> V1090, 1089, 1082. <sup>6</sup> V430, 520, 489, 2. <sup>7</sup> V1082. <sup>8</sup> V1506. <sup>9</sup> V178, 862, (2 vel 687), 795, 91. <sup>10</sup> V1196, 1179, 1201. <sup>11</sup> V1462, 1444, 1371. <sup>12</sup> V609. <sup>13</sup> V1289. <sup>14</sup> V1225, 1209. <sup>15</sup> V1277, 1285, 1289. <sup>16</sup> V1444. <sup>17</sup> V404. <sup>18</sup> V1314 et 522<sup>25</sup>. <sup>19</sup> V1501 et 489. <sup>20</sup> 593<sup>11</sup> (et V1288). <sup>21</sup> Th 980c: Dhp 87b. <sup>22</sup> vide §. 135. <sup>23</sup> (cf. 35<sup>25</sup>). <sup>24</sup> vide 181<sup>14-24</sup>. <sup>25</sup> Ja VI 231<sup>25</sup>. <sup>26</sup> Ja VI 490<sup>26</sup> (leg. vidhami?). <sup>27</sup> Ja VI 13<sup>27</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup>ns buddheti palibuddheti. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> panoti (V1285). <sup>c</sup> ns: om (o: ok) nhuik [507<sup>11</sup>] "panu dane | panoti" hu rhi eñ<sup>1</sup> ||. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>e</sup> om. suddha: (ns: katturūpaṃ c' eva | suddhakattu-rup lañ<sup>2</sup> mañ eñ<sup>1</sup> ||). <sup>e</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> piyyati). <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>g</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> parirūpāpetvā).

Idāni ekagaṇikādinī vadāma:

<sup>1</sup>Dhā dhāraṇe. Bhuvādigagaṇikavāsenāyaṃ ekagaṇikā sakammikā dhātu. <sup>2</sup>Bhagavā sakalalokassa hitaṃ dadhāti vidadhāti<sup>a</sup>; <sup>3</sup>puriso atthaṃ saṃvidheti. <sup>4</sup>"nidhiṃ nidheti" imāni suddhakattari bhavanti; saṃvidhāpeti vidhāpeti ti imāni hetukattari bhavanti; <sup>5</sup>kamme pana bhāve ca anuvīdhigati ti ādinī bhavanti, tathā hi kamme <sup>6</sup>"nidhi nāma nidhiyati" ti ca <sup>7</sup>"dhiyati ṭhapiyati ti dheyyan" ti ca rūpāni dissanti — tattha kamme kammaṃ sattehi anuvīdhigati kammani sattehi anuvīdhiganti, bho kamma tvaṃ sattehi anuvīdhigasi, ahaṃ kammaṃ sattehi anuvīdhigāmi <sup>10</sup>ti ādinā yojetabbaṃ; bhāve pana satto dukkhaṃ anuvīdhigati satlā dukkhaṃ anuvīdhiganti, bho satla tvaṃ dukkhaṃ anuvīdhigasi ti yojetabbaṃ. Ayaṃ nayo ativiya sukhumo pālinayānukūlo. Nāmikapadatthe dhātū ti ādinī bhavanti, tattha dhātū ti salakkhaṇaṃ dadhāti dhāreti ti dhātu, aṭṭhakathāsu pana <sup>15</sup><sup>7</sup>"salakkhaṇadhāraṇato<sup>b</sup> dukkhadhānato ca dhātū" ti vuttaṃ; dhātū ti pathavidhātādī dhātuyo; tattha salakkhaṇadhāraṇato ti yathā titthiyaparikappito 'pakati attā' ti evamādiko sabhāvato n' atthi, na evam etā, etā pana salakkhaṇaṃ <sup>20</sup><sup>8</sup>sabhāvaṃ dhārenti ti dhātuyo; dukkhadhānato<sup>c</sup> ti dukkhassa vidahanato, etā hi dhātuyo kāraṇabbhāvena vavatthitā hutvā ayalohādīdhātuyo viya<sup>d</sup> ayalohādiekanekappakāraṃ saṃsāradukhaṃ vidahanti; vidhānato<sup>e</sup> ti anappakassa dukkhassa vidhānamattato avasavattanato, taṃ vā dukkhaṃ <sup>25</sup><sup>9</sup>"etāhi kāraṇabbhūtaṃ sattehi anuvīdhigati tathā vihitāṃ ca taṃ etesv<sup>f</sup> eva dhiyati ṭhapiyati evaṃ dukkhadhānato dhātuyo. <sup>30</sup>Api ca nijjivaṭṭho<sup>g</sup> dhātavo ti gahetabbaṃ, tathā hi Bhagavā <sup>11</sup>"chadhāturo<sup>h</sup> 'yaṃ puriso" ti ādisu jīvasaṇṇāsamūhanatthaṃ dhātudesanaṃ akāsi. Yo pana tattha ambehi bhāvaṭṭhāne <sup>12</sup>"satto dukkhaṃ anuvīdhigati" (ti)<sup>i</sup> tipurisamaṇḍito ekavacanaputhu-  
vacaniko<sup>j</sup> paṭhamāvibhattippayogo vutto, so [C<sup>e</sup> 522<sup>1</sup>] <sup>13</sup>"dūsito Giridattena hayo Sāmassa Paṇḍavo porāṇaṃ pakatiṃ hitvā

<sup>1</sup> V 497. <sup>2</sup> (cf. Ja V 225<sup>22</sup>). <sup>3</sup> (J VI 362<sup>23</sup>). <sup>4</sup> Khp VIII 1a. <sup>5</sup> Kbp VIII 2f.

<sup>6</sup> (cf. Pj II 351<sup>22</sup> [Ps E<sup>c</sup> II 266<sup>20</sup>], As 391<sup>18</sup> et m.). <sup>7</sup> \*\*\* (cf. 560<sup>18</sup>). <sup>8</sup> (Vm 485<sup>19</sup>).

<sup>9</sup> Vm 485<sup>19-20</sup>. <sup>10</sup> Vm 485<sup>21-22</sup>. <sup>11</sup> M III 239<sup>10</sup>. <sup>12</sup> (591<sup>11</sup>). <sup>13</sup> J II 98<sup>20-21</sup> (V 1148).

a Bm om. b C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>ens</sup> ad. dukkhavidhānato. c B<sup>ens</sup> dukkhavidhānato. d B<sup>em</sup> om. e C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>ens</sup> dukkhadhānato. f B<sup>m</sup> etes'. g ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns. h C<sup>e</sup> chadhātuyo, B<sup>m</sup> chadhātuyo gaṃ. i C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> om. j B<sup>ens</sup> ekavacanabāhuvaco.



tass' evānuvidhiyati" ti ca <sup>1</sup>"mātā hi tava lrandati Vidhurassa <sup>a</sup> hadayaṃ dhanīyati" ti ca <sup>2</sup>"te saṃkilesikā dhammā pahīyissanti"<sup>b</sup> ti ca imāsaṃ pāliṇaṃ vasena sārato paccetabbo. Tattha Paṇḍavo nāma asso Giridattanāmakassa assagopakassa pakas-  
<sup>5</sup> tim<sup>c</sup> anuvidhiyati<sup>d</sup>, anukaroti ti attho, ettha ca yadi kattupadaṃ icchitaṃ siyā, 'anuvidadhāti' ti pāli vattabbā siyā; yadi kammapadaṃ icchitaṃ siyā, 'Paṇḍavenā' ti tatiyantaṃ kattupadaṃ vattabbam siyā, evaṃ avacanena *anuvidhiyati* ti idaṃ bhā-  
vapadan ti siddhaṃ, na kenaci ettha vuttaṃ sakkā: *divādigāṇe*  
<sup>10</sup> kattari vihitayapaccayassa<sup>e</sup> vasena vuttaṃ idaṃ rūpaṃ ti 'dhā-dhātuyā *divādigāṇe* appavattanato ekantabhuvādigāṇikattā ca. Dutiyapayoge<sup>f</sup> pana, yadi kattupadaṃ icchitaṃ<sup>g</sup> siyā, 'dhanute' ti pāli vattabbā siyā, yadi kammapadaṃ icchitaṃ siyā, 'mātuyā' ti vattabbam siyā, evaṃ avacanena *dhanīyati* ti idaṃ pi bhā-  
<sup>15</sup> vapadan ti siddhaṃ, ettha <sup>3</sup>"dhanīyati ti pattheti"<sup>h</sup>, icchati ti attho" ti atthakathāyaṃ vuttaṃ<sup>i</sup>; <sup>4</sup>"dhanu yācane" ti dhātu, esā ekantena *tanādigāṇe*<sup>j</sup> yeva vattati. Tatiyappayoge *paḥīyissanti* ti yadi *bhuvādigāṇe* <sup>5</sup>"hā cāge" ti dhātuyā rūpaṃ siyā, kattari 'pajahissanti' ti rūpaṃ siyā <sup>6</sup>"kasmā no pajahissati" ti  
<sup>20</sup> ettha viya, kammapadaṃ pana 'pajahīyissanti' ti siyā, yasmā pana<sup>g</sup> *pahīyissanti* ti idaṃ *divādigāṇe* <sup>7</sup>"hā pariḥāniyan" ti dhātuyā rūpattā 'pahāyissanti' ti kattupadarūpaṃ siyā. <sup>8</sup>"ājañño kurute vegaṃ hāyanti tattha<sup>k</sup> vājavā"<sup>m</sup> ti akammakassa kattupadarūpassa dassanato, tasmā 'pahāyissanti' ti avatvā "pahī-  
<sup>25</sup> yissanti" ti vacanena<sup>n</sup> yappaccayo bhāve vattati ti ñāyati. || Keci pan' ettha vadeyyūṃ: <sup>9</sup>"so pahīyissati; te saṃkilesikā dhammā pahīyissanti; rūpaṃ . . . vibhaviyyati; aggijādi pubbe va bhūyate" ti ādisu yappaccayo kamme yeva vihito na bhāve, kamma-kattuvaseṇa hi<sup>p</sup> ime payogā daṭṭhabbā 'sayam eva piyale  
<sup>30</sup> pāṇiyaṃ, sayam eva kaḷo kariyate ti payogā viyā ti. || Tan na; evaṃ hi sati 'pajahīyissanti' ti ādini sakammakadhāturūpāni

<sup>a</sup> J VI 264<sup>2-3</sup>. <sup>2</sup> cf. D I 195<sup>32</sup>. <sup>3</sup> Ja VI 264<sup>33</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Wg § 30; §: vanu yācane. <sup>5</sup> V 995. <sup>6</sup> cf. J VI 53<sup>17, 18</sup>. <sup>7</sup> V 1196. <sup>8</sup> J I 181<sup>20</sup>. <sup>9</sup> S I 219<sup>4</sup>, D I 195<sup>23</sup>, Nidd I 279<sup>4</sup>, Saccas 63<sup>3</sup> (*supra* 9<sup>32</sup>, 11<sup>11-12</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> Vidurassa. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> pahissanti. <sup>c</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> pakati. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> anuvidhayi. <sup>e</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> vitapacc<sup>o</sup>). <sup>f</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> <sup>o</sup>payogena). <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>m</sup> patth<sup>o</sup>; (Ja om. icchati ti attho). <sup>i</sup> C<sup>e</sup> vutta; B<sup>m</sup> vutto. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>m</sup> digāṇe. <sup>k</sup> B<sup>m</sup> attha. <sup>m</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns vājava. <sup>n</sup> B<sup>m</sup> vacane. <sup>p</sup> B<sup>m</sup> pi.

vattabbāni *piyate kariyate* ti rūpāni viya, ettha pana bhāva-  
tthāne kattu<sup>a</sup> tthitabhāvo 'hetthā nānappakārena dassito ti na  
vutto. Ye saddasatthe matam gahetvā sāsānikā garū "bhāve  
adabbavuttino bhāvass' ekattā ekavacanam eva", tañ ca pa-  
ṭhamapurisass' eva<sup>2</sup> "bhūyate Devadattena sampatti"<sup>b</sup>, anubha- 5  
vanan ti attho" ti payogañ ca tadatthayojanañ ca vadanti,  
tesam tam vacanam pāliya aṭṭhakathādihi ca na<sup>c</sup> sameti; tasmā  
yathāvutto yev' attho āyasmantehi dhāretabbo.

<sup>3</sup>Jara roge, *jarati jariyyati*, [C<sup>e</sup> 523<sup>1</sup>] <sup>4</sup>*jara vayoḥāniyam, jirati  
jiyyati*; imā dve pi *bhuvādigaṇikavasena ekagaṇikā*, tasmaṃ 10  
ayam sādharmaṇarūpavibhāvanā: <sup>5</sup>"yena ca santap(p)ati<sup>d</sup> yena  
ca jariyyati" ti ādi, tattha yena ca jariyyati ti yena tejo-  
gatena kupitena ayam kāyo ekāhikādijararogena jariyati jarati<sup>e</sup>,  
atha vā yena ca jariyati yena ayam kāyo jirati<sup>f</sup> indriyave-  
kalyaṃ<sup>g</sup> balakkhayaṃ palita-valitādiñ ca pāpuṇāti. 15

<sup>6</sup>Mara pāṇacāge. *Bhuvādigaṇiko* 'yam akammako ca: *satto ma-  
rati* <sup>7</sup>*miyyati*. Kiñcā pi ayam dhātu<sup>h</sup> "pāṇacāge" ti vacanato  
sakammako viya dissati, tathā pi <sup>8</sup>*putto marati*, <sup>9</sup>"kiccam va-  
tāyam loko āpanno jāyati ca jiyyati ca miyyati ca" ti evam-  
ādinam kammarahitappayogūnam dassanato akammako yevā 20  
ti datṭhabbam, atthayojanānayena pana 'marati ti pāṇam caji' ti  
kammaṃ ānetvā kathetuṃ labbhati. *Marati miyyati* ti imāni  
suddhakattupadāni; *satto sattam māreti mārayati mārāpeti mā-  
rāpayati* ti imāni kārītapadasamkhātāni hetukattupadāni. Ettha  
ca yo amataṃ sattam maraṇam pāpeti, so vadhako "māreti 25  
mārayati mārāpeti mārāpayati" ti ca vuccati. *Satto satlehi  
māriyati mārāpiyati* ti imāni kammāpadāni. Bhāvāpadam appa-  
siddham: evam aññatrā pi pasiddhatā ca appasiddhatā ca upa-  
parikkhitābbā.

<sup>10</sup>Khāda bhakkhaṇe. Ayam pana *bhuvādigaṇikavasena ekagaṇiko* 30  
sakammako dhātu. *Khādati samkhādati* imāni suddhakattupa-  
dāni. *Puriso purisena purisaṃ vā pūvaṃ khādeti khādayati  
khādāpeti khādāpayati* imāni hetukattupadāni. Ettha ca yo

<sup>1</sup> (339<sup>1</sup>—340<sup>24</sup>). <sup>2</sup> cf. 7<sup>13</sup>—8<sup>72</sup>. <sup>3</sup> V726. <sup>4</sup> V759f. <sup>5</sup> M I 188<sup>1</sup>. <sup>6</sup> V750.  
<sup>7</sup> (Ja I 402<sup>27</sup>). <sup>8</sup> D II 30<sup>28</sup>. <sup>9</sup> V435.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>uns</sup> kattuno. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns sampattiṃ. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>m</sup> santapati;  
B<sup>e</sup>ns' santappati (= M). <sup>e</sup> ita C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>; B<sup>m</sup> jariyati jariyati. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>m</sup> jiyati (c: jiy-  
yati vel jirati). <sup>g</sup> C<sup>e</sup> ovekallatam; B<sup>e</sup>ns ovekalyatam. <sup>h</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns ad. mara.



akhādantaṃ khādantaṃ<sup>a</sup> vā "khādāhi" ti payojeti, so khādāpako "khādeti khādayati khādāpeti khādāpayati" ti ca vuccati. (*Khaj-jati*)<sup>a</sup> *saṃkhajjati* (*khādiyati*)<sup>a</sup> *saṃkhādiyati* imāni kammaṇāpadāni. Atra pañāyaṃ pāli: <sup>1</sup>"atitā p' āhaṃ addhānaṃ . . . rūpeṇa 3 khajjīm seyyathā p' āhaṃ<sup>b</sup> etarahi paccuppanneṇa rūpeṇa khajjāmi, ahañ c' eva kho pana anāgataṃ rūpaṃ abhinandeyyaṃ anāgatenā p' āhaṃ rūpeṇa khajjeyyaṃ seyyathā p' etarahi khajjāmi" ti. Bhāvaṇāpādaṃ na labbhati<sup>c</sup> sakammakattā imassa dhātussa. *Bhuvādigāṇe*<sup>c</sup> ayaṇ nāma dhātu. Ekanta- 10 *rudhādigāṇiko* [ti] appasiddho.

*Divādigāṇe*:

- <sup>2</sup>Tā pālāne. *Lokaṃ tīyati santīyati* imāni sakammakāni sud-  
dhakattupadāni. Hetukattupadaṃ pana kammaṇāpadañ ca bhā-  
vaṇāpādañ ca appasiddhāni.
- 15 <sup>3</sup>Sudha (saṃ)suddhiyaṃ<sup>d</sup>. *Cittaṃ sujjhati visujjhati* imāni akam-  
makāni suddhakattupadāni. [C<sup>e</sup> 524<sup>1</sup>] *Sodheti sodhayati sodhāpeti*  
*sodhāpayati* imāni hetukatturūpāni<sup>e</sup>. Ettha ca yo asuddhaṃ  
tānaṃ suddhaṃ karoti, so sodhako "sodheti sodhayati" ti  
(ca) vuccati, esa nayo aññatṛā pi īdisesu tñānesu; yo pana  
20 asuddhatānaṃ sayāṃ asodhetvā "tvaṃ sodhehi" ti aññāṃ  
payojeti, so sodhāpako "sodhāpeti sodhāpayati" ti ca<sup>f</sup> vuccati,  
esa nayo aññatṛā pi īdisesu tñānesu, tathā hi *kāreṇi kārayati*  
*kārāpeti kārāpayati* ti ādisu ayaṇ nayo na labbhati — evaṃ  
labbhamānanayo ca alabbhamānanayo ca sabbattha upaparik-  
25 khitabbo. Imā pan' ettha pāliyo: <sup>4</sup>"paccantadesavīsaye niman-  
tetvā tathāgataṃ tassa āgamaṇaṃ<sup>g</sup> maggaṃ sodhenti tuṭṭha-  
mānasā" ti ca <sup>5</sup>"maggaṃ sodhem' āhaṃ tadā" ti ca, imā hi  
pāliyo sahatthā sodhanaṃ sandhāya vuttā; <sup>6</sup>"āyasmā Pilinda-  
vaccho Rājagahe pabbhāraṃ sodhāpeti leṇaṃ kattukāmo" ti  
30 pana pāli <sup>7</sup>"kiṃ bhante thero kārāpeti ti — pabbhāraṃ ma-  
hārāja sodhāpemi leṇaṃ kattukāmo" ti ca pāli imā parehi  
sodhāpanaṃ sandhāya vuttā. <sup>8</sup>"Kassa sodhiyati maggo" ti  
idaṃ kammaṇāpadaṃ. Bhāvaṇāpādaṃ pana appasiddhaṃ. Iminā  
nayeṇa yāva *curādigāṇa* yojetabbaṃ.

<sup>1</sup> S III 87<sup>28-30</sup>. <sup>2</sup> V 1115. <sup>3</sup> V 1139. <sup>4</sup> Bv 2: 37<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>5</sup> Bv 2: 45<sup>d</sup>. <sup>6</sup> Vin I 206<sup>24</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Vin I 207<sup>2</sup>. <sup>8</sup> Bv 2: 40<sup>c</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>b</sup> S om. p' āhaṃ. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns <sup>9</sup>gāṇo (bhuvādigāṇo || bhvādigūṇ<sup>9</sup>  
ekagāṇikadhāt kuī || vibhā(vi)to | prī || thañ<sup>9</sup> ||). <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup>ns suddhiyaṃ; (V 1139:  
soceyye). <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> hetukattupadāni. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>e</sup>ns om. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> āgamaṇa-.

Digaṇikatte<sup>a</sup>:

<sup>1</sup>Subha sobhe, *sobhati vatāyaṃ puriso*, <sup>2</sup>subha pahāre, <sup>3</sup>yo no gāvo va<sup>b</sup> sumbhati", *sumbhoti* iec api dissati, <sup>4</sup>sumbhoti ti ca Kaccāyanamate rūpaṃ; imāni kattupadāni. *Nagaraṃ sobheli sobhayati*, *puriso purise coraṃ sumbheli sumbhayati*, *sumbhāpeti* <sup>5</sup>*sumbhāpayati* imāni hetukattupadāni. Kamma-bhāvapadāni labbhamānālabbhamānavasena yathāsambhavaṃ yojetabbāni. — *Bhuvādi-rudhādigaṇikarūpāni*.

<sup>6</sup>Paca pāke. *Puriso bhattaṃ pacati*, *nerayiko niraye paccati*, *kammaṃ paccati*, <sup>7</sup>*bhattaṃ paccati*, *pāramiyo paripaccanti*, *phalāni* <sup>10</sup>*paripaccanti* pakkāni honti ti attho. || Garavo pana <sup>1</sup>"āṇayuttavaraṃ<sup>c</sup> tattha<sup>d</sup> datvā sandhiṃ tihetukaṃ pacchā paccati pākānaṃ pavatte atthake duve" ti ca <sup>2</sup>"asamkhāraṃ sasamkhāravipākāni<sup>e</sup> na paccati" ti ca evaṃ *paccatipadassa* <sup>1</sup>*divā-digaṇikarūpassa* sakammakattaṃ icchanti. | Evaṃ pana sūttā- <sup>15</sup>kathe teṭṭake buddhavaacane kuto labbhā, teṭṭake hi buddhavaacane <sup>2</sup>"kappaṃ nirayamhi paccati; <sup>10</sup>yāva pāpaṃ na paccati; <sup>11</sup>"nirayamhi apacci so" ti evaṃ akammakattaṃ yeva dissati. || Ettha vadeyyuṃ: nanu "paca pāke" ti ayaṃ [C<sup>e</sup> 525<sup>1</sup>] dhātu sakammako, tena *paccati* ti padassa *divā-digaṇikarūpassa* pi sato <sup>20</sup>sakammakattaṃ yujjati, tasmā yeva <sup>12</sup>"paccati pākānaṃ pavatte atthake duve" ti ādi suvuttan ti. | Ettha vuccate: yathā <sup>13</sup>"chidi dvidhākarāṇe<sup>g</sup>; bhidi vidāraṇe" ti dhātūnaṃ *rudhādi-gaṇe* pavattānaṃ *rukkhaṃ<sup>h</sup> chindati*, *bhittim bhindati* ti rūpapadānaṃ sakammakatte pi sati *divā-digaṇaṃ* pattānaṃ tesam <sup>25</sup>dhātūnaṃ *udakaṃ chijjati*<sup>1</sup>, *ghaṭo bhijjati* ti rūpapadāni<sup>1</sup> akammakāni yeva bhavanti, tathā<sup>k</sup> *bhuvādigāṇe* pavattassa *paca-dhātussa* *bhattaṃ pacati* ti rūpapadassa sakammakatte pi sati *divā-digaṇaṃ* pattassa <sup>14</sup>"niraye paccati; <sup>16</sup>kammāni vipaccanti" ti rūpapadāni akammakāni yeva bhavanti. || Athā pi vadeyyuṃ: <sup>30</sup>nanu ca bho, yathā <sup>18</sup>"āsavehi cittāni vimuccimsū" ti ettha

<sup>1</sup> cf. *V*636 + *Wg* § 28: 33. <sup>2</sup> *V*1099. <sup>3</sup> *J* VI 549<sup>9</sup>. <sup>4</sup> *Kev* 448. <sup>5</sup> *V*162, <sup>6</sup> *D*bpa III 37<sup>4</sup>. <sup>7</sup> *Saccas* 124<sup>a-d</sup>. <sup>8</sup> *Abhidh-s* 24<sup>m</sup>. <sup>9</sup> *Vin* II 198<sup>12-12</sup>. <sup>10</sup> *Dhp* 69<sup>b</sup>. <sup>11</sup> *J* VI 20<sup>22</sup>. <sup>12</sup> (595<sup>12</sup>). <sup>13</sup> *V*1090, 1089. <sup>14</sup> (339<sup>8</sup> + 595<sup>17</sup>). <sup>15</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>16</sup> *Vin* I 14<sup>16</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>e</sup> *dvig<sup>o</sup>* (596<sup>30</sup>). <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *om.* <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *āṇayuttāṃ varam*. <sup>d</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> *vatta*). <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *sasamkhāraṃ vip<sup>o</sup>*. <sup>f</sup> (B<sup>e</sup> *paccatip<sup>o</sup>*). <sup>g</sup> *ita h. l.* C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>om</sup>ns. <sup>h</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> *dukkhaṃ*). <sup>i</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *bhijjati*. <sup>j</sup> B<sup>m</sup> *opadavati et om.* akammakāni . . . āsavehi 595<sup>20</sup>—596<sup>1</sup>. <sup>k</sup> C<sup>e</sup> *yathā*.



'āsavato cittāni vimuccimṣū' ti ca 'āsavehi kattubhūtehi cittāni vimuccimṣū' ti ca evaṃ *di(vādi)gaṇikassa*<sup>a</sup> dhātussa *vimuccimṣū* ti rūpapadassa akammakattañ ca sakammakattañ ca bhavati, tathā <sup>1</sup>"niraye paccati; <sup>2</sup>kammāni vipaccanti" ti ca <sup>3</sup>akammakattena pi bhavitabbaṃ, <sup>4</sup>"paccati pākānaṃ pavatte aṭṭhake duve; <sup>5</sup>asaṃkhāraṃ sasamkhāravipākāni<sup>b</sup> na paccati" ti sakammakattena pi bhavitabbaṃ ti. | Akammakatten' eva bhavitabbaṃ, na sakammakattena <sup>6</sup>"paccati pākānaṃ" ti ādinā vuttapayogānaṃ <sup>7</sup>"āsavehi cittāni vimuccimṣū" ti payogena <sup>10</sup>asamānattā; tathā h' ettha *vimuccimṣū* ti padaṃ kammara-hitakattuvācakayappaccayantam pi bhavati kattusahitakammavācakayappaccayantam pi, *vimuccimṣū* ti imassa hi padassa kammarahitayapaaccayavantattā *āsavehi* ti karaṇavacanāṃ apā-dānakāravācakaṃ bhavati *cittāni* ti paccattavacanāṃ pana <sup>15</sup>kattukāravācakaṃ bhavati, tathā *vimuccimṣū* ti padassa kattusahitakammavācakattā *āsavehi* ti karaṇavacanāṃ kattu-kāravācakaṃ bhavati *cittāni* ti paccattavacanāṃ pana kam-makāravācakaṃ bhavati; ayaṇ nayo <sup>16</sup>"paccati pākānaṃ" ti ādinā vuttappayogesu na labbhati, tathā hi tattha paccattava-  
<sup>20</sup>canāṃ kattāraṃ vadati, upayogavacanāṃ kammaṃ vadati ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kārite *puriso purisena purisaṃ vā bhallaṃ pāceli pācayati pācāpeti<sup>c</sup> pācāpayati<sup>c</sup>* ti ca; <sup>17</sup>"anante bodhisambhāre paripācesi<sup>d</sup> nāyako" ti dassanato pana *paripāceli paripācayati* ti ca rūpāni bhavanti, imāni hetukattupadāni. Kamme *Yaṇṇa-*  
<sup>25</sup>*dallena odano paccate*. Bhāvupadam appasiddhaṃ. — Imāni *bhuvādi-divādigaṇikarūpāni*; iminā nayena aññāni pi dvigaṇika-rūpāni yojetabbāni.

Tegaṇikatte:

<sup>a</sup>Su pasave: *hetu phalaṃ savati pasavati*, <sup>b</sup>su savane: *saddho dham-*  
<sup>30</sup>*maṃ suṇoti*, <sup>10</sup>su himsāyaṃ: *godho paccāmittaṃ suṇāti* [C<sup>e</sup> 526<sup>1</sup>] imāni yathākkamaṃ *bhuvādi-svādi-kiyādigaṇikāni* kattupadāni, tathā<sup>e</sup> *hetunā phalaṃ saviyyati*, <sup>11</sup>"unnādasaddo . . . paṭhaviudri-yanasaddo viya suyati", *godhena paccāmittaṃ suṇiyyati* imāni

<sup>1</sup> (595<sup>20</sup>). <sup>2</sup> (595<sup>20</sup>). <sup>3</sup> (595<sup>12</sup>). <sup>4</sup> (595<sup>12</sup>). <sup>5</sup> (595<sup>11</sup>). <sup>6</sup> (596<sup>3-6</sup>). <sup>7</sup> Ja I 1<sup>11</sup>.  
<sup>8</sup> V 865. <sup>9</sup> V 1204. <sup>10</sup> V 1258. <sup>11</sup> Ja I 71<sup>32-72<sup>1</sup></sup>.

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> digāṇikassa. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> sasamkhāraṃ vip<sup>o</sup>. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>e</sup> pac<sup>o</sup>. <sup>d</sup> ita Ja; C<sup>e</sup>Bem<sup>ns</sup> paripāceti. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup> yathā.

kammapadāni; bhāvapadam na labbhati sakammakattā imesaṃ dhātūnaṃ; iminā nayena aññāni pi teṇaṇikarūpāni upaparikkhitvā yojetabbāni. Atra paṇāyaṃ nayavibhāvanā:

*bhṇādi-rudhādikā dhātū bhṇādi-divādi(kā) tathā  
rudhādika-divādiṭṭhā<sup>a</sup> bhuvādika-curādikā 85 3  
bhuvādika-gahādiṭṭhā bhṇādi-svādi-kīvādikā  
evamādippabhedehi vitthārentu vicakkhaṇā. 86*

Icc evaṃ saṃkhepato yathārahaṃ ekagaṇika-dvigaṇika-tegaṇikavasena suddhakattu-hetukattu-kamma-bhāvapadāni ca sakāritekakammāni ca sakāritadvikammāni ca sakāritatikammāni<sup>b</sup> 10 ca<sup>c</sup> dassitāni.

Idāni ekakārita-dvikāritapadānaṃ vacanokāso anuppatto, tasmā taṃ vadāma:

<sup>1</sup>So<sup>c</sup> antakammāni. Arahantamaggo mānaṃ siyati, kammaṃ pariyosiyati imāni tāva suddhakattupadāni. Ettha mānaṃ siyati 15 ti mānaṃ samucchindati; kammaṃ pariyosiyati ti kammaṃ nipphajjati, *pari ava* icc upasaggavasena hi idam padam akammakam bhavati, attho pana 'pariyosānaṃ gacchati' ti sakammakavasena gahetabbo; *attanā vippakataṃ attanā pariyosāpeti* idam ekakāritaṃ hetukattupadam, ettha pana *pari ava* icc 20 upasaggavasena akammakabhūtassa sodhātussa laddhakāritappaccayattā ekakammam eva sakāritapadam bhavati; *attanā vippakataṃ parehi pariyosāvāpeti* idam dvikāritaṃ hetukattupadam, ettha ca pana *pari ava* icc upasaggavasena akammakabhūtassa sodhātussa laddhakāritappaccayadvayattā dvika- 25 makam sakāritapadam bhavati; *pariyosāvāpeti* ti idam pi *pari avapubbasmā sodhātumhā nāpe nāpe<sup>d</sup>* iti paccayadvayaṃ katvā *avasaddass' okāraṇ* ca katvā tato *yakārāgamaṇ* ca anubandhaṇakāralopaṇ ca paṭhamapaccaye *pakārassa vakāraṇ* ca dvisu ca tñānesu pubbasaralopaṃ katvā nipphajjati ti daṭṭhabbam. Idāni tā pāliyo atthantaraviññāpanatthaṃ āhacca desitākārena ekato kathayāma: <sup>2</sup>"attanā vippakataṃ attanā pariyosāpeti: āpatti saṃghādisesassa, attanā vippakataṃ parehi pariyosāvāpeti: āpatti saṃghādisesassā" ti. Ettha 'bhikkhū' ti hetu-

<sup>1</sup> V1178. <sup>2</sup> Vis III 155<sup>10-18</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm svādivivādiṭṭhā. <sup>b</sup> Bm om. <sup>c</sup> vide 583<sup>14</sup>. <sup>d</sup> Bm nāpe nape.



- kattupadam ānetabbam; attanā vippakatan ti ettha ca  
*attanā* ti vippakaranakiriyāya kattukārakavācakaṃ karaṇavaca-  
 nam, *vippakatan* ti kammakārakavācakaṃ upayogavacanam;  
 attanā pariyosāpeti ti ettha pana [C<sup>e</sup> 527<sup>1</sup>] *attanā* ti avya-  
 5 yapaḍaḥhūtena *sayamsaddena* samānattham vibhatyantapattirū-  
 pakaṃ avyayapadam *sayamsaddasadisam* vā tatīyavibhaty-  
 antaavyayapadam<sup>a</sup>, tathā hi "attanā pariyosāpeti"<sup>b</sup> ti vuttava-  
 cunassa 'sayam pariyosāpeti' ti attho bhavati "attanā ca  
 pūṇātipāti" ti ādisu viya, parehi pariyosāvāpeti ti ettha pana  
*parehi* ti kammakārakavācakaṃ karaṇavacanān ti gaheṭṭabbam  
 10 <sup>2</sup>"sunakhehi pi khādāpentī" ti ettha *sunakhehi* ti padam viya,  
 ettha hi, yathā 'rājāno coram sunakhe khādāpentī' ti upayo-  
 gavasena attho bhavati, tathā 'bhikkhu attanā vippakataṃ  
 pare jāne pariyosāvāpeti' ti upayogavasena attho bhavati.  
 Evaṃ imasmiṃ acchariyabbhutanayavicitte Bhagavato pāva-  
 15 cane dvikāritappaccayavantam pi padam atthi ti sārato pacce-  
 tabbam. Ayan nayo sukhumo sāsane ādaraṃ katvā āyasmantehi  
 sādhuṃkaṃ manasikātabbo; yassa hi atthāya<sup>c</sup> idaṃ pakaraṇam  
 karimha, na ayaṃ attano matī, atha kho pubbācariyānam  
 santikā laddhattā tesaṃ ñeva matī ti daṭṭhabbam.  
 20 Idāni akāritadvikammakapadānam vacanokāso anuppatto,  
 tasmā tāni kathayāma: tāni ca kho dhātuvasena evaṃ vedi-  
 tabbāni savinicchayāni, seyyathidaṃ:  
<sup>3</sup>*duhi kara vahi puechi yāci bhikkhi ca ni brūti*  
*bhaṇi vadi vaci bhāsi sāsi dahi nāthadhātu* 87  
 25 *rudhi-ji-cīpabhuṭi* ti ye te dvikammā ti<sup>d</sup> dhīrā  
 pavadam api viyuttā kāritappaccayehe ca 88  
 apādānādiḥe pubbavidhimhāsat<sup>e</sup> ime bravuṃ<sup>f</sup>  
 upayogavacanassa nimittan ti sanantanā; 89  
 ete *duhādayo* dhātū tikammā pi bhavanti tu  
 30 *kāritappaccaye* laddhe iti ācariyā bravuṃ<sup>f</sup>. 90  
 Tat<sup>r</sup> imāni udāharaṇāni: *gavaṃ payo duhāti gopālako*, *gāvīm*  
*khīraṃ duhāti gopālādārako*. Tattha *payo* ti upayogavacanam

<sup>1</sup> A V 304<sup>12</sup>. <sup>2</sup> (13<sup>8</sup>). <sup>3</sup> cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 334<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> ns eantam avyayapadam. <sup>b</sup> B<sup>m</sup> pariyosāvāpeti. <sup>c</sup> (B<sup>m</sup> atthāyam).

<sup>d</sup> C<sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> ns dvikammakā. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>e</sup> pubbam vidhimhāso; ns: pubbavidhimhi | . . | asati.

<sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup> bravuṃ.

"*yaso laddhā na majjeyyā*" ti<sup>a</sup> ettha *yaso* ti padam iva, *maṇogaṇikassa* hi idisam pi upayogavacanam hoti aññādisam pi. *Issaro gopālakam*<sup>b</sup> *gavam*<sup>c</sup> *payo duhāpeli*<sup>d</sup>, *gopālena gāvo khiram duhitā*, *gohi payo duhātī* ti ettha apādānavisayattā dvikammakabhāvo n'atthi; <sup>1</sup>"*visānato*<sup>e</sup> *gavam* <sup>2</sup>*dūham*<sup>f</sup> yattha <sup>3</sup>*khiram na vindati*" ti ettha pana apādānavisayatte pi gavāvaya-vabhūtassa visānassa visuṃ gahitattā <sup>4</sup>"*gavam khiram duhanto*" ti<sup>d</sup> dvikammikabhāvo labbhati ti daṭṭhabbam. — *Duhāno payogo* 'yam. *Karotissa* payoge: *kaḷḷham aṅgaram karoti*, *suvannaṃ kaṭakam karoti*, <sup>5</sup>"*sace je*<sup>g</sup> *saccam bhaṇasi*, *adāsim* <sup>6</sup>*taṃ karomī*". Ettha [C<sup>e</sup> 528'] ca aṅgaram karoti ti pariccattakāraṇavasena vuttam, kaṭṭham hi aṅgarabhāvassa kāraṇam, aṅgare kate kāraṇabhūtassa kaṭṭhassa kaṭṭhabhāvo<sup>h</sup> vigacchati; kaṭakam karoti ti idam apariccattakāraṇavasena vuttam, suvaṇṇam hi kaṭakabhāvassa kāraṇam, kaṭake kate <sup>7</sup>pi kāraṇabhūtassa suvaṇṇassa suvaṇṇabhāvo na vigacchati atha kho visesantaruppattibhāvena<sup>i</sup> sampajjati; *adāsim taṃ karomī* ti idam pana jhānantaradānavasena vuttam *uparajam mahārājam karomī* ti ettha viya. Tattha *issaro purisena purisaṃ* vā *kaḷḷham aṅgaram kareti* tathā *suvannaṃ kaṭakam* <sup>8</sup>*kareti* ti tikammikapayogo<sup>j</sup> pi daṭṭhabbo, tathā *Brahmadatto rajjam kareti* ti <sup>9</sup>"*Brahmadatte rajjam kārente*" ti (dvi)kammakapayogo<sup>k</sup>. || Etth' eke vadeyyuṃ: *nanu* ca bho ettha ekam eva kammam dissati, kenāyam payogo dvikammikapayogo hoti ti. | Kiñcā pi ekam eva dissati, tathā pi atthato dve va<sup>m</sup> <sup>10</sup>kammāni dissanti ti gahetabbam; tathā hi Brahmadatto rajjam kareti ti ettha Brahmadatto attano rājabhāvaṃ mahājanena<sup>n</sup> kārayati<sup>o</sup> ti attho, evam pana atthe gahite <sup>11</sup>"*rajjam kārehi bhaddan te kiṃ araṇhe karissasi*" ti<sup>q</sup> ādisu pi 'tvam attano rājabhāvaṃ amhehi kāraṇepi attānam rajje abhisiñcā- <sup>12</sup>pehi, mayan taṃ rajje abhisiñcītukāma<sup>r</sup> ti attho samatthito

<sup>1</sup> J III 87<sup>25</sup> (*supra* 118<sup>9</sup>). <sup>2</sup> J VI 371<sup>16</sup>. <sup>3</sup> cf. Ja VI 371<sup>20</sup>. <sup>4</sup> Mp I 403<sup>7</sup> v. l. (cf. M II 62<sup>12</sup> v. l.). <sup>5</sup> Ja I 107<sup>20</sup>. <sup>6</sup> J VI 25<sup>24</sup>.

<sup>a</sup> Bm na pamajjeyyā ti. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>s gopālam. <sup>c</sup> (Bm om?). <sup>d</sup> Bm duho. <sup>e</sup> C<sup>e</sup>Bm *ubique* visān<sup>o</sup>. <sup>f</sup> *sic* (*metr.*) Bm; C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>s duham; J: doham. <sup>g</sup> Bm de (o: re). <sup>h</sup> Bm om. kaṭṭha-. <sup>i</sup> B<sup>e</sup>s <sup>o</sup>antarappatti<sup>o</sup>. <sup>j</sup> (C<sup>e</sup> dvikammika<sup>o</sup>). <sup>k</sup> Bm om. dvi-. <sup>m</sup> C<sup>e</sup>B<sup>e</sup>s yeva (600<sup>4</sup>). <sup>n</sup> Bm mahaj<sup>o</sup>. <sup>p</sup> C<sup>e</sup> kareti. <sup>q</sup> (Bm karissati ti).



- bhavati; Brahmadatte rajjaṃ kārente ti etthā pi 'Brahmadatte attano rājabhāvaṃ mahājanena kāraya(nte)' ti<sup>a</sup> attho bhavati, sāsana<sup>m</sup> hi kārītavisa<sup>y</sup>e karaṇavacan<sup>a</sup>ṃ upayogatt<sup>a</sup>ñ ñeva dipeti; tasmā atthato dve yeva kammāni dissantī ti vadāma.
- 5 Ayam attho Abhidhammaṭṭikāyaṃ cakkhindriyādinibbaca<sup>n</sup>atthavibhāvanāya<sup>b</sup> dipetabbo, tathā hi Abhidhammaṭṭikāyaṃ idaṃ vuttaṃ: <sup>1</sup>"cakkhudvāre indattaṃ kāreti ti cakkhudvārabhāve tamdvārikehi attano indabhāvaṃ paramissarabhāvaṃ kārayati<sup>c</sup> ti attho, tam hi te rūpagahane attānaṃ anuvatteti te ca tam
- 10 anuvattanti" ti. || Yadi pana karadhātu dvikammako, evaṃ sante *Brahmadatto rajjaṃ kāreti* ti ādisu laddhakāritapaccayattā *kāreti* ti ādihi padehi tikammakehi yeva bhavitabbaṃ ti. | Na niyamābhāvato tādissassa ca payogassa vohārapathe anāgatattā. *Kaḷḷhaṃ purisena aṅgāraṃ kaṭaṃ, suvaṇṇaṃ kammārena kaḷa-*
- 15 *kaṃ kaṭaṃ, dāsi sāmikenā adāsi kaṭā* evaṃ p' ettha dvikammakapayogā vedittabbā, *suvaṇṇena kaḷakaṃ karoti* ti ettha hi visesanatthe<sup>d</sup> pavattakaraṇavisayattā dvikammakabhāvo na labbhati ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Ayaṃ nayo aññatrā pi upaparikkhitvā yathāsambhavaṃ netabbo. — *Karoti*ssa payogo 'yaṃ.
- 20 *Vahitādināṃ payoge: rājapurisā rathaṃ gāmaṃ vahaṇti, ayaṃ rājā maṃ nāmaṃ pucchati*, <sup>2</sup>"parābhavantaṃ purisaṃ mayaṃ pucchāma Gotamaṃ", [C<sup>e</sup> 529<sup>1</sup>] <sup>3</sup>*āyasmā Upālī āyasmata Mahākassapena Vinayaṃ puṭṭho, Devadatto rājānaṃ kambalaṃ yācati*, <sup>4</sup>"te maṃ asse ayācisuṃ; <sup>5</sup>dhanan taṃ tāta yācati",
- 25 *brāhmaṇo nāgaṃ maṇiṃ yācati*, <sup>6</sup>"nāgo maṇiṃ yācito brāhmaṇena<sup>e</sup>; *Brahmaṇā āyācilo dhammadesanaṃ Bhagavā, tāpaṣo kulāṃ bhojanaṃ bhikkhati*. <sup>7</sup>*ajaṃ gāmaṃ neli* <sup>8</sup>*ajo gāmaṃ nito*, <sup>9</sup>"mutto Cāpeyyako nāgo rājānaṃ etad abravi" — ettha *rājānaṃ* ti mukhyato kammaṃ vuttaṃ, *etan* ti guṇato, tathā
- 30 *rājānaṃ* ti akathitaṃ<sup>f</sup> kammaṃ vuttaṃ, *etan* ti kathitakammaṃ, esa nayo aññatrā pi upaparikkhitvā yathārahaṃ yojetabbo; <sup>10</sup>"etaṃ<sup>g</sup> me brūhi<sup>h</sup> Bhagavā" ti ādisu sampadānavisayattā dvi-

<sup>1</sup> m; *ad Vibha* 125<sup>e</sup>. <sup>2</sup> Sn 91<sup>ab</sup>. <sup>3</sup> (Vin II 287<sup>b</sup> etc). <sup>4</sup> J VI 512<sup>12</sup> (*supra* 338<sup>12</sup>). <sup>5</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>6</sup> Vin III 147<sup>22</sup>. <sup>7</sup> Mahābhāṣya vol. I 335<sup>13</sup> (*vide* Sd § 551). <sup>8</sup> J IV 462<sup>2</sup>. <sup>9</sup> (cf. Sn 1096<sup>d</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> B<sup>m</sup> kārayati, C<sup>e</sup> kārente ti. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>e</sup>Be<sup>ns</sup> cakkhundv. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>m</sup> kariyati. <sup>d</sup> B<sup>m</sup> vāthe. <sup>e</sup> B<sup>m</sup> om. <sup>f</sup> C<sup>e</sup>Be<sup>ns</sup> akathita-. <sup>g</sup> B<sup>m</sup> evaṃ. <sup>h</sup> C<sup>e</sup>Be<sup>ns</sup> pabrūhi.

kammakabhāvo na labbhati — *bhikkhu mahārājanaṃ dham-*  
*maṃ bhaṇati*, <sup>1</sup>"yaṃ maṃ bhaṇasi sārathi", *yaṃ maṃ vadati*,  
<sup>2</sup>"Bhagavantam etad avoca", *pitā puttam bhaṇati*, <sup>3</sup>"yaṃ maṃ

tvam anusāsasi<sup>a</sup>"; <sup>4</sup>"Sakyā kho pana Ambaṭṭha rājanaṃ Ukkā-

kam<sup>b</sup> pitāmahaṃ dahanti", <sup>5</sup>*Bhagavā bhikkhū taṃtaṃhītapā-*  
*ṣipattiṃ nāthati*, <sup>6</sup>*gāvo vajaṃ rundhati gopālako*, *dhutto dhutta-*  
*janaṃ dhanam jīnāti* — ettha ca <sup>7</sup>"kam anuttaraṃ ratana-

varam<sup>c</sup> jīnāmā" ti Puṇṇakajātakapāṇi nidassanaṃ, tatthāyaṃ

attho: mayam janinda kataraṃ rājanaṃ anuttaraṃ ratanavaram

jīnāmā ti —; <sup>8</sup>*iṣṭhakāyo pākāram<sup>d</sup> cinoti vadḍhaki* aññāni pi <sup>9</sup>

yojetabbāni. || Ettha keci puccheyyūṃ: <sup>10</sup>Gandhakuṭṭim padak-

khiṇaṃ karoti; <sup>11</sup>buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi; <sup>12</sup>upāsakaṃ

maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretū" ti payogesu kiṃ dvikammaka-

bhāvo labbhati ti. | Ettha vuccate: Gandhakuṭṭim padak-

khiṇaṃ karoti ti ettha na labbhati guṇa-guṇinaṃ vasena <sup>13</sup>

gahitattā; buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi ti ettha pi na

labbhati 'saraṇaṃ iti gacchāmi' ti <sup>14</sup>*āsaddalopavasena* vut-

tattā, tathā hi *buddhan* ti upayogavacanam *saraṇaṃ* ti paccatta-

vacanam, buddhaṃ 'mama saraṇaṃ parāyanam aghassa tātā

hitassa ca vidhātā' ti iminādhippāyena bhajāmi sevāmi buj- <sup>15</sup>

jhāmi ti attho; <sup>16</sup>upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretū

ti ettha pana dvikammakabhāvo labbhati ti vattabbo maṃ

ito paṭṭhāya upāsakaṃ dhāretū ti atthasambhavato <sup>17</sup>"Sakyā

kho pana<sup>e</sup> Ambaṭṭha rājanaṃ Ukkākam<sup>b</sup> pitāmahaṃ dahanti"

ti *dahadhātupayogena* samānattā ca, *adhippāyatthato* pana <sup>18</sup>

maṃ 'upāsako me ayan' ti dhāretū ti attho sambhavati ti

daṭṭhabbam. — Evaṃ akāritāni dvikammikadhāturūpāni<sup>f</sup> vi-

bhāvītāni.

Icc evaṃ amhehi ādito paṭṭhāya Bhagavato sasanat-

tham yathāsatti yathābalaṃ <sup>19</sup>dhātuyo ca taṃrūpāni ca <sup>20</sup>

tadanurūpehi ca nānāpadehi nānāstthehi nānāyeyhi ca

<sup>1</sup> J VI 19<sup>2</sup>. <sup>2</sup> S I 1<sup>13</sup>, Vin III 2<sup>1</sup>. <sup>3</sup> J VI 545<sup>3</sup>. <sup>4</sup> D I 92<sup>14</sup>. <sup>5</sup> (365<sup>22-23</sup>).

<sup>6</sup> (Mahābhāṣya vol. I 334<sup>9</sup>). <sup>7</sup> J VI 273<sup>5</sup>. <sup>8</sup> (= Mahābhāṣya vol. I 334<sup>11</sup>).

<sup>9</sup> \*\*\*. <sup>10</sup> Khp I. <sup>11</sup> Vin III 6<sup>11</sup>. <sup>12</sup> Pj I 16<sup>22</sup>, 17<sup>20-19</sup>. <sup>13</sup> (1<sup>20-22</sup>).

<sup>a</sup> C<sup>2</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns anusāsati. <sup>b</sup> C<sup>2</sup>B<sup>em</sup>ns Okk<sup>o</sup>. <sup>c</sup> B<sup>em</sup>ns ratnav<sup>o</sup>. <sup>d</sup> (B<sup>em</sup> vāram).

<sup>e</sup> B<sup>em</sup> om. <sup>f</sup> B<sup>em</sup> om. divi.



yojetvā vibhāvitāni. Evaṃ vibhāventehi pi<sup>a</sup> amhehi tāsam  
sarūpaparicchedo vā atthaparicchedo vā na sakkā sabbaso  
vattum, tadubhayaṃ hi ko sabbaso [C<sup>e</sup> 530<sup>1</sup>] vattum sak-  
khissati aññatra āgamādhigamasampannehi pabbhinnaṭṭisam-  
5 bhidehi mahākhiṇāsavehi:

atthātisayayuttā pi dhātū honti yato, tato

<sup>1</sup>payogato 'nugantabbā, anekatthā hi dhātavo. 91

Ye nekatthadharā caranti<sup>b</sup> vividhā nāthassa pāthe vare,  
te nekatthadharā va honti sahita nānūpasaggehi ve<sup>c</sup>,  
10 dhātūnaṃ pana tesam <sup>2</sup>atthaparamaṃ khiṇāsave paṇḍite<sup>a</sup>  
vajjetvā ṭṭisambhidāmatiyute ko sabbaso bhāsati ti<sup>d</sup>. 92

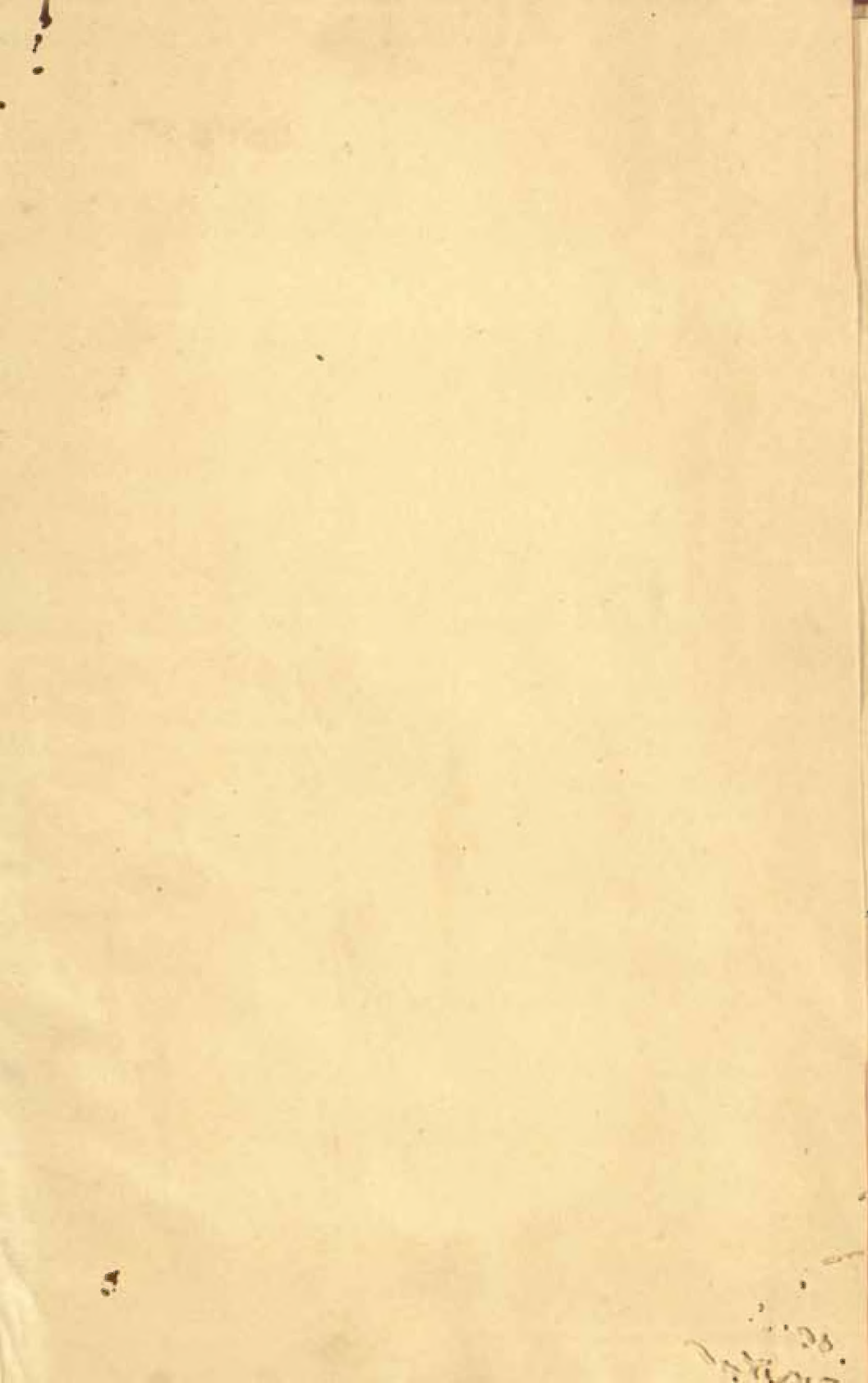
Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññū-  
naṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe sabbagaṇavinicchayo  
nāma ekūnavisatimo<sup>e</sup> paricchedo.

15 Saha rūpavibhāvanāya dhātuvibhāvanā<sup>f</sup> niṭṭhitā.

<sup>1</sup> Cāndra-dhātupāṭha p. 34<sup>20</sup> (cf. Dhātumañjūsā 152<sup>cd</sup>). <sup>2</sup> = anak apuñā<sup>g</sup>  
akhrā<sup>h</sup> atuiñ<sup>3</sup> arhañ<sup>4</sup> kui, ns.

a Bm om. b = phrac kun eñ<sup>1</sup>, ns (Bm ca santi?). c (Be om.). d Bm  
bhaṇasi ti. e Bm ns<sup>p</sup> atthārasamo. f dhātuvibhāvanā puṇat<sup>1</sup> kui thañ<sup>2</sup> cva pra  
khrāñ<sup>3</sup> sañ || niṭṭhitā | aprī<sup>3</sup> sui<sup>1</sup> rok prī || || Iti Mahiṭṭhakāvasanivāsina mahā-  
therena kato 'yaṃ Saddanītinissayo || || Sahassasatavassamhi chanavutyādhike  
gate | paṭhamāsaḥhiya kaḇe cuddase sukk<sup>1</sup> anattage || || Mahiṭṭhakāvasanivā-  
sina | Mahā-oñ-mre-bhūṃ-caṃ-ut-kyon<sup>2</sup> to<sup>3</sup> kri<sup>3</sup> nhuik si tañ<sup>3</sup> [ns<sup>p</sup>: sa tañ<sup>3</sup>] suṃ<sup>3</sup>  
[ns<sup>p</sup> sui<sup>3</sup>] ne so [supra 314<sup>10, 20</sup>] mahātherena | Cakkindābhisirisaddhammadhaja-  
mahādharmarājadhīrajaguru mahāther sañ || kato | pru ap so [ns<sup>p</sup>: eñ<sup>1</sup>] || ayaṃ  
Saddanītinissayo | f Saddanītidhātumālā-nisya sañ || chanavutyādhike | kui<sup>3</sup> chai<sup>1</sup>  
khrak [ns<sup>p</sup>: 96] khu alvan rhi so || saḥassasatavassamhi | nhac ta thoñ tarā  
[ns<sup>p</sup>: trā] sui<sup>1</sup> || gate | rok so akhā nhuik rom [o: rok = ns<sup>p</sup>] sañ rhi so<sup>2</sup> ||  
paṭhamāsaḥhiya | paṭhama Vā-chui la nhuik [ns<sup>p</sup>: la eñ<sup>1</sup>] || nhuik || kaḇe | la  
chut pakkha nhuik || cuddase ta chai<sup>1</sup> [ns<sup>p</sup>: chay] le<sup>3</sup> rak nhuik || sukk<sup>1</sup>  
anattage | sokra-ne<sup>1</sup>, ne ma vañ mī [ns<sup>p</sup>: mhi] || iti prī<sup>3</sup> eñ<sup>1</sup> [ns<sup>p</sup>: prī<sup>3</sup>, om.  
eñ<sup>1</sup>] || ||. (ns<sup>p</sup>: ad.: Sakkarāja 1234 khu Ta-poñ la prañ<sup>1</sup> kyo<sup>2</sup> 4 rak l-nañ<sup>3</sup>-la(?)  
ne<sup>1</sup> ne l khyat [o: khyak] ti<sup>3</sup> kyo<sup>2</sup> akhyin tvañ Saddanītidhātumālā-nisya kui re<sup>3</sup>  
kū<sup>3</sup> rve<sup>1</sup> prī<sup>3</sup> oñ mrañ sañ || || nibbanapaccayo hotu || pu || di || ā || nhañ<sup>1</sup> prañ<sup>1</sup>  
cūṃ pā lui eñ<sup>1</sup> || || cf. subscr. ns<sup>p</sup> post 314<sup>44</sup>: Sakkarāja 1229 khu Vā-khoñ  
la prañ<sup>1</sup> kyo<sup>2</sup> cu nhac rak buddha-hū [o: hū<sup>3</sup>] ne<sup>1</sup> suṃ khyak ma ti mhi  
akhyin tvañ Sadda-nisya [!] kui re<sup>3</sup> kū<sup>3</sup> rve<sup>1</sup> prī sañ || || akkharā ekam ekañ  
ca buddharūpaṃ samam siyā | tasmā hi paṇḍito poso likheyya piṭakattayaṃ ||  
niṭṭhitam || prī || ||).









*"A book that is shut is but a block"*

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL LIBRARY

GOVT. OF INDIA  
Department of Archaeology  
NEW DELHI

Please help us to keep the book  
clean and moving.

---